Return to normal view

Entries: 8771 **Updated:** Tue Apr 25 19:54:30 2000
Contact: J. Hoyle Mayfield <hoylem@lightspeed.net>

1264.0

Descendant Register, Generation No. 1

---

1. **William Sewell** was born ABT. 1700 in Henrico Co., VA, and died 8 JUL 1725 in when will was probated in Henrico Co. VA. He married **Elizabeth Carter**.

Child of William Sewell and Elizabeth Carter is:

+ 2 i. William Sewell was born ABT. 1720, and died OCT 1770 in Fairfax Co., VA.

Descendant Register, Generation No. 2

632.0

2. **William Sewell** (William Sewell^{1}) was born ABT. 1720, and died OCT 1770 in Fairfax Co., VA. He married **Elizabeth Coomes**.

Children of William Sewell and Elizabeth Coomes are:

+ 3 i. William B. Sewell was born ABT. 1750 in Virginia ?, and died ABT. 1835 in Jefferson Co.,TN.

4 ii. Sarah Sewell was born ABT. 1748.

Descendant Register, Generation No. 3

316.0

3. **William B. Sewell** (William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born ABT. 1750 in Virginia ?, and died ABT. 1835 in Jefferson Co.,TN. He married **Nancy Sewell**. She was born ABT. 1754.

Children of William B. Sewell and Nancy Sewell are:

+ 5 i. Pleasant Sewell was born ABT. 1775 in Virginia ?, and died JUN 1814 in Jefferson Co., Tenn..

6 ii. George Sewell was born ABT. 1774.

Descendant Register, Generation No. 4

158.0

5. **Pleasant Sewell** (William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born ABT. 1775 in Virginia ?, and died JUN 1814 in Jefferson Co., Tenn.. He married **Catherine Sewell** ABT. 1797. She was born ABT. 1777 in Virginia, and died AFT. 1860 in Maries County, Missouri.

Children of Pleasant Sewell and Catherine Sewell are:

+ 7 i. Susannah Sewell was born ABT. 1800 in Jefferson Co., Tenn. ?, and died ABT. 1830 in Roane Co., Tenn..
+ 8 ii. William Sewell was born ABT. 1802, and died 1837 in Crawford Co., MO.
+ 9 iii. Eliza Mariam Sewell was born ABT. 1804 in Jefferson Co., TN, and died in Maries Co., MO.
+ 10 iv. James Sewell was born ABT. 1808, and died in Monroe Co., TN.
+ 11 v. Anna Sewell was born ABT. 1810 in Tenn., and died ABT. 1889 in Maries County, Missouri.
+ 12 vi. Catherine Sewell was born ABT. 1812.
+ 13 vii. William Sewell was born ABT. 1802, and died 1837 in Crawford Co., MO.

Descendant Register, Generation No. 5

---

7. **Susannah Sewell** (Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born ABT. 1800 in Jefferson Co., Tenn. ?, and died ABT. 1830 in Roane Co., Tenn.. She married **John Copeland** 4 JAN 1816 in Jefferson County, Tenn., son of Solomon Copeland and Rebecca Davis. He was born 4 MAR 1797 in Jefferson County, Tenn., and died 16 FEB 1878 in Maries County, Missouri.

Children of Susannah Sewell and John Copeland are:

+ 14 i. Eliza Copeland was born 22 MAY 1818 in Tennessee, and died JAN 1849 in Maries County, Mo -bur. Rock Springs Cem-d. 3 wks after c.birth.
+ 15 ii. Mary "Polly" Copeland was born ABT. 1820 in Tennessee, and died in Wright County, Missouri.
+ 16 iii. James Copeland was born ABT. 1821 in Tennessee, and died AFT. 1880 in San Joaquin Co., California.
+ 17 iv. Pleasant Copeland was born ABT. 1822 in Jefferson County, Tenn., and died 26 AUG 1871 in Maries County, Missouri.
+ 18 v. Sarah Copeland was born ABT. 1824 in Tennessee, and died ABT. 1868 in Maries County, Missouri.
+ 19 vi. John Copeland was born ABT. 1826 in Tennessee, and died BEF. 1878 in California or MO.
+ 20 vii. Frances "Fannie" Copeland was born 11 NOV 1829 in Roane County, Tenn., and died 3 JAN 1917 in Maries Co., MO. bur Rock Springs Cem.

8. **William Sewell** (Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born ABT. 1802, and died 1837 in Crawford Co., MO. He married **Elizabeth Copeland**, daughter of Solomon Copeland and Rebecca Davis. She was born ABT. 1804, and died ABT. 1826 in McMinn Co., TN. He married **Sarah Lacey** ABT. 1829 in Roane Co., TN.

Children of William Sewell and Elizabeth Copeland are:

+ 21 i. Martin Sewell was born 1823, and died BEF. 1880 in Maries Co., MO - buried Sewell

Children of Pleasant Sewell and Catharine Sewell are:

7 i. Susannah Sewell was born ABT. 1800 in Jefferson Co., Tenn.?, and died AFT. 1850 in [illegible] Co., Tenn.

8 ii. William Sewell was born ABT. 1802, and died 1857 in Crawford Co., MO.

9 iii. [illegible] Sewell was born ABT. 1808 in Jefferson Co., TN, and died in Maries Co., MO.

10 iv. [illegible] Sewell was born ABT. 1808, and died in Monroe Co., TN.

11 v. [illegible] Sewell was born ABT. 1809 in Tenn., and died AFT. 1880 in Maries County, Missouri.

12 vi. [illegible] Sewell was born ABT. 1812.

vii. William Sewell was born ABT. 1802, and died 1857 in Crawford Co., MO.

Descendant Register, Generation No. 3

---

7. Susannah Sewell (Pleasant Sewell^{4}, William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born ABT. 1800 in Jefferson Co., Tenn.?, and died AFT. 1850 in Maries Co., Tenn.?. She married John Copeland 4 JAN 1819 in Jefferson County, Tenn., son of Solomon Copeland and Rebecca Davis. He was born 22 MAR 1797 in Jefferson County, Tenn., and died 16 FEB 1878 in Maries County, Missouri.

Children of Susannah Sewell and John Copeland are:

+ 14 i. Eliza Copeland was born 22 MAY 1818 in Tennessee, and died MAY 1889 in Maries County, Missouri. Rock Springs Cemetery [illegible]

+ 15 ii. Mary "Polly" Copeland was born ABT. 1820 in Tennessee, and died in Wright County, Missouri.

16 iii. James Copeland was born ABT. 1821 in Tennessee, and died AFT. 1850 in San Joaquin Co., California.

+ 17 iv. Pleasant Copeland was born ABT. 1822 in Jefferson County, Tenn., and died 26 AUG 1871 in Maries County, Missouri.

+ 18 v. Lucinda Copeland was born ABT. 1824 in Tennessee, and died AFT. 1868 in Maries County, Missouri.

19 vi. John Copeland was born ABT. 1826 in Tennessee, and died AFT. 1858 in California or MO.

20 vii. Francis "Frankie" Copeland was born 11 NOV 1829 in Roane County, Tenn., and died 11 JAN 1912 in Maries Co., MO at Rock Springs Cem.

8. William Sewell (Pleasant Sewell^{4}, William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born ABT. 1802, and died 1857 in Crawford Co., MO. He married Elizabeth Copeland, daughter of Solomon Copeland and Rebecca Davis. She was born ABT. 1804, and died ABT. 1850 in [illegible] Co., TN. He married Sarah [illegible] ABT. 1829 in Roane Co., TN.

Children of William Sewell and Elizabeth Copeland are:

21 i. Martin Sewell was born 1825, and died BET. 1880 in Maries Co., MO. [illegible]

Cem. - no headstone.

22 ii. Son Sewell was born 1824, and died AFT. 1830 in on 1830 census.

Children of William Sewell and Sarah Lacey are:

23 i. Nancy Jane Sewell was born ABT. 1830 in Roane Co., TN. She married Langston B. Miller 1 APR 1847 in Gasconade Co., MO.
+ 24 ii. Eliza Catherine Sewell was born 4 OCT 1830, and died 3 JUL 1896.
+ 25 iii. George Whitfield Sewell was born 18 JAN 1833, and died 9 JUL 1912 in Red Bird, MO.
+ 26 iv. William Levi Sewell was born 1836, and died 1863 in Gasconade Co., MO.

9. **Eliza Mariam Sewell** (Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born ABT. 1804 in Jefferson Co., TN, and died in Maries Co., MO. She married **Elias Moreland**. He was born ABT. 1802.

Children of Eliza Mariam Sewell and Elias Moreland are:

+ 27 i. Pleasant Moreland was born 1821 in TN, and died 1862 in died in Civil War.
+ 28 ii. Nancy Jane Moreland was born 1823, and died in Franklin Co., MO.
+ 29 iii. George W. Moreland was born 18 DEC 1825 in Confederate soldier, prisoner, later Union soldier, and died 5 MAR 1900 in Parker Co., Texas.
30 iv. Thomas H. Moreland was born 1827, and died 6 NOV 1862 in in Civil War - confederate army. He married Shildra Briggs.
+ 31 v. William W. "Bucky" Moreland was born 17 JUL 1829, and died JUN 1907 in Maries Co., MO.
32 vi. Mariam Moreland was born 1832, and died in Texas. She married William Johnson. She married George Johnson.
+ 33 vii. James Elias Moreland was born 12 SEP 1836, and died 19 JUN 1897 in Parker Co., Texas - bur. Whitt Cem..
34 viii. John Irwin "Irby" Moreland was born 1840.
+ 35 ix. Mary E. Caroline Moreland was born 1842.
+ 36 x. Sarah Ann "Smantha" Moreland was born 1844, and died in Cooper Co., MO.
+ 37 xi. Melissa Jane Moreland was born 1846, and died in Hickory Co., MO.
+ 38 xii. Eliza Catherine Moreland was born 15 DEC 1850, and died 16 DEC 1932.

10. **James Sewell** (Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born ABT. 1808, and died in Monroe Co., TN. He married **Nancy Selvidge**.

Children of James Sewell and Nancy Selvidge are:

39 i. John Sewell was born ABT. 1831, and died 1849 in on mortality schedule, age 19.
40 ii. George Sewell was born 1835.
41 iii. Mary Sewell was born 1837.
42 iv. Vinica Sewell was born 1839.
43 v. Francis Sewell was born 1843.
44 vi. Sarah Sewell was born 1845.

45 vii. James Sewell was born 1849.

11. **Anna Sewell** (Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born ABT. 1810 in Tenn., and died ABT. 1889 in Maries County, Missouri. She married **John Copeland** 12 JUN 1832 in Roane County, Tenn., son of Solomon Copeland and Rebecca Davis. He was born 4 MAR 1797 in Jefferson County, Tenn., and died 16 FEB 1878 in Maries County, Missouri.

Children of Anna Sewell and John Copeland are:

+ 46 i. Emily Jane Copeland was born ABT. 1836, and died in Henry Co., MO.
+ 47 ii. William Jasper Copeland was born 6 FEB 1837, and died 18 APR 1923.
+ 48 iii. Joseph T. Copeland was born 16 NOV 1840, and died 4 JAN 1923 in Phelps County, MO.
+ 49 iv. Martin Monroe Copeland was born 6 FEB 1840, and died 24 JUN 1929 in Maries Co., MO - bur Miles Cem..
+ 50 v. Martha E. Copeland was born 8 APR 1846 in Crawford County, Missouri, and died 15 SEP 1923 in Howell Co., MO. - run over by a cow 8 yrs before death, invalid.
+ 51 vi. Rebecca Copeland was born ABT. 1848, and died in Riverside County, CA.
+ 52 vii. Isaac Newton Copeland was born 13 JUN 1848 in Crawford County, MO, and died 20 MAY 1905 in Phelps County, MO.
+ 53 viii. Thomas J. Copeland was born 13 JAN 1850, and died 1908 in Maries Co., MO - bur Dillon Cem..
+ 54 ix. Francis Marion Copeland was born 13 JAN 1850, and died 6 AUG 1918 in Maries Co., MO ..

12. **Catherine Sewell** (Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born ABT. 1812. She married **Able Pierce** 12 SEP 1842 in Crawford Co., MO.

Children of Catherine Sewell and Able Pierce are:

+ 55 i. A. Rufus Pierce was born 1843.
+ 56 ii. Lavine "Vina" Pierce was born 12 APR 1845, and died 1 APR 1926.
+ 57 iii. Emily Jane Pierce was born 1848, and died in Henry Co., MO.
+ 58 iv. Jacob A. Pierce was born 26 NOV 1850, and died 27 JUL 1937 in Maries Co., MO - bur. Rock Springs Cem..
+ 59 v. William Pierce was born 24 MAR 1852, and died 17 JUN 1904 in Ennis, Texas.

13. **William Sewell** (Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born ABT. 1802, and died 1837 in Crawford Co., MO. He married **Elizabeth Copeland** ABT. 1822, daughter of Solomon Copeland and Rebecca Davis. She was born ABT. 1804, and died ABT. 1826 in McMinn Co., TN.

Children of William Sewell and Elizabeth Copeland are:

60 i. Son Sewell was born ABT. 1823, and died AFT. 1830.

+ 21 ii. Martin Sewell was born 1823, and died BEF. 1880 in Maries Co., MO - buried Sewell Cem. - no headstone.

Descendant Register, Generation No. 6

---

14. **Eliza Copeland** (Susannah Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 22 MAY 1818 in Tennessee, and died JAN 1849 in Maries County, Mo -bur. Rock Springs Cem-d. 3 wks after c.birth. She married **John Berry** 26 DEC 1846 in Crawford County, MO. He was born ABT. 1816.

Children of Eliza Copeland and John Berry are:

+ 61 i. William Matthew Berry was born 25 DEC 1848, and died 4 JUN 1934 in Maries Co., MO - bur Chrisman Cem..
+ 62 ii. James David Berry was born 25 DEC 1848, and died 28 OCT 1937.

15. **Mary "Polly" Copeland** (Susannah Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born ABT. 1820 in Tennessee, and died in Wright County, Missouri. She married **John Sullivant** 5 MAR 1837 in Crawford County, Missouri. He was born ABT. 1815, and died ABT. 1851 in Maries County, Missouri. She married **Caswell Beckham** ABT. 1853. He was born ABT. 1818, and died in Wright County, Missouri.

Children of Mary "Polly" Copeland and John Sullivant are:

63 i. James Sullivant was born ABT. 1838. He married Rosetta Hammond 18 DEC 1872.
+ 64 ii. Francis (Fanny) Sullivant was born ABT. 1841.
65 iii. Elizabeth Sullivant was born ABT. 1842 in twin.
66 iv. Sarah Sullivant was born ABT. 1842 in twin.
+ 67 v. Eliza Sullivant was born ABT. 1845.
68 vi. John Blasingame Sullivant was born ABT. 1849. He married Sarah Shaw 22 APR 1869.
69 vii. .
70 viii. .
71 ix. .

Children of Mary "Polly" Copeland and Caswell Beckham are:

72 i. Mary Beckham was born ABT. 1855. She married Thomas Guiyer 28 DEC 1871 in Phelps Co., MO.
73 ii. Arminta Beckham was born ABT. 1857.
74 iii. Lucinda Beckham was born ABT. 1859.
75 iv. Josuha Beckham was born 1861.

16. **James Copeland** (Susannah Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born ABT. 1821 in Tennessee, and died AFT. 1880 in San Joaquin Co.,

California. He married **Susan A. Copeland** ABT. 1843. She was born 1824 in Tennessee, and died BEF. 1880 in California.

Children of James Copeland and Susan A. Copeland are:

76 i. Eliza Copeland was born ABT. 1844 in Missouri.
77 ii. Margaret Copeland was born ABT. 1846 in Missouri.
+ 78 iii. John Copeland was born ABT. 1849, and died BEF. 1910 in Merced Co., MO.
79 iv. William Copeland was born ABT. 1851, and died in living in San Francisco on 1900 census.
+ 80 v. Elijah Copeland was born ABT. 1853 in MO, and died in living in Yuba Co., CA.
+ 81 vi. James Copeland was born ABT. 1857 in Missouri, and died AFT. 1920 in on 1880 San Joaquin Co., CA census.
+ 82 vii. Elizabeth Copeland was born ABT. 1859.
83 viii. Nancy S. Copeland was born ABT. 1861 in CA.

17. **Pleasant Copeland** (Susannah Sewell^{5}, Pleasant Sewell^{4}, William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born ABT. 1822 in Jefferson County, Tenn., and died 26 AUG 1871 in Maries County, Missouri. He married **Elizabeth Matlock** 15 FEB 1844 in Crawford County, Missouri, daughter of Martin Matlock and Nancy Mitchell. She was born ABT. 1825 in Washington County, Tenn., and died OCT 1864 in Maries County, Missouri. He married **Nancy Palmer Prewett** 10 MAR 1865 in Maries County, Missouri. She was born ABT. 1825, and died ABT. 1900 in Maries County, Missouri.

Children of Pleasant Copeland and Elizabeth Matlock are:

+ 84 i. Martin Copeland was born 10 OCT 1847 in Maries Co., MO, and died 8 APR 1915 in Hayden, MO - bur. Fulkerson Cem..
+ 85 ii. James Copeland was born AUG 1850 in Maries Co., MO, and died ABT. 1872 in Phelps Co., MO.
+ 86 iii. Barbara Ann Copeland was born OCT 1853 in Maries Co., MO, and died UNKNOWN in Boone Co., AR.
+ 87 iv. Joseph T. Copeland was born 14 APR 1855 in Crawford County, Missouri, and died 18 MAR 1902 in Maries County, Missouri.
+ 88 v. Sarah Ethel Copeland was born APR 1860 in Maries Co., MO, and died JUN 1901 in Maries Co., MO -accidentaly shot by her son Wilbert.
+ 89 vi. Mary Elizabeth Copeland was born NOV 1862 in Maries Co., MO, and died ABT. 1948 in Shannon Co., MO.
90 vii. Pleasant Copeland was born OCT 1864, and died OCT 1864 in died with mother at childbirth.

Children of Pleasant Copeland and Nancy Palmer Prewett are:

+ 91 i. Lucinda Copeland was born 16 JUN 1867 in Maries Co., MO, and died 16 OCT 1933 in Maries Co., MO - bur.Fulkerson Cem.,.
+ 92 ii. John S. Copeland was born 14 DEC 1870 in Maries Co., MO, and died 20 NOV 1920 in Maries Co., MO -bur. Fulkerson Cem..

California. He married Susan A. Copeland ABT. 1840. She was born 1824 in Tennessee, and died AFT. 1880 in California.

Children of James Copeland and Susan A. Copeland are:
i. Eliza Copeland was born ABT. 1844 in Missouri.
ii. Margaret Copeland was born ABT. 1848 in Missouri.
iii. John Copeland was born ABT. 1849, and died SEP 1910 in Merced Co., MO.
iv. William Copeland was born ABT. 1851, and died in living in San Francisco on 1900 census.
v. Elijah Copeland was born ABT. 1853 in MO, and died in living in Yuba Co., CA.
vi. James Copeland was born ABT. 1857 in Missouri, and died AFT. 1920 in Ca. 1880 San Joaquin Co., CA census.
vii. Elizabeth Copeland was born ABT. 1859.
viii. Nancy S. Copeland was born ABT. 1861 in CA.

12. Pleasant Copeland (Susannah Sewell, Pleasant Sewell, Whitmell B. Sewell, William Sewell, William Sewell) was born ABT. 1822 in Jefferson County, Tenn., and died 26 AUG 1893 in Maries County, Missouri. He married Elizabeth Matlock 13 FEB 1842 in Crawford County, Missouri, daughter of Martin Matlock and Nancy Mitchell. She was born ABT. 1825 in Washington County, Tenn., and died OCT 1864 in Maries County, Missouri. He married Nancy Palmer Prewett 19 MAR 1866 in Maries County, Missouri. She was born ABT. 1832, and died ABT. 1880 in Maries County, Missouri.

Children of Pleasant Copeland and Elizabeth Matlock are:
i. Martin Copeland was born 10 OCT 1842 in Maries Co., MO, and died 8 APR 1915 in Hayden, MO - bur. Dickerson Cem.
ii. James Copeland was born AUG 1850 in Maries Co., MO, and died ABT. 1872 in Phelps Co., MO.
iii. Henderson Copeland was born OCT 1853 in Maries Co., MO, and died UNKNOWN in Boone Co., AR.
iv. Joseph T. Copeland was born 14 APR 1855 in Crawford County, Missouri, and died 14 MAR 1902 in Maries County, Missouri.
v. Sarah Ethel Copeland was born APR 1860 in Maries Co., MO, and died AUG 1901 in Maries Co., MO - accidentally shot by her son Wilburt.
vi. Mary Elizabeth Copeland was born NOV 1862 in Maries Co., MO, and died ABT. 1948 in Shannon Co., MO.
vii. Pleasant Copeland was born OCT 1864, and died OCT 1864 - died with mother at childbirth.

Children of Pleasant Copeland and Nancy Palmer Prewett are:
i. Lucinda Copeland was born 15 JUN 1867 in Maries Co., MO, and died 10 OCT 1945 in Maries Co., MO - bur. Dickerson Cem.
ii. John S. Copeland was born 14 DEC 1870 in Maries Co., MO, and died 20 NOV 1929 in Maries Co., MO - bur. Dickerson Cem.

18. **Sarah Copeland** (Susannah Sewell^{5}, Pleasant Sewell^{4}, William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born ABT. 1824 in Tennessee, and died ABT. 1868 in Maries County, Missouri. She married **George Washington Matlock**, son of Martin Matlock and Nancy Mitchell. He was born 1819 in Washington Co., Tenn.-believed to be a step-son of Martin, and died 8 FEB 1894 in Maries County, Missouri.

Children of Sarah Copeland and George Washington Matlock are:
+ 93 i. Edna Jane Matlock was born 22 FEB 1844, and died 27 FEB 1864.
94 ii. William Henry Matlock was born ABT. 1845, and died AFT. 1881 in died single.
+ 95 iii. John Wesley Matlock was born 4 JAN 1847, and died 28 DEC 1928 in Brownwood, Texas.
+ 96 iv. Sophronia Adeline Matlock was born 9 DEC 1849, and died 15 JUL 1932.
+ 97 v. Arminta Matlock was born ABT. 1852.
98 vi. George Matlock was born ABT. 1853. He married Mary Jane Hughes 14 AUG 1877.
+ 99 vii. James Matlock was born 15 JUL 1855, and died 18 JUL 1911 in Plainview, Hale Co., Texas.
+ 100 viii. Sarah Francis Matlock was born 12 JAN 1857, and died 22 JUN 1933 in Oklahoma.
+ 101 ix. Mary Elizabeth Matlock was born 9 AUG 1861, and died 19 AUG 1931 in Summerville, MO.
102 x. Edward B. Matlock was born ABT. 1865, and died in in Mexico - died of small pox.

19. **John Copeland** (Susannah Sewell^{5}, Pleasant Sewell^{4}, William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born ABT. 1826 in Tennessee, and died BEF. 1878 in California or MO. He married **Nancy Copeland**. She was born ABT. 1824 in Illinois.

Children of John Copeland and Nancy Copeland are:
103 i. Martha Copeland was born ABT. 1848 in MO.
104 ii. James Copeland was born ABT. 1850 in MO.
+ 105 iii. William J. Copeland was born ABT. 1855 in IL, and died in Tuolumne Co, CA.
+ 106 iv. George "Parat" Copeland was born ABT. 1857.
107 v. Mary Copeland was born ABT. 1859.

20. **Frances "Fannie" Copeland** (Susannah Sewell^{5}, Pleasant Sewell^{4}, William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born 11 NOV 1829 in Roane County, Tenn., and died 3 JAN 1917 in Maries Co., MO. bur Rock Springs Cem. She married **James G. "Jenness" Pierce** 20 SEP 1850 in Crawford County, Missouri. He was born 13 AUG 1825, and died 18 OCT 1896 in Maries Co., MO -bur. Rock Springs Cem.

Children of Frances "Fannie" Copeland and James G. "Jenness" Pierce are:
108 i. Able (Abel) W. Pierce was born ABT. 1852. He married Charlotte Dodson 29 AUG 1869 in Maries Co., MO.
+ 109 ii. John Pierce was born ABT. 1853.
110 iii. Sarah E. Pierce was born ABT. 1856.

19. Sarah Copeland (Susannah Sewell^{5}, Pleasant Sewell^{4}, William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born ABT. 1824 in Tennessee, and died ABT. 1868 in Macon County, Missouri. She married George Washington Matlock, son of Martin Matlock and Nancy Mitchell. He was born 1819 in Washington Co., Tenn.--believed to be a stepson of Martin, and died 8 FEB 1894 in Macon County, Missouri.

Children of Sarah Copeland and George Washington Matlock are:

+ 92 i. Malvina Jane Matlock was born 22 FEB 1844, and died 27 FEB 1864.
93 ii. William Henry Matlock was born ABT. 1845, and died AFT. 1881 to died single.
+ 94 iii. John Wesley Matlock was born 4 JAN 1847, and died 28 DEC 1928 in Brownwood, Texas.
+ 95 iv. Susannah Adaline Matlock was born 9 DEC 1849, and died 15 JUL 1932.
+ 96 v. Virginia Matlock was born ABT. 1852.
97 vi. George Matlock was born ABT. 1853. He married Mary Jane Hughes 14 AUG 1877.
+ 98 vii. Barnes Matlock was born 15 JUL 1855, and died 18 JUL 1911 in Plainview, Hale Co., Texas.
+ 99 viii. Sarah Frances Matlock was born 12 JAN 1857, and died 22 JUN 1903 in Oklahoma.
+ 100 ix. Mary Elizabeth Matlock was born 9 AUG 1861, and died 17 JUN 1951 in Summerville, MO.
101 x. Edward B. Matlock was born ABT. 1865, and died in in Mexico - died of small pox.

20. John Copeland (Susannah Sewell^{5}, Pleasant Sewell^{4}, William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born ABT. 1826 in Tennessee, and died BEF. 1858 in Callaway Co., MO. He married Nancy Copeland. She was born ABT. 1827 in Illinois.

Children of John Copeland and Nancy Copeland are:

102 i. Margaret Copeland was born ABT. 1848 in MO.
103 ii. James Copeland was born ABT. 1850 in MO.
+ 104 iii. William J. Copeland was born ABT. 1855 in IL, and died in Tuolumne Co., CA.
+ 105 iv. George "Dana" Copeland was born ABT. 1857.
106 v. Mary Copeland was born ABT. 1858.

21. Frances "Fannie" Copeland (Susannah Sewell^{5}, Pleasant Sewell^{4}, William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born 15 NOV 1829 in Boone County, Tenn., and died 8 JAN 1887 in Macon Co., MO, bur Rock Springs Cem. She married James G. "Jimmie" Pierce 20 SEP 1849 in Crawford County, Missouri. He was born 13 AUG 1825, and died 28 OCT 1890 in Macon Co., MO--bur. Rock Springs Cem.

Children of Frances "Fannie" Copeland and James G. "Jimmie" Pierce are:

108 i. Abel/Abell M. Pierce was born ABT. 1852. He married Charlotte Fellows 29 AUG 1889 in Macon Co., MO.
+ 109 ii. Ida Pierce was born ABT. 1853.
110 iii. Sarah E. Pierce was born ABT. 1856.

111 iv. Elizabeth Pierce was born ABT. 1855, and died 1883 in Maries Co., MO -Bur. Rock Springs Cem;. She married James Parrish 22 OCT 1871 in Maries Co., MO. He was born 1848, and died 1922.
112 v. Eliza J. Pierce was born ABT. 1857.
+ 113 vi. Mary Pierce was born 2 SEP 1858, and died 17 JUN 1929 in Maries Co., MO - bur. Rock Spring Cem..
114 vii. Louisa Pierce was born ABT. 1863.
115 viii. Emily G. Pierce was born ABT. 1864.
116 ix. Etta (Victoria) Pierce was born 4 NOV 1866, and died 22 JUL 1923 in Maries Co., MO - bur. Rock Spring Cem.. She married Perry F. James. He was born 17 FEB 1860.

21. **Martin Sewell** (William Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 1823, and died BEF. 1880 in Maries Co., MO - buried Sewell Cem. - no headstone. He married **Lucreta Sullivant** 5 FEB 1843 in Crawford Co., MO. He married **Eliza Ann Miller Rinehart** ABT. 1867. She died ABT. 1882.

Children of Martin Sewell and Lucreta Sullivant are:
117 i. Elizabeth Sewell was born ABT. 1844, and died 24 OCT 1925 in unmarried - buried in Sewell Cemetery-Maries Co., MO.
118 ii. Catherine Sewell was born ABT. 1846. She married Joseph Collins 11 NOV 1869 in Maries Co., MO.
119 iii. Sophronia Sewell was born ABT. 1848, and died AFT. 1870 in died young.
+ 120 iv. John B. Sewell was born 6 DEC 1849, and died 19 DEC 1934 in Maries Co., MO bur. Sewell Cem..
121 v. Permelia Ann Sewlll was born 1853, and died in no children. She married Arzo Emery Lewis 18 DEC 1872 in Maries Co., MO.
+ 122 vi. Nancy Ellen Sewlll was born 14 JAN 1855.
+ 123 vii. Sarah Clementine "Tina" Sewlll was born 1857, and died 1935 in Dillard, MO.
+ 124 viii. Lucy Sewlll was born 5 MAY 1859, and died 17 MAR 1923.
125 ix. Hubbard Sewlll was born ABT. 1861, and died in died young.
126 x. Lettie Sewlll was born ABT. 1863, and died in died as infant - mother died when she was born.

Children of Martin Sewell and Eliza Ann Miller Rinehart are:
+ 127 i. William L. Sewell was born OCT 1868.
128 ii. George Frank Sewell was born 1871. He married Eda James.
129 iii. James Martin Sewell was born 1874.

24. **Eliza Catherine Sewell** (William Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 4 OCT 1830, and died 3 JUL 1896. She married **John M. Caldweld** 1 DEC 1852 in Gasconade Co., MO.

Children of Eliza Catherine Sewell and John M. Caldweld are:

111 iv. Elizabeth Pierce was born ABT. 1855, and died 1883 in Maries Co., MO - bur. Rock Springs Cem.. She married James Farrish 22 OCT 1871 in Maries Co., MO. He was born 1848, and died 1922.

112 v. Elijah L. Pierce was born ABT. 1857.

+ 113 vi. Mary Pierce was born 2 SEP 1858, and died 17 JUN 1929 in Maries Co., MO - bur. Rock Spring Cem..

114 vii. Louisa Pierce was born ABT. 1863.

115 viii. Emily O. Pierce was born ABT. 1864.

116 ix. Eliza (Victoria) Pierce was born 4 NOV 1866, and died 22 JUL 1937 in Maries Co., MO - bur. Rock Spring Cem.. She married Perry L. James. He was born 19 FEB 1860.

37. Martin Sewell (William Sewell[5], Ninian Sewell[4], William B. Sewell[3], William Sewell[2], William Sewell[1]) was born 1824, and died DEC 1889 in Maries Co., MO - buried Sewell Cem. - no headstone. He married Lucretia Sullivant 5 FEB 1843 in Crawford Co., MO. He married Eliza Ann Miller Hinson ABT. 1867. She died ABT. 1882.

Children of Martin Sewell and Lucretia Sullivant are:

117 i. Elizabeth Sewell was born ABT. 1844, and died 14 OCT 1925 in unmarried - buried in Sewell Cemetery, Maries Co., MO.

118 ii. Catherine Sewell was born ABT. 1846. She married Joseph Collins 11 NOV 1869 in Maries Co., MO.

119 iii. Sophronia Sewell was born ABT. 1848, and died ABT. 1870 - died young.

+ 120 iv. John B. Sewell was born 6 DEC 1849, and died 19 DEC 1934 in Maries Co., MO - bur. Sewell Cem..

121 v. Permelia Ann Sewell was born 1851, and died in childbirth. She married Archibald Lewis 14 DEC 1872 in Maries Co., MO.

+ 122 vi. Nancy Ellen Sewell was born 14 JAN 1855.

+ 123 vii. Sarah Clementine "Tina" Sewell was born 1857, and died 1945 in Dillon, MO.

+ 124 viii. Lucy Sewell was born 3 MAY 1859, and died 17 MAR 1923.

125 ix. Richard Sewell was born ABT. 1861, and died in died young.

126 x. Louise Sewell was born ABT. 1865, and died in died as infant - mother died when she was born.

Children of Martin Sewell and Eliza Ann Miller Hinson are:

+ 127 i. William L. Sewell was born OCT 1868.

128 ii. George Franklin Sewell was born 1871. He married Ella Bench.

129 iii. James Martin Sewell was born 1876.

38. Eliza Catherine Sewell (William Sewell[5], Ninian Sewell[4], William B. Sewell[3], William Sewell[2], William Sewell[1]) was born 4 OCT 1830, and died 1 JUL 1896. She married John M. Caldwell 1 DEC 1852 in Gasconade Co., MO.

Children of Eliza Catherine Sewell and John M. Caldwell are:

130 i. William Caldweld was born 1854.
131 ii. Baxter Caldweld was born 1855.
132 iii. George B. Caldweld was born 5 APR 1861, and died 17 MAY 1866.
133 iv. Robert Caldweld was born 1858.

25. **George Whitfield Sewell** (William Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 18 JAN 1833, and died 9 JUL 1912 in Red Bird, MO. He married **Sirena C. Pryor** 17 NOV 1853 in Gasconade Co., MO.

Children of George Whitfield Sewell and Sirena C. Pryor are:
134 i. William E. Sewell was born ABT. 1853, and died in died as infant - another child named William.
+ 135 ii. Pleasant Sewell was born 4 OCT 1854, and died 13 JAN 1921.
136 iii. Jane "Jennie" Sewell was born 15 APR 1856, and died 27 SEP 1946. She married Granville McIntosh.
+ 137 iv. John Lundford Sewell was born 18 APR 1858.
+ 138 v. James Alva Sewell was born 23 NOV 1859, and died 17 JUN 1926 in Gasconade Co., MO.
+ 139 vi. William Eugene Sewell was born 12 NOV 1861, and died 24 APR 1929 in Bland, Gasconade Co., MO.
140 vii. Sarah E. Sewell was born 3 MAY 1863, and died 14 AUG 1864.
+ 141 viii. Benjamin Leach Sewell was born 26 FEB 1865, and died 10 FEB 1934.
+ 142 ix. Cleon C. Sewell was born 14 MAR 1867, and died 23 SEP 1947.
+ 143 x. George A. Sewell was born 6 FEB 1869, and died 7 APR 1962 in buried Lake Charles Cem. St. Louis.
144 xi. Anna Arvazine "Arva" Sewell was born 28 MAY 1870, and died 11 SEP 1891. She married Joe McWilliams.
145 xii. Joseph Eldo Sewell was born 1 APR 1874, and died 30 AUG 1881.
+ 146 xiii. Bryon Baxter Sewell was born 26 MAR 1876, and died 14 NOV 1958.
147 xiv. Mary E. "Mollie" Sewell was born 9 MAY 1879. She married Lige Colter.

26. **William Levi Sewell** (William Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 1836, and died 1863 in Gasconade Co., MO. He married **Anna Bowen** 1855.

Children of William Levi Sewell and Anna Bowen are:
+ 148 i. Sarah Elizabeth Sewell was born 1 FEB 1859, and died 16 MAR 1925.
149 ii. William Levi Sewell was born ABT. 1861, and died in died in infancy.
150 iii. Mary Arvazine Sewell was born 26 JUL 1863, and died in died in infancy.

27. **Pleasant Moreland** (Eliza Mariam Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 1821 in TN, and died 1862 in died in Civil War. He married

Elizabeth Baker. She died ABT. 1857 in Maries Co., MO. He married **Nancy Boyer** 30 OCT 1858 in Maries Co., MO.

Children of Pleasant Moreland and Elizabeth Baker are:

151 i. Casilda Moreland was born 1842.
152 ii. James Moreland was born 1848.
153 iii. Mary Moreland was born 1850. She married Franklin Thomas 7 MAY 1870 in Maries Co., MO.
154 iv. Harriet Moreland was born 1852. She married George Johnson 19 JAN 1879 in Maries Co., MO.
155 v. Irving Moreland was born 1857, and died 1873 in died at age 16.

Child of Pleasant Moreland and Nancy Boyer is:

156 i. David Moreland was born 1860.

28. **Nancy Jane Moreland** (Eliza Mariam Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 1823, and died in Franklin Co., MO. She married **Samuel Butler** 5 MAY 1842 in Crawford Co., MO.

Children of Nancy Jane Moreland and Samuel Butler are:

157 i. Son Butler was born 1843, and died in died in Civil War.
158 ii. George Butler was born ABT. 1845, and died in Texas.
+ 159 iii. Henry Butler was born ABT. 1847.
+ 160 iv. Jasper Butler was born ABT. 1849.
161 v. Benjamin Butler was born ABT. 1851, and died in died young.
162 vi. Matilda Butler was born ABT. 1853, and died in St. Louis, MO.
163 vii. Amanda Butler was born ABT. 1855. She married James Butler in not related. He died in Texas.

29. **George W. Moreland** (Eliza Mariam Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 18 DEC 1825 in Confederate soldier, prisoner, later Union soldier, and died 5 MAR 1900 in Parker Co., Texas. He married **Lucinda Shinkle** 8 APR 1847 in Crawford Co., MO. She was born 3 FEB 1827, and died 14 SEP 1891.

Children of George W. Moreland and Lucinda Shinkle are:

164 i. Henry N. "Watts" Moreland was born 9 APR 1848, and died BEF. 1900 in had 4 children. He married Mary Logsdom in Hillsboro, IL.
165 ii. Elijah Wesley Moreland was born 4 JAN 1850 in Crawford Co., MO, and died 1930 in Seattle, WA - had 7 children.
166 iii. Elisha Burke Moreland was born 4 JAN 1850 in Crawford Co., MO- twin, and died 10 MAY 1927 in Parker Co., Texas. He married Martha Ann Hamel 31 JUL 1873 in Litchfield, IL. She died in Rockport, AR - was taking her home when she died-4 children. He married Elizabeth Asyneth Herring 27 DEC 1882. She died in she had 11

children.

167 iv. Mariam Elizabeth Moreland was born 16 MAY 1853, and died in moved to Texas - had 9 children. She married Justus Craig 16 NOV 1871 in Madison Co., IL.

168 v. John Williams Moreland was born 28 APR 1855, and died in Houston, TX. He married Hester Ann Mills 1 DEC 1884 in Parker Co., Texas. She died in had 6 children.

169 vi. Elias Logan Moreland was born 31 OCT 1858 in Phelps Co., MO, and died 1875 in Illinois.

170 vii. Samuel Thomas Moreland was born 14 MAR 1861, and died 2 MAR 1941 in Young Co., Texas. He married Mary Stanford Bryant in Young Co., Texas. She died in had 8 children.

171 viii. Lydia Ellen Moreland was born 18 NOV 1867 in Greencastle, Madison Co., Illinois, and died 15 MAY 1951 in Jack Co., Texas. She married John W. Mills 7 MAY 1885.

172 ix. Mary Lucinda Moreland was born 19 DEC 1869 in Madison Co., IL, and died 29 OCT 1956. She married Nelson Luther Mills. He died 5 MAR 1900.

173 x. Pearl Myrtle Moreland was born 3 JAN 1873.

174 xi. Boy Moreland was born ABT. 1875, and died in died at four weeks of whooping cough.

175 xii. William Ernest Moreland was born 10 NOV 1877 in Dill City, OK.

31. **William W. "Bucky" Moreland** (Eliza Mariam Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 17 JUL 1829, and died JUN 1907 in Maries Co., MO. He married **Lydia Johnson**. She died 16 FEB 1897 in age 59 yrs. 5 mos. - Moreland Cem. Maries Co., MO.

Children of William W. "Bucky" Moreland and Lydia Johnson are:

+ 176 i. Nancy Moreland was born 2 FEB 1857, and died 25 OCT 1918 in Maries Co., MO - bur. Moreland Cem..

+ 177 ii. Mary Moreland was born 4 AUG 1859, and died 20 FEB 1906.

178 iii. Margaret Moreland was born 1863.

179 iv. Martha Ellen Moreland was born FEB 1859, and died 16 SEP 1859 in Maries Co., MO - bur. Moreland Cem. age 7 mos, 6 days.

33. **James Elias Moreland** (Eliza Mariam Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 12 SEP 1836, and died 19 JUN 1897 in Parker Co., Texas - bur. Whitt Cem.. He married **Nancy Jane Johnson** 13 JUN 1858 in Phelps Co., MO.

Children of James Elias Moreland and Nancy Jane Johnson are:

180 i. Martha Moreland was born 1861.

181 ii. Harris Moreland was born 1866.

182 iii. Mary L. Moreland was born 1869.

35. **Mary E. Caroline Moreland** (Eliza Mariam Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 1842. She married **Leonard Shinkle**. He died in

killed in Civil War. She married **Lorenzo "Rons" Carter**. She married **Isaac Rhodens**.

Children of Mary E. Caroline Moreland and Leonard Shinkle are:
183 i. Thomas Shinkle was born ABT. 1858.
184 ii. Emma Shinkle was born 1860.
185 iii. Ellen Shinkle was born 1861. She married Dan Williams.
186 iv. Fanny Shinkle was born 1864.

Children of Mary E. Caroline Moreland and Lorenzo "Rons" Carter are:
187 i. Robert Carter was born ABT. 1866.
188 ii. Lou Carter was born ABT. 1868, and died in Bland, MO. She married Dolph Hemme.
189 iii. Nettie Carter was born ABT. 1870, and died in Bland, MO. She married Samuel Crider.
190 iv. Newton Carter was born ABT. 1872, and died in Bland, MO.

36. **Sarah Ann "Smantha" Moreland** (Eliza Mariam Sewell^{5}, Pleasant Sewell^{4}, William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born 1844, and died in Cooper Co., MO. She married **A. Chappell**.

Children of Sarah Ann "Smantha" Moreland and A. Chappell are:
191 i. Harriet Chappell was born ABT. 1866, and died in Kansas. She married Joseph Rhodes.
192 ii. Joseph Chappell was born ABT. 1868.
193 iii. Catherine Chappell was born ABT. 1870.

37. **Melissa Jane Moreland** (Eliza Mariam Sewell^{5}, Pleasant Sewell^{4}, William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born 1846, and died in Hickory Co., MO. She married **Lemuel Carter**. He died in died in Civil War- Confederate serivce. She married **Ransom "Lorenzo" Carter**.

Children of Melissa Jane Moreland and Lemuel Carter are:
194 i. James Carter was born ABT. 1863.
195 ii. Daughter Carter was born ABT. 1864.

Child of Melissa Jane Moreland and Ransom "Lorenzo" Carter is:
196 i. Thomas Carter.

38. **Eliza Catherine Moreland** (Eliza Mariam Sewell^{5}, Pleasant Sewell^{4}, William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born 15 DEC 1850, and died 16 DEC 1932. She married **Jackson Terrill** 19 APR 1866. He died in Served in Civil War - Confederate.

Children of Eliza Catherine Moreland and Jackson Terrill are:
197 i. John W. F. Terrill was born 1867, and died 1950. He married Oma May.
198 ii. Francis Lee Terrill was born 15 SEP 1869, and died 6 OCT 1870.

Killed in Civil War. She married Lorenzo "Renz" Carter. She married Isaac Rhodens

Children of Mary E. Caroline Moreland and Leonard Shinkle are:
183 i. Thomas Shinkle was born ABT. 1858.
184 ii. Emma Shinkle was born 1860.
185 iii. Lillian Shinkle was born 1861. She married Otto Williams.
186 iv. Fanny Shinkle was born 1864.

Children of Mary E. Caroline Moreland and Lorenzo "Renz" Carter are:
187 i. Horace Carter was born ABT. 1866.
188 ii. Lula Carter was born ABT. 1868, and died in Bland, MO. She married Dolph Hennon.
189 iii. Nettie Carter was born ABT. 1870, and died in Bland, MO. She married Samuel Cribbs.
190 iv. Newton Carter was born ABT. 1872, and died in Bland, MO.

36. Sarah Ann "Samantha"[6] Moreland (Eliza Mariam Sewell[5], Pleasant Sewell[4], William B. Sewell[3], William Sewell[2], William Sewell[1]) was born 1844, and died in Cooper Co., MO. She married A. Chappell.

Children of Sarah Ann "Samantha" Moreland and A. Chappell are:
191 i. Harriet Chappell was born ABT. 1866, and died in Kansas. She married Joseph Brooks.
192 ii. Joseph Chappell was born ABT. 1868.
193 iii. Catherine Chappell was born ABT. 1870.

37. Melissa Jane Moreland (Eliza Mariam Sewell[5], Pleasant Sewell[4], William B. Sewell[3], William Sewell[2], William Sewell[1]) was born 1846, and died in Hickory Co., MO. She married Lemuel Carter. He died in died in Civil War- Confederate service. She married Ransom "Lorenzo" Carter.

Children of Melissa Jane Moreland and Lemuel Carter are:
194 i. Lemuel Carter was born ABT. 1863.
195 ii. Dauphin Carter was born ABT. 1864.

Child of Melissa Jane Moreland and Ransom "Lorenzo" Carter is:
196 i. Thomas Carter.

38. Eliza Catherine Moreland (Eliza Mariam Sewell[5], Pleasant Sewell[4], William B. Sewell[3], William Sewell[2], William Sewell[1]) was born 15 DEC 1849, and died 16 DEC 1932. She married Jackson Terrill 19 APR 1866. He died in Served in Civil War - Confederate.

Children of Eliza Catherine Moreland and Jackson Terrill are:
197 i. John W. P. Terrill was born 1867, and died 1950. He married Ollie May.
198 ii. Linda Lee Terrill was born 15 SEP 1869, and died 6 OCT 1930.

199 iii. Lucy Terrill was born ABT. 1871. She married John R. Crider.
200 iv. Dewitt C. Terrill was born ABT. 1873.
201 v. Edward Terrill was born ABT. 1875.
+ 202 vi. Sam J. Terrill was born 15 FEB 1877, and died 13 SEP 1912.
+ 203 vii. A. J. "Jack" Terrill was born 26 SEP 1879, and died 4 JUN 1921.
204 viii. Carlos I. Terrill was born 9 APR 1882, and died 15 NOV 1920 in single.
205 ix. Eliza C. Terrill was born 8 JUN 1887, and died 31 AUG 1911. She married Charles Ridenhour.

46. **Emily Jane Copeland** (Anna Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born ABT. 1836, and died in Henry Co., MO. She married **Anderson Beckham** 14 MAR 1850 in Crawford County, MO. He was born ABT. 1820.

Children of Emily Jane Copeland and Anderson Beckham are:
+ 206 i. Thomas Leonard Beckham was born ABT. 1851, and died in Dillard, MO.
+ 207 ii. John Beckham was born ABT. 1855, and died in Henry Co., MO.
208 iii. Perry Beckham was born ABT. 1857.
209 iv. Arminta (Mina) Beckham was born ABT. 1859. She married John P. Bailey 13 DEC 1880.
+ 210 v. Rowena Beckham was born 5 JUN 1862, and died 1892 in Maries Co., MO - bur. Dillon Cem..
211 vi. Martha Beckham was born ABT. 1864.
212 vii. James Beckham was born ABT. 1866.
213 viii. Dora H. Beckham was born ABT. 1869.

47. **William Jasper Copeland** (Anna Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 6 FEB 1837, and died 18 APR 1923. He married **Matilda Cox**. She was born ABT. 1840. He married **Elizabeth Reinhart**. He married **Lucinda Ferrell** 15 OCT 1858 in Phelps County, MO. She was born ABT. 1840, and died BEF. 1880.

Child of William Jasper Copeland and Matilda Cox is:
214 i. Charles Copeland was born ABT. 1873, and died in Pulaski Co., MO.

Children of William Jasper Copeland and Lucinda Ferrell are:
215 i. Albert Warren Copeland was born 17 JAN 1861, and died 7 JAN 1882 in single - bur. Mayfield Cem. Ft. Leonard Wood, MO.
216 ii. Houston E. Copeland was born OCT 1864, and died 1933 in St. Louis, Missouri. He married Carrie Miller. She died in no children.
217 iii. Carrie Copeland was born ABT. 1866, and died BEF. 1880.
218 iv. Lulu Copeland was born ABT. 1867.

48. **Joseph T. Copeland** (Anna Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2,

William Sewell^{1}) was born 16 NOV 1840, and died 4 JAN 1923 in Phelps County, MO. He married **Nancy Vaughn** ABT. 1865. She was born ABT. 1843.

Children of Joseph T. Copeland and Nancy Vaughn are:

+ 219 i. John Copeland was born ABT. 1867.
+ 220 ii. James Copeland was born ABT. 1869.
+ 221 iii. William Copeland was born ABT. 1871, and died in Pulaski Co., MO.
222 iv. Joseph B. Copeland was born ABT. 1873. He married Jane Breuer in Gasconade Co., MO.
223 v. Chester Copeland was born DEC 1875. He married Estelle Gunther in Phelps Co., MO.
224 vi. Anna Copeland was born JUL 1877. She married Fred Emmons in Gasconade Co., MO.
225 vii. Martha (Mary) Copeland was born ABT. 1878. She married Jacob Jenricks. He died in Illinois.
226 viii. Vicie Copeland was born ABT. 1881. She married Charles Johnson.
+ 227 ix. Francis "Frank" Copeland was born ABT. 1883.
228 x. Frances Copeland was born NOV 1888.

49. **Martin Monroe Copeland** (Anna Sewell^{5}, Pleasant Sewell^{4}, William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born 6 FEB 1840, and died 24 JUN 1929 in Maries Co., MO - bur Miles Cem.. He married **Livonia Hazzard** 29 SEP 1864 in Phelps County, MO. She was born 29 APR 1846, and died 27 JUL 1905.

Children of Martin Monroe Copeland and Livonia Hazzard are:

+ 229 i. Laura Copeland was born ABT. 1866.
+ 230 ii. William Thomas Copeland was born 6 OCT 1870, and died 3 APR 1940 in bur. St. James, MO.
231 iii. John W. Copeland was born 12 OCT 1879, and died in California. He married Adeline Mizell.
+ 232 iv. Emma Jane "Emma" Copeland was born JAN 1874, and died in Maries Co., MO - bur Miles Cem..
233 v. Charles Copeland was born ABT. 1867, and died ABT. 1867 in died in infancy.

50. **Martha E. Copeland** (Anna Sewell^{5}, Pleasant Sewell^{4}, William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born 8 APR 1846 in Crawford County, Missouri, and died 15 SEP 1923 in Howell Co., MO. - run over by a cow 8 yrs before death, invalid. She married **John Mustain** 1 AUG 1866 in Phelps County, Missouri. He was born ABT. 1844, and died 29 JUN 1929 in Howell County, MO.

Children of Martha E. Copeland and John Mustain are:

234 i. Joe Annie Mustain was born 24 JUN 1867, and died 21 OCT 1870.
235 ii. William E. Mustain was born 9 MAR 1869, and died 6 AUG 1870.

236 iii. John Stanford Mustain was born 13 MAY 1871, and died 10 AUG 1954 in West Plains, MO. He married Julia May Nelson APR 1896.

237 iv. Mary Frances Mustain was born ABT. 1873, and died 1932 in West Plains, MO. She married Maurice Heselton 14 DEC 1893.

238 v. Ella Myra Mustain was born 9 FEB 1876, and died 6 APR 1961 in Cleveland, MO. She married Fred Nelson 11 APR 1897.

239 vi. A. Alfred Mustain was born 5 JAN 1880, and died 11 NOV 1965 in West Plains, MO. He married Fannie Hunt 9 SEP 1899.

51. **Rebecca Copeland** (Anna Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born ABT. 1848, and died in Riverside County, CA. She married **George Cluett** 26 FEB 1871 in Phelps County, MO. He was born 1841 in Wisconsin, and died in Riverside County, CA.

Children of Rebecca Copeland and George Cluett are:

240 i. Anna Lydia Cluett was born JUN 1875.
241 ii. John Cluett was born SEP 1876.
242 iii. William Cluett was born MAR 1880.
243 iv. Howard Cluett was born OCT 1882.

52. **Isaac Newton Copeland** (Anna Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 13 JUN 1848 in Crawford County, MO, and died 20 MAY 1905 in Phelps County, MO. He married **Sarah Ann Barnes** 13 JAN 1870 in Maries County, Missouri. She was born ABT. 1849, and died 1892. He married **Cordilia Maxwell** ABT. 1897. She was born ABT. 1850.

Children of Isaac Newton Copeland and Sarah Ann Barnes are:

+ 244 i. John W. Copeland was born 3 NOV 1872, and died 19 MAR 1959.
245 ii. George Copeland was born 1871, and died in died young.
+ 246 iii. Albert Copeland was born 1876.
+ 247 iv. Charles Copeland was born 1878.
248 v. Joseph Copeland was born AUG 1882. He married Amelia J..
+ 249 vi. Samuel Copeland was born JAN 1884.
+ 250 vii. David Otto Copeland was born 2 JUN 1886, and died 12 APR 1968 in Maries Co., MO - bur Rock Springs Cem..
251 viii. Oda Copeland was born DEC 1888.

Children of Isaac Newton Copeland and Cordilia Maxwell are:

252 i. Isaac Copeland was born SEP 1899.
253 ii. Benjamin T. Copeland.
254 iii. Mary E. Copeland. She married Boley Copeland. He was born 1897. She married Boley Copeland, son of Joseph Henry Copeland and Ingerber. He was born OCT 1897.

53. **Thomas J. Copeland** (Anna Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 13 JAN 1850, and died 1908 in Maries Co., MO - bur Dillon Cem.. He married **Arletha Fritts** 18 JUL 1875 in Maries County, MO. She was born 1855, and died 1912.

Children of Thomas J. Copeland and Arletha Fritts are:

+ 255 i. Robert Marion Copeland was born 5 OCT 1876, and died 3 SEP 1971 in Maries Co., MO - bur Hickory Grove Cem..
+ 256 ii. Alfred M. Copeland was born 1878, and died in Urich, MO - bur. White Oak Cem..
257 iii. Albert (Burton) Copeland was born MAY 1881.
258 iv. Rosa Nell Copeland was born MAR 1884, and died 24 FEB 1971 in Maries Co., MO - bur Dillon Cem.. She married Frank Arnold.
259 v. William Thomas Copeland was born 28 AUG 1889, and died 1952 in Maries Co., MO - Dillion Cem. He married Blanch Biles. She was born 1888, and died 1965 in Maries Co., MO - bur Dillon Cem..
+ 260 vi. Crissie Christopher Copeland was born FEB 1893, and died 23 MAR 1969 in Maries Co., MO - bur Dillon Cem..

54. **Francis Marion Copeland** (Anna Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 13 JAN 1850, and died 6 AUG 1918 in Maries Co., MO .. He married **Adelia Frances Fritts** 6 APR 1869 in Maries Co., MO. He married **Adelia Frances Fritts** 6 AUG 1869 in Maries County, Missouri.

Children of Francis Marion Copeland and Adelia Frances Fritts are:

+ 261 i. Joseph Henry Copeland was born 1871.
262 ii. James Thomas Copeland was born MAR 1874.
+ 263 iii. Lettie Copeland was born NOV 1886.

Children of Francis Marion Copeland and Adelia Frances Fritts are:

+ 261 i. Joseph Henry Copeland was born 1871.
264 ii. James Thomas Copeland was born MAR 1876.
+ 263 iii. Lettie Copeland was born NOV 1886.

55. **A. Rufus Pierce** (Catherine Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 1843. He married **Sarah Giesler**. She died in Fulton Co., AR.

Children of A. Rufus Pierce and Sarah Giesler are:

265 i. William Pierce was born 1860.
266 ii. George Pierce was born 1866.
267 iii. Richard Pierce was born 1869.

56. **Lavine "Vina" Pierce** (Catherine Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 12 APR 1845, and died 1 APR 1926. She married **Edward J.**

Carrington. She married **Jehu Southard**.

Children of Lavine "Vina" Pierce and Edward J. Carrington are:
268 i. Francis M. Carrington was born 25 APR 1863.
269 ii. Edward H. Carrington was born 21 AUG 1867.
270 iii. William Thomas Carrington was born 1869, and died 17 SEP 1873.
271 iv. Sallie O. Carrington was born 9 OCT 1874, and died 1877 in died at age 3.

Children of Lavine "Vina" Pierce and Jehu Southard are:
272 i. Robert Southard was born 1 FEB 1877, and died 1945. He married Nellie Tipton.
273 ii. Emma Josie Southard was born 12 OCT 1878, and died 13 AUG 1975. She married Everett Dillion 11 FEB 1906.
274 iii. Ida Southard was born 26 AUG 1880, and died 12 MAR 1958. She married Martin Magnusson.
275 iv. Roena Southard was born 15 MAR 1884.
276 v. Joseph Oscar Southard was born 17 AUG 1886, and died 14 NOV 1970.

57. **Emily Jane Pierce** (Catherine Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 1848, and died in Henry Co., MO. She married **Russell Moreland**.

Children of Emily Jane Pierce and Russell Moreland are:
277 i. William Moreland was born 1867.
278 ii. Mary Louinda Moreland was born 1869, and died in Henry Co., MO. She married James Brown.
279 iii. Minnie "Vina" Moreland was born ABT. 1871. She married Tom Robison.
280 iv. Anna Moreland was born ABT. 1873. She married O. L. Warner.
281 v. Sallie Moreland was born ABT. 1875. She married Joseph Dillon.

58. **Jacob A. Pierce** (Catherine Sewell^5, Pleasant Sewell^4, William B. Sewell^3, William Sewell^2, William Sewell^1) was born 26 NOV 1850, and died 27 JUL 1937 in Maries Co., MO - bur. Rock Springs Cem.. He married **Lydia James** 19 NOV 1871 in Maries Co., MO. She was born 25 DEC 1851, and died 10 MAR 1931 in Maries Co., MO - bur. Rock Springs Cem..

Children of Jacob A. Pierce and Lydia James are:
282 i. Lula Pierce was born ABT. 1872, and died in died childless. She married Sam Moreland.
+ 283 ii. Mary Etta Pierce was born 1872, and died 1947.
284 iii. Ora Pierce was born 1874, and died 1945. She married Charles Brown.
285 iv. Cora Pierce was born 1890, and died 1970. She married Thomas Matthews.
286 v. Charles A. Pierce was born 16 MAR 1882, and died 9 DEC 1961. He married Mary Giesler.
287 vi. Rainey Pierce was born 7 OCT 1886, and died 4 AUG 1963. He married Maggie.

288 vii. Perry Pierce was born ABT. 1888, and died in died in Infancy.

59. **William Pierce** (Catherine Sewell^{5}, Pleasant Sewell^{4}, William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born 24 MAR 1852, and died 17 JUN 1904 in Ennis, Texas. He married **Martha Southard** 9 OCT 1870 in Maries Co., MO.

Children of William Pierce and Martha Southard are:
289 i. Tine Pierce was born ABT. 1872.
290 ii. Nora Pierce was born ABT. 1874.
291 iii. Anna Pierce was born ABT. 1876.
292 iv. Esker Pierce was born ABT. 1878.
293 v. May Pierce was born ABT. 1880.

21. **Martin Sewell** (William Sewell^{5}, Pleasant Sewell^{4}, William B. Sewell^{3}, William Sewell^{2}, William Sewell^{1}) was born 1823, and died BEF. 1880 in Maries Co., MO - buried Sewell Cem. - no headstone. He married **Lucreta Sullivant** 5 FEB 1843 in Crawford Co., MO. He married **Eliza Ann Miller Rinehart** ABT. 1867. She died ABT. 1882.

Children of Martin Sewell and Lucreta Sullivant are:
117 i. Elizabeth Sewell was born ABT. 1844, and died 24 OCT 1925 in unmarried - buried in Sewell Cemetery-Maries Co., MO.
118 ii. Catherine Sewell was born ABT. 1846. She married Joseph Collins 11 NOV 1869 in Maries Co., MO.
119 iii. Sophronia Sewell was born ABT. 1848, and died AFT. 1870 in died young.
+ 120 iv. John B. Sewell was born 6 DEC 1849, and died 19 DEC 1934 in Maries Co., MO bur. Sewell Cem..
121 v. Permelia Ann Sewlll was born 1853, and died in no children. She married Arzo Emery Lewis 18 DEC 1872 in Maries Co., MO.
+ 122 vi. Nancy Ellen Sewlll was born 14 JAN 1855.
+ 123 vii. Sarah Clementine "Tina" Sewlll was born 1857, and died 1935 in Dillard, MO.
+ 124 viii. Lucy Sewlll was born 5 MAY 1859, and died 17 MAR 1923.
125 ix. Hubbard Sewlll was born ABT. 1861, and died in died young.
126 x. Lettie Sewlll was born ABT. 1863, and died in died as infant - mother died when she was born.

Children of Martin Sewell and Eliza Ann Miller Rinehart are:
+ 127 i. William L. Sewell was born OCT 1868.
128 ii. George Frank Sewell was born 1871. He married Eda James.
129 iii. James Martin Sewell was born 1874.

WorldConnect Home | WorldConnect Global Search | WorldConnect Help

1969
1969
3,93,8
3938
7876

3936
3936
7,8,72
7872
15744

7878
7878
15,756

14612

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2308.0	12	Buckwalter	Francis	(Bouchwalter)	07/30/00

BORN:DATE: / /1665 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Switzerland.
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /bef 1692 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /1723 LOCATION: Phoenixville, Chester, PA.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2: 1719 - Phoenixville, Chester, PA. - purchased 625 acres for 195 lbs. Manavon Tract.
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:		
MOTHER:		
SPOUSE-1	2309.0	Mellinger, Mary.
SPOUSE-1 F		
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2		
CHILD-01	1154.0	Theodorus Buckwalter.
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT: Ancestry.com source

1-1612

22/8.0 12 Buckwalter Francis (Buckwalter) 07/29/00

1645

Switzerland.

bet 1692

1723 Phoenixville, Chester, PA.

1719 - Phoenixville, Chester, PA. - purchased 625 acres for 175 lbs. Hanover Twsp.

2584.0 Mellinger, Mary.

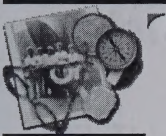
1654.0 Theodorus Buckwalter.

Ancestry.com Source.

FamilyHistory.com Online Genealogy Community

Ancestry.com MyFamily.com FamilyHistory.com

FREE Gift
Click Here
Ancestry.com



ABOUT US
policies
user agreement
ancestry.com
MESSAGE BOARDS
surname
country/state
topics
WORLD TREE
search
submit
SOCIETY HALL
find a society
add your society
ONLINE HELP
site map
customer support

Upload your

Find a message board: Go ☐Use Soundex
Search the messages: Go
or browse our message board categories, topics , country/state
or surnames: A B C D E F G H I J K L M N O P Q R S T U V W X Y Z

The Buckwalter Surname Message Board

Reply | Message List | Previous | Next

Message #27 Sunday, March 12, 2000

Subject: NEW INFO

Posted by: Nicole Buckwalter

Message: I have been searching the web and found some new info on the Francis Buckwalter line. NOTE: I am going on what other people had and I haven't checked out their sources yet but most of what I have matches and their info fills in a lot of blanks. I saw some names that I know some of you are looking for. Hope it isn't too confusing with the same names being passed down generation to geration.Last Name First Name Birth Date Birth Place Death Date

Son -
BUCKWALTER Jacob 1694 Germany or Switzerland 1761
BUCKWALTER Johannes(John Johannes) 1698 Switxerland 1776
BUCKWALTER Joseph 1692 Switxerland BEF APR 1748
1154- BUCKWALTER Theodoris Durst (Yost Theodorus) 1702 switxerland JUL 17, 1782

Daughter -
BUCKWALTER Mary 1700 switxerland or germany 1782

Grandson -
BUCKWALTER Abraham 1730 1820
BUCKWALTER Daniel 1723 Charlestown Twp.Chester co. PA
BUCKWALTER David 1725
BUCKWALTER Franz APR 5, 1731 MAR 6, 1816
BUCKWALTER Hanslai 1735
BUCKWALTER Heinrich 1742
BUCKWALTER Jacob JAN 14, 1754 Charlestown Twp.Chester co. PA FEB 19, 1818
BUCKWALTER John 1721 Chester co. PA 1776

Granddaughter -
BUCKWALTER Anlea (Ann) OCT 28, 1725 1805
BUCKWALTER Anny 1729 Charlestown Twp.Chester co. PA
BUCKWALTER Barbara 1731 Charlestown Twp.Chester co. PA

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2309.0	12	Mellinger (Durst)	Mary		07/30/00

BORN:DATE: / /1668 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Switzerland.
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /bef 1692 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /aft1702 LOCATION: PA.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4618.0	
MOTHER:	4619.0	
SPOUSE-1	2308.0	Francis Buckwalter.
SPOUSE-1 F	4616.0	
SPOUSE-1 M	46.17.0	
SPOUSE-2		
CHILD-01	1154.0	Theodorus Buckwalter.
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT: Ancestry.com suggests last name may be Durst.

14614

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2310.0	12	Landis	Jacob		07/30/00

BORN:DATE: / / BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4620.0	Rudolf Landis
MOTHER:	4621.0	Christine Mettler.
SPOUSE-1	2311.0	Anna Witmer.
SPOUSE-1 F	4622.0	
SPOUSE-1 M	4623.0	
SPOUSE-2		

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
CHILD-01	1155.0	Barbara Landis.
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

14615

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2311.0	12	Witmer.	Anna		07/30/00

BC BORN:DATE: / / BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:		
MOTHER:		
SPOUSE-1	2310.0	Jacob Landis.
SPOUSE-1 F		
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2		
CHILD-01	1155.0	Barbara Landis.
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2400.0	12	Durbin	Christopher		

BORN:DATE: / / BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: /by/1667 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Baltimore Md.

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4800.0	(?) Durbin, Thomas
MOTHER:	4801.0	(?)
SPOUSE-1	2401.0	mary (?)
SPOUSE-1 F		
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2		

needs additional verification.

* * *

CHILD-01 1200.0 Thomas
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14 information based on LDS 7915109/15 S.D. 1260549

* * *

COMMENT:

Descendants of Christopher Thomas Durbin

Generation No. 1

1. CHRISTOPHER THOMAS1 DURBIN was born Abt. 1621 in London, England. He married (1) MARGARET UNKNOWN Abt. 1649 in London, England. She was born Abt. 1621 in London, England, and died September 13, 1651 in London, England. He married (2) ELIZABETH Abt. 1652.

Notes for CHRISTOPHER THOMAS DURBIN:
Records have been found indicating the same information under the names of both Christopher and Thomas. It seems apparent that his name may have been Christopher Thomas, his colloquial appellation being Thomas and his signature being Christopher. - Donna Edwards

---

Notes for MARGARET UNKNOWN:
Margaret died Sept 13, 1651, shortly after the birth of her son Thomas, on August 31, 1651.

More About MARGARET UNKNOWN:
Burial: September 16, 1651, London, St. Margarets, Westminister, England

Children of CHRISTOPHER DURBIN and MARGARET UNKNOWN are:
i. FRANCIS2 DURBIN, b. July 10, 1649; d. December 1649.

More About FRANCIS DURBIN:
Burial: December 21, 1649
Christened: September 30, 1649, St. Margarets, Westminster, London, England

2. ii. THOMAS WILLIAM DURBIN, b. August 31, 1651, Westminster, London, Eng; d. 1699, Baltimore Co., MD.

Children of CHRISTOPHER DURBIN and ELIZABETH are:
iii. CHRISTOPHER2 DURBIN, b. July 10, 1653.
iv. HENRY DURBIN, b. August 20, 1654.

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2404.0	12	Logsdon	(X) James		

BORN:DATE: ca/1637 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: St. John COUNTY: Bedfordshire
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: 1/26/1662 LOCATION: Bedfordshire England/St. Johns Parish
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: St. John, Bedfordshire England.

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4808.0	(X) Logsdon, William
MOTHER:	4809.0	(?)
SPOUSE-1	2405.0	(X) Jane James
SPOUSE-1 F	4810.0	(X) William James
SPOUSE-1 M	4811.0	(X) Joan/Jane Connaway
SPOUSE-2		

* * *

CHILD-01	1202.0	William	brothers arrived in then British colonies during 17TH/ century/welch
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03	2404.02	Joseph	
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05	2404.03	Daniel	
CHILD-06	2404.04	Thomas	
CHILD-07			
CHILD-08	2404.05	Ann	
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10	2404.06	Jane	
CHILD-11	2404.07	John	
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13	2404.08	Katherine	
CHILD-14	2404.09	Sarah	

* * *

COMMENT: for source info. see 1202.6 Edward

```
==========================================================================================================
[illegible]BAND: James LOGSDEN OR LOGSDON (AFN:9Z2K-XN) 2404.0
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
BORN: Abt 1637            PLACE: St John, Bedfordshire, England                          LDS ORDINANCE DATA
CHR.:                     PLACE:                                                          B: 16 Apr 1955
DIED:                     PLACE:                                                          E: 28 Sep 1955
BUR.:                     PLACE:                                                         SP:
MAR.: 26 Jan 1662         PLACE: St John Par, Bedford, Bedfordshire, Eng.                SS: 23 Feb 1956 AL
FATHER: William LOGSDEN (AFN:9Z2L-61)
MOTHER: Unknown (AFN:9Z2L-QR)
OTHER WIVES:
==========================================================================================================
WIFE:   Jane JAMES (AFN:9Z2K-ZT)   2405.0
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
BORN:                     PLACE:
CHR.: 17 Feb 1640         PLACE: St John Par., Bedford, Bedfordshire, Eng.                B: 23 Mar 1960
DIED: 25 Apr 1702         PLACE: St John Par., Bedford, Bedfordshire, Eng.                E: 14 Apr 1960 SL
BUR.:                     PLACE:                                                         SP: 14 Sep 1960 AL
FATHER: William JAMES (AFN:9Z2L-8C)
MOTHER: Joan Or Jane CONNAWAY (AFN:9Z2L-9J)
OTHER HUSBANDS:
==========================================================================================================
Sex  CHILDREN
==========================================================================================================
 1.  NAME: William LOGSDEN OR LOGSDON (AFN:9Z2K-QM)  1202.0
---- BORN: 1663           PLACE: Chr St John Par, Bedfordshire, Bedford, England          B: 21 Apr 1947
     CHR.: 13 Sep 1663    PLACE: St John Par, Bedfordshire, Bedford, England              E: 18 Oct 1951 SL
     DIED: 1730/1742      PLACE: , Carroll, MD                                           SP:  7 Mar 1963 AL
     BUR.:                PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Unknown
     MAR.:                PLACE:                                                         SS:
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 2.  NAME: Thomas LOGSDEN OR LOGSDON (AFN:9Z2L-00)  2404.4
---- BORN:                PLACE:                                                          B: 16 Sep 1961 AL
 M   CHR.: 13 Apr 1668    PLACE: Chr St John Par, Bedford, Bedfordshire, Eng.             E:  7 Dec 1961 AL
     DIED:                PLACE:                                                         SP:  7 Mar 1963 AL
     BUR.:                PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Margaret WOTTEN (AFN:9Z2L-PL)
     MAR.:  9 Oct 1698    PLACE:                                                         SS:
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 3.  NAME: Ann LOGSDEN OR LOGSDON (AFN:9Z2L-15)  2404.5
---- BORN:                PLACE:                                                          B: 21 Oct 1961 AL
 F   CHR.:  2 Dec 1670    PLACE: "                                                        E: 28 Mar 1962 AL
     DIED:  4 May 1694    PLACE:                                                         SP:  7 Mar 1963 AL
     BUR.:                PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                PLACE:                                                         SS:
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 4.  NAME: Jane LOGSDEN OR LOGSDON (AFN:9Z2L-2B)  2404.6
---- BORN:                PLACE:                                                          B: 11 Nov 1961 AL
 F   CHR.:  8 Jul 1673    PLACE: Chr St John, Bedford, Bedfordshire, Eng.                 E: 16 Nov 1961 AL
     DIED: 10 Dec 1722    PLACE:                                                         SP:  7 Mar 1963 AL
     BUR.:                PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                PLACE:                                                         SS:
==========================================================================================================
Codes:   AFN=Ancestral File Number     B=Baptized     E=Endowed     SS=Sealed to Spouse     SP=Sealed to Parents
```

```
==========================================================================================================
HUSBAND: James LOGSDEN OR LOGSDON (AFN:9Z2K-XN)                                    BORN: Abt 1637
WIFE:    Jane JAMES (AFN:9Z2K-ZT)                                                  BORN:
==========================================================================================================
Sex CHILDREN (Continued)                                                           LDS ORDINANCE DATA
==========================================================================================================
 5.  NAME: John LOGSDEN OR LOGSDON (AFN:9Z2L-3H)   2404.7
---- BORN:                  PLACE:                                                  B: 23 Sep 1961 AL
 M   CHR.: 29 Nov 1676      PLACE: "                                                E: 16 Dec 1961 AL
     DIED:                  PLACE:                                                 SP:  7 Mar 1963 AL
     BUR.:                  PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                  PLACE:                                                 SS:
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 6.  NAME: Katherine Or Kath LOGSDEN OR LOGSDON (AFN:9Z2L-4N)   2404.8
---- BORN:                  PLACE:                                                  B: 11 Nov 1961 AL
 F   CHR.: 16 Nov 1680      PLACE: "                                                E: 16 Nov 1961 AL
     DIED: 25 Mar 1729      PLACE:                                                 SP:  7 Mar 1963 AL
     BUR.:                  PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                  PLACE:                                                 SS:
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 7.  NAME: Sarah LOGSDEN OR LOGSDON (AFN:9Z2L-5T)   2404.9
---- BORN:                  PLACE:                                                  B: 11 Nov 1961 AL
 F   CHR.:  9 Aug 1683      PLACE: "                                                E: 16 Nov 1961 AL
     DIED:                  PLACE:                                                 SP:  7 Mar 1963 AL
     BUR.:                  PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                  PLACE:                                                 SS:
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 8.  NAME:
---- BORN:                  PLACE:                                                  B:
     CHR.:                  PLACE:                                                  E:
     DIED:                  PLACE:                                                 SP:
     BUR.:                  PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                  PLACE:                                                 SS:
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 9.  NAME:
---- BORN:                  PLACE:                                                  B:
     CHR.:                  PLACE:                                                  E:
     DIED:                  PLACE:                                                 SP:
     BUR.:                  PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                  PLACE:                                                 SS:
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
10.  NAME:
---- BORN:                  PLACE:                                                  B:
     CHR.:                  PLACE:                                                  E:
     DIED:                  PLACE:                                                 SP:
     BUR.:                  PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                  PLACE:                                                 SS:
==========================================================================================================
Codes:   AFN=Ancestral File Number    B=Baptized    E=Endowed    SS=Sealed to Spouse    SP=Sealed to Parents
==========================================================================================================
```

Copyright © 1987, 1991 by Corporation of the President of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

03/02

William Logsdon
b.1663 Bedford, England
d.1730 Carroll, Maryland

Thomas Logsdon
b.1668
d.

Ann Logsdon
b.1670
d.

Jane Logsdon
b.1673
d.

John Logsdon
b.1676
d.

Katherine Logsdon
b.1680
d.

Sarah Logsdon
b.1683
d.

James Logsdon
b.1631 Melchbourne, England
d. England

Jane James
b.1640 St. John, England
d.1702 St. John's Paris, England

Anthony Logsdon
b.1603 Melchbourne, England
d. England

Eleanor Mee
b.1593 England
d.1650 Melchbourne, England

William James
b.1618 Elstow, England
d.1695 St. John's Paris, England

Jane Connaway
b.1617 St. John's Paris, England
d.1671 St. John's Paris, England

Johannus Loggesden
b.1575 Eaton Socon, England
d.1621 Melchbourne, England

Katherine
b.
d.

Gilbert Mee
b.
d.

Jane Meadows
b.
d.

William James
b.1588
d.

Anne
b.
d.

Leonard Connaway
b.1564 St. Mary, England
d.

Ann Wilson
b.1568 St. Mary, England
d.

08/02

Generation No. 11

James Logsdon, was born June 12, 1631 in Melchbourne, England; (the name was spelled Loggesden at Jame's christening) he died in England. He was the son of **Anthony Logsdon** and **Eleanor Mee**. He married **Jane James** June 26, 1662 at St. John's Church, in Bedford, Bedfordshire, England. **Jane James,** was born February 17, 1640/41 in St. John Parish, Bedford, Bedfordshire, England; She died April 25, 1702 in St. John Parish, Bedford, Bedfordshire, England. She was the daughter of **William James** and **Joan Or Jane Connaway**. Children of James Logsdon and Jane James are:

1. William Logsdon, born September 13, 1663 in Bedford, England; died Abt. 1730 in Carroll, Maryland; married Honora O'Flynn 1702 in Maryland.

2. Thomas Logsdon, born April 13, 1668.

3. Ann Logsdon, born December 02, 1670.

4. Jane Logsdon, born July 18, 1673.

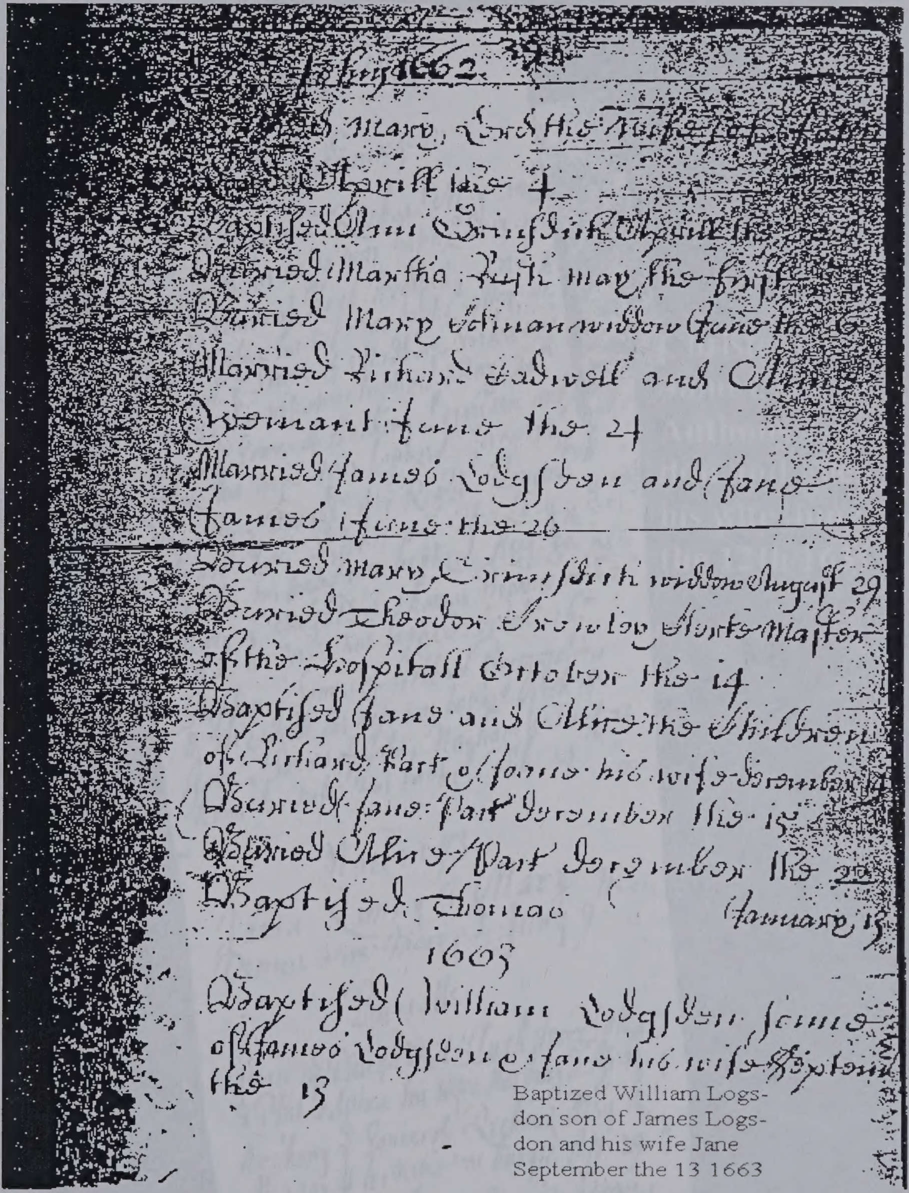
5. John Logsdon, born November 19, 1676.

6. Katherine Logsdon, born November 16, 1680.

7. Sarah Logsdon, born August 09, 1683.

08/02

Marriage Record of James Logsdon and Jane James: 26 June 1662



Julij 1662

[illegible] Mary Lord the wife of John

[illegible] Aprill the 4

Baptised Ann Griffith Aprill 13

Buried Martha Rush may the first

Buried Mary Tilman widdow June the 6

Married Richard Tadwell and Anne

Revnant June the 24

Married James Logsdon and Jane

James June the 26

Buried Mary Griffith widdow August 29

Buried Theodor Crowley Porte Master

of the Hospitall October the 14

Baptised Jane and Alice the Children

of Richard Hart & Jone his wife December 14

Buried Jane Hart December the 15

Buried Alice Hart December the 22

Baptised Thomas (January 15

1663

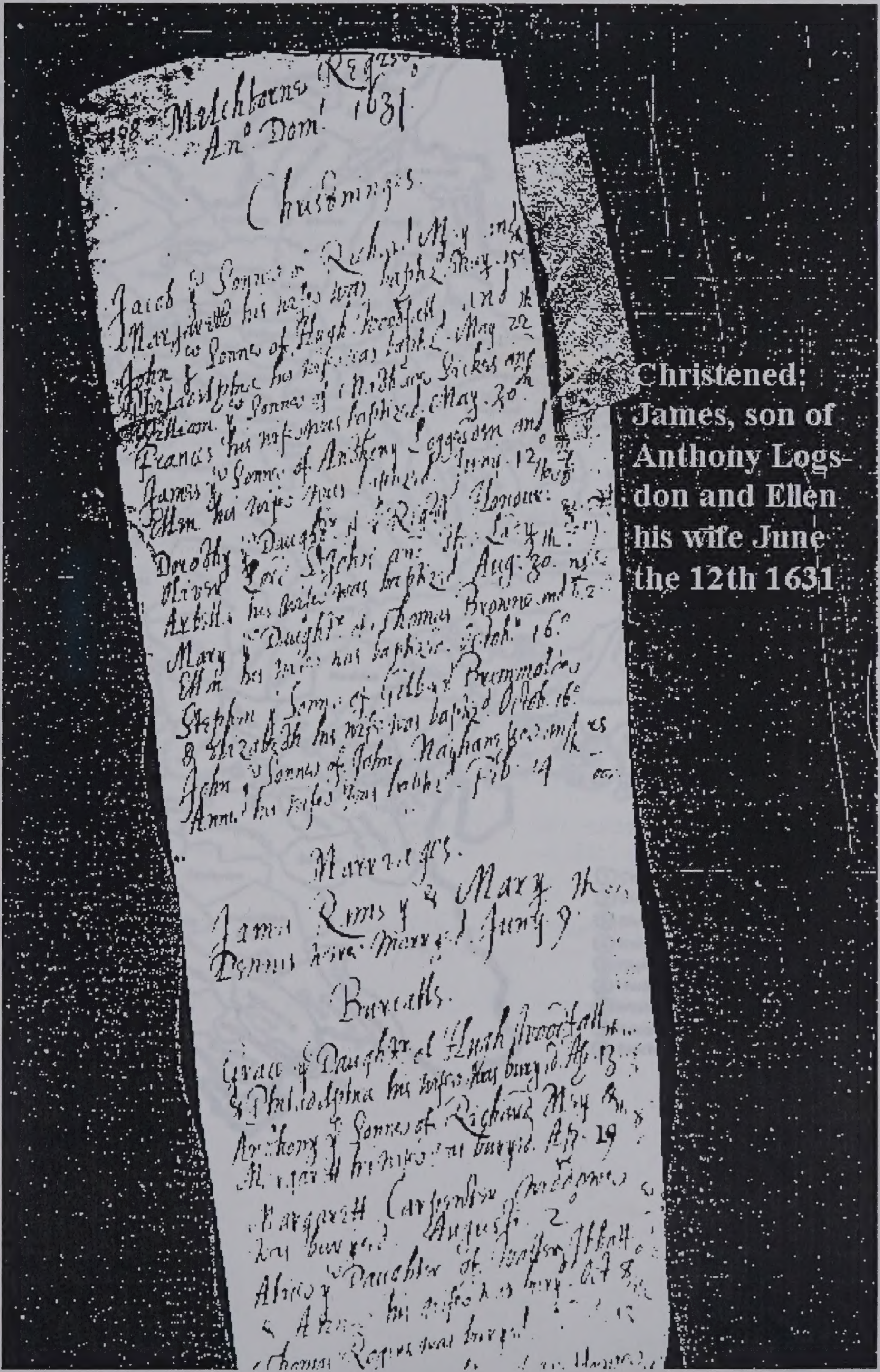
Baptised William Logsdon sonne

of James Logsdon & Jane his wife Septem

the 13

Baptized William Logsdon son of James Logsdon and his wife Jane September the 13 1663

08/02



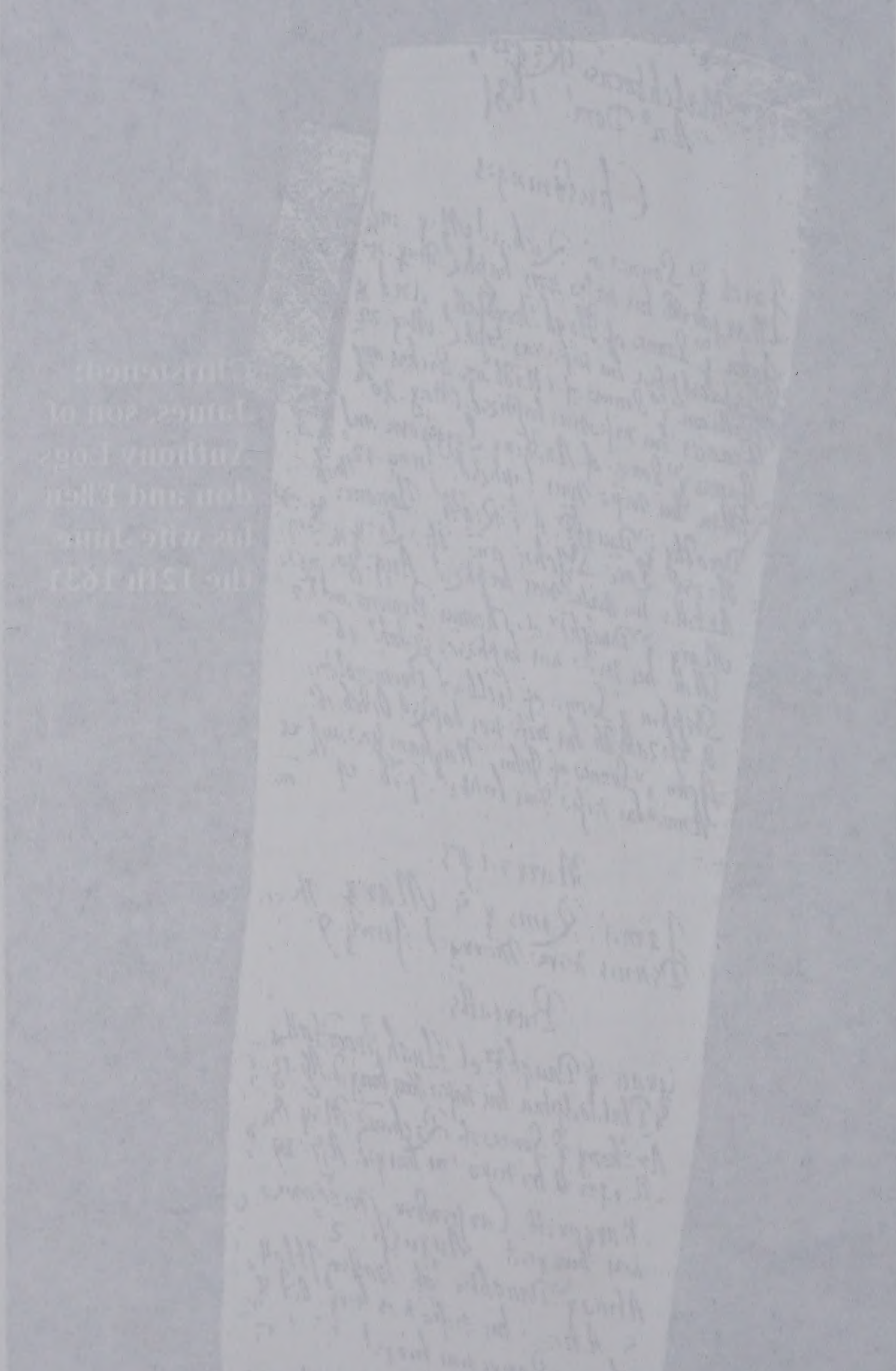
Melchborne Regester
An° Dom. 1631

Christnings.

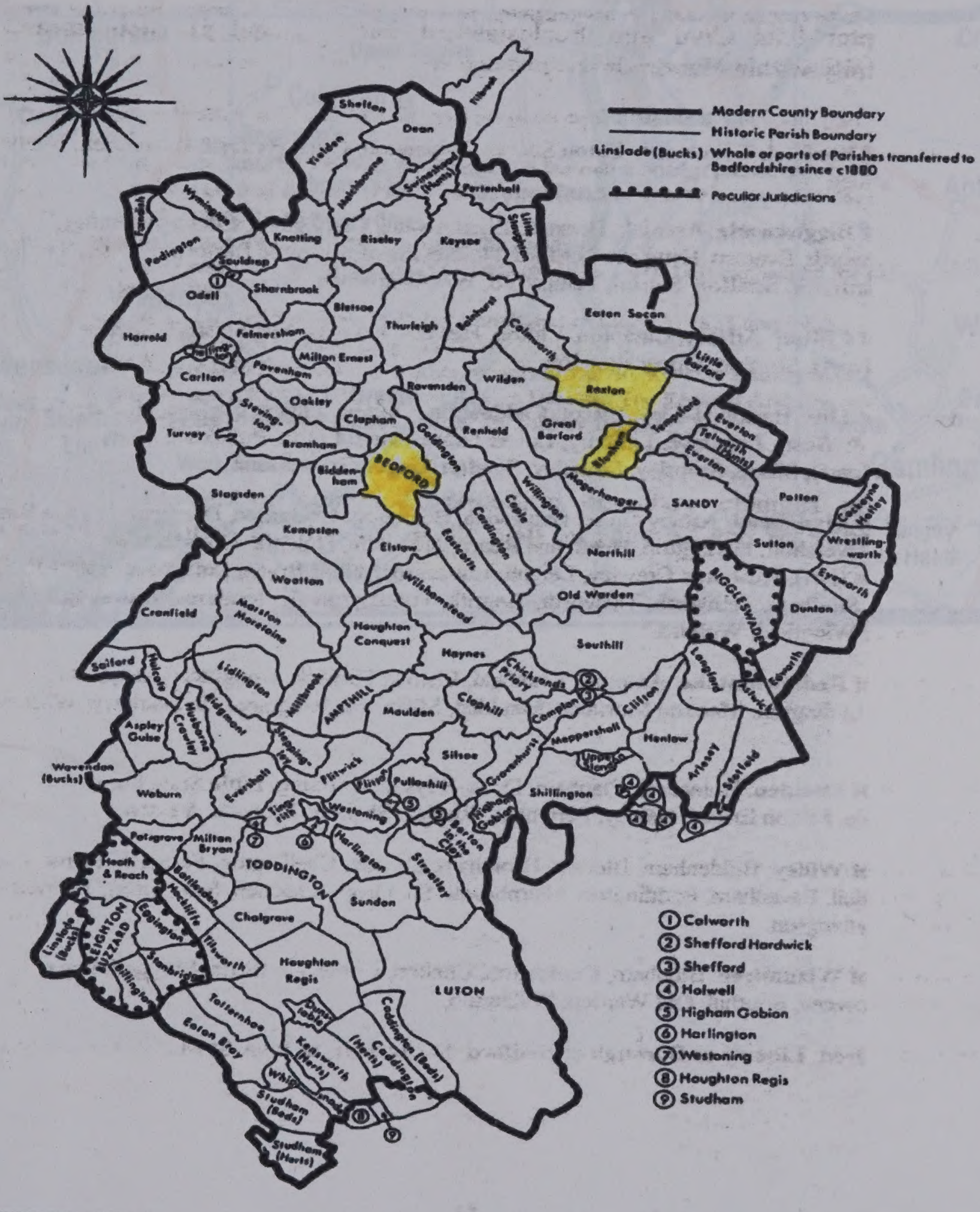
Marriages.

Burialls.

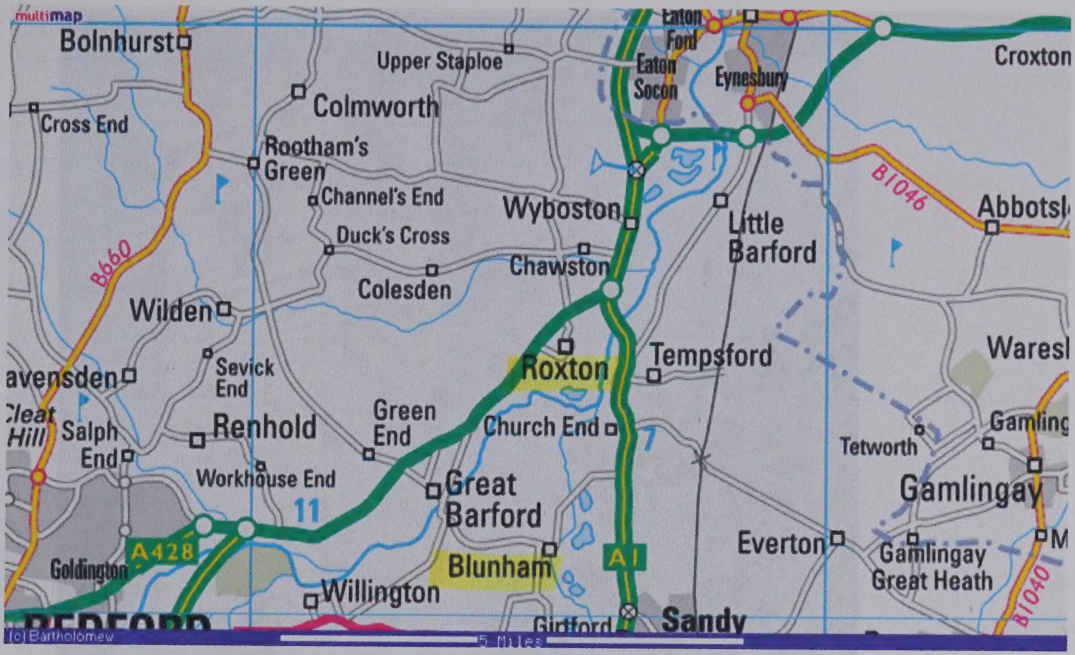
Christened:
James, son of
Anthony Logsdon and Ellen
his wife June
the 12th 1631



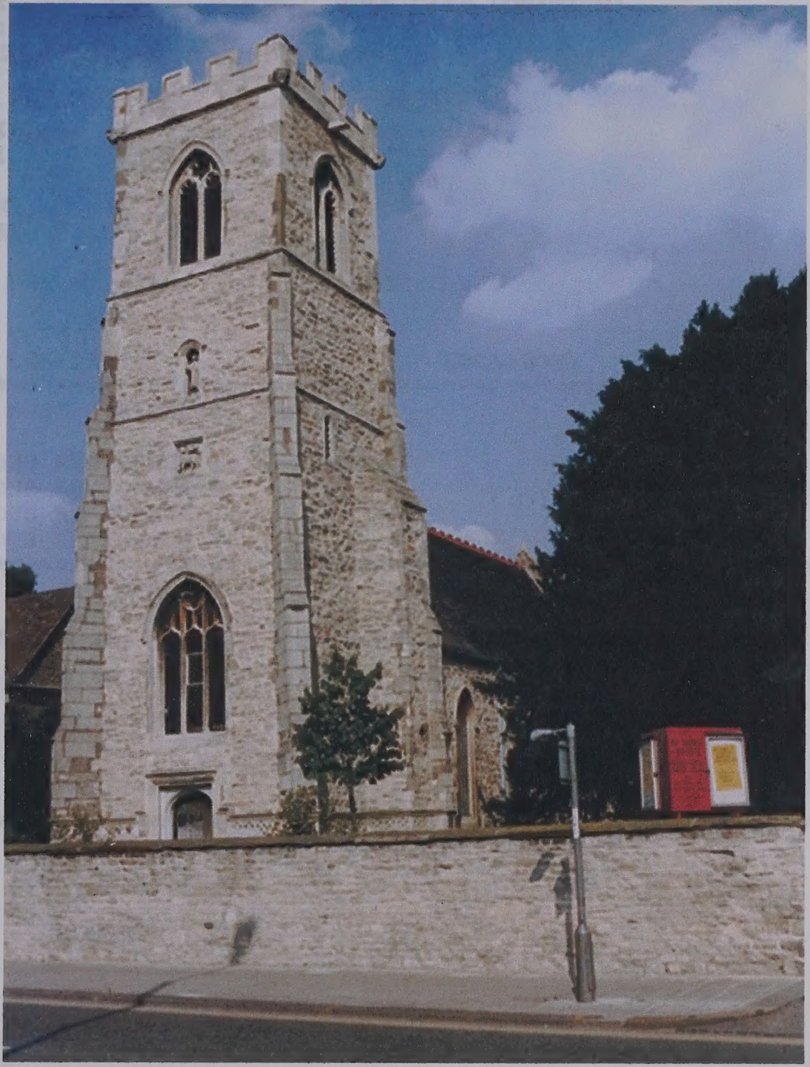
Bedfordshire, England


Modern County Boundary
Historic Parish Boundary
Linslade (Bucks) Whole or parts of Parishes transferred to Bedfordshire since c1880
Peculiar Jurisdictions
① Colworth
② Shefford Hardwick
③ Shefford
④ Holwell
⑤ Higham Gobion
⑥ Harlington
⑦ Westoning
⑧ Houghton Regis
⑨ Studham
Shelton
Tilbrook
Dean
Yielden
Melchbourne
Swineshead (Hunts)
Pertenhall
Little Staughton
Farndish
Wymington
Podington
Souldrop
Knotting
Riseley
Keysoe
Odell
Sharnbrook
Bletsoe
Eaton Socon
Harrold
Felmersham
Thurleigh
Bolnhurst
Colmworth
Milton Ernest
Little Barford
Carlton
Pavenham
Ravensden
Wilden
Roxton
Oakley
Stevington
Clapham
Renhold
Great Barford
Tempsford
Everton
Tetworth (Hunts)
Turvey
Bromham
Goldington
Blunham
Everton
Biddenham
BEDFORD
Willington
Moggerhanger
Stagsden
Cople
SANDY
Potton
Cockayne Hatley
Kempston
Cardington
Eastcotts
Sutton
Wrestlingworth
Elstow
Northill
Eyeworth
Wootton
Wilshamstead
Old Warden
BIGGLESWADE
Dunton
Cranfield
Marston Moretaine
Houghton Conquest
Southill
Haynes
Edworth
Salford
Hulcote
Lidlington
Chicksands Priory
Langford
Astwick
Ridgmont
Husborne Crawley
Millbrook
AMPTHILL
Maulden
Clophill
Clifton
Aspley Guise
Steppingley
Compton
Meppershall
Henlow
Arlesey
Stotfold
Silsoe
Upper Stondon
Wavendon (Bucks)
Flitwick
Flitton
Pulloxhill
Gravenhurst
Shillington
Woburn
Eversholt
Tingrith
Westoning
Higham Gobion
Barton in the Clay
Potsgrove
Milton Bryan
Harlington
Heath & Reach
Battlesden
Streatley
TODDINGTON
Hockliffe
Sundon
Linslade (Bucks)
LEIGHTON BUZZARD
Eggington
Chalgrave
Stanbridge
Tilsworth
Houghton Regis
Billington
LUTON
Totternhoe
Dunstable
Eaton Bray
Kensworth (Herts)
Caddington (Herts)
Caddington (Beds)
Whipsnade
Studham (Beds)
Studham (Herts)

Blunham and Roxton, Bedfordshire, England


multimap
Bolnhurst
Cross End
Upper Staploe
Colmworth
Rootham's Green
Channel's End
Duck's Cross
Colesden
Wilden
B660
Eaton Ford
Eaton Socon
Eynesbury
Croxton
B1046
Abbotsl
Wyboston
Chawston
Little Barford
Roxton
Tempsford
Waresl
Sevick End
Renhold
Salph End
Cleat Hill
avensden
Green End
Church End
Workhouse End
Great Barford
Tetworth
Gamling
Gamlingay
Everton
Gamlingay Great Heath
11
A428
Goldington
Blunham
A1
Willington
Girtford
Sandy
B1040
M
(c) Bartholomew
5 Miles

Logsdon / St. Johns Parish Church / Bedford, England



****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2404.2	11	Logsdon	Joseph		

BORN:DATE: / /　　BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY:　　COUNTY:
STATE: England

RELIGION:　　CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /　　LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH:　DATE: / /　　LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL:　DATE:　　PLOT:
CEMETERY:　　LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Maryland

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1: England
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	2404.0	James Logsdon
MOTHER:	2405.0	Jane James

SPOUSE-1
SPOUSE-1 F
SPOUSE-1 M
SPOUSE-2

****

CHILD-01
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

****

COMMENT: came to u.s. with brother William

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2404.3	11	Logsdon	Daniel		

BORN:DATE: / / BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Maryland

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1: England
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	2404.0	James Logsdon
MOTHER:	2405.0	Jane James

SPOUSE-1
SPOUSE-1 F
SPOUSE-1 M
SPOUSE-2

CHILD-01
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

COMMENT: came to u.s. with brother william per welch

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2404.4	11	Logsdon	Thomas		

BORN:DATE: /ca/1668 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: ST. John Parish COUNTY: Bedfordshire
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED: 4/13/1668 @ ST. John's Parish
MARRIED: 10/9/1698 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: England
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	2404.0	James Logsdon
MOTHER:	2405.0	Jane James
SPOUSE-1	2404.4A	Margaret Wotten
SPOUSE-1 F	2404.4A0	(?) Wotten
SPOUSE-1 M	2404.4AA	(?)
SPOUSE-2		

* * *

CHILD-01
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

* * *

COMMENT:

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2404.5	11	Logsdon	ANN		

BORN:DATE: /ca/1670 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED: 12/2/1670
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 5/4/1694 LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: England
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	2404.0	James Logsdon
MOTHER:	2405.0	Jane James

SPOUSE-1
SPOUSE-1 F
SPOUSE-1 M
SPOUSE-2

****

CHILD-01
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

****

COMMENT:

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2404.6	11	Logsdon	Jane		

BORN:DATE: /ca/1673 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED: 7/8/1673 @St.Johns Parish/Bedfordshire
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 12 /10/1722 LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	2404.0	James Logsdon
MOTHER:	2405.0	Jane James

SPOUSE-1 2404.6A
SPOUSE-1 F
SPOUSE-1 M
SPOUSE-2

****

CHILD-01
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

****

COMMENT:

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2404.7	11	Logsdon	John		

BORN:DATE: /ca/1676 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED: 11/29/1676
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	2404.0	James Logsdon
MOTHER:	2405.0	Jane James

SPOUSE-1
SPOUSE-1 F
SPOUSE-1 M
SPOUSE-2

****

CHILD-01
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

****

COMMENT:

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2404.8	11	Logsdon	Katherine		

BORN:DATE: /ca/1680 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED: 11/16/1680 @ST. Johns Parish/Bedfordshire
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 3/25/1729 LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: England
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	2404.0	James Logsdon
MOTHER:	2405.0	Jane James

SPOUSE-1
SPOUSE-1 F
SPOUSE-1 M
SPOUSE-2

****

CHILD-01
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

****

COMMENT:

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2404.9	11	Logsdon	Sarah		

BORN:DATE: /ca/1683 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED: 8/9/1683
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	2404.0	James Logsdon
MOTHER:	2405.0	Jane James

SPOUSE-1
SPOUSE-1 F
SPOUSE-1 M
SPOUSE-2

****

CHILD-01
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

****

COMMENT:

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2405.0	12	James	Jane		

BORN:DATE: 2/17/1640 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: St. John Parish COUNTY: Bedfordshire
STATE: England

may have been 1641 same dale

RELIGION: CHRISTENED: 2/17/1640
MARRIED: 1/26/1662 LOCATION: Bedfordshire @ St. Johns
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 4/25/1702 LOCATION: Befordshire, England
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: St. Johns Parish Befordshire England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4810.0	William James
MOTHER:	4811.0	Joan/Jane Connaway
SPOUSE-1	2404.0	James Logsdon
SPOUSE-1 F	4808.0	William Logsdon
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2	4809.0	(?)

****

CHILD-01 1202.0 William
CHILD-02 Joseph
CHILD-03 2404.2
CHILD-04 2404.3 Daniel
CHILD-05 Thomas
CHILD-06 2404.4 Ann
CHILD-07 2404.5
CHILD-08 2404.6 Jane
CHILD-09 John
CHILD-10 2404.7
CHILD-11 2404.8 Katherine
CHILD-12 Sarah
CHILD-13 2404.9
CHILD-14

William + 2 brothers based on Welch information.

****

COMMENT: for source info. see 1202.6 Edward + 2404.0 James

Member Login | My Account | Guest Registry

The No. 1 Source for Family History Online

Home | Search | Learn | Share | Record | Shop | ?

Advanced Search | Search by Locality | Search by Record Type | Search Help

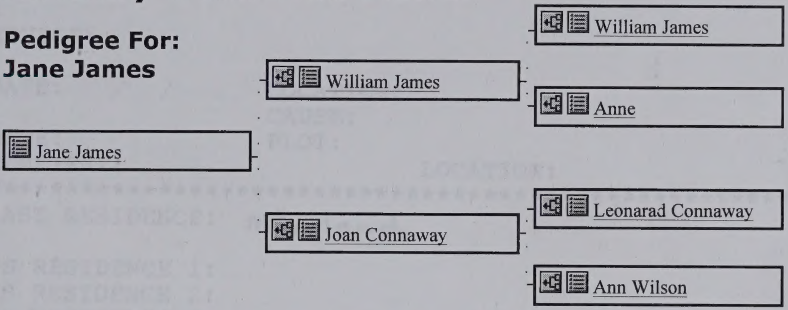
Guaranteed Lowest Hotel Rates! Try Us First!

Search > Record Type > Compiled Databases > Ancestry World Tree > **Pedigree View** July 17, 2000

Ancestry World Tree Viewer

Pedigree For: Jane James

171



Spouse & Children*

James Logsdon
- William Logsdon
- Thomas Logsdon
- Ann Logsdon
- Jane Logsdon
- John Logsdon
- Katherine Logsdon
- Sarah Logsdon

Siblings*

[None]

Symbol Key

▶ Back 1 Generation

▤ Return to search results

⊞ Make Individual Root

link View Personal Information

* Spouse, children and siblings of Jane James

Search this family tree file for: [Search]
Enter the name you wish to search for (i.e. John, or Ruth Brown):

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2420.	12	Davis	Edward		10/03/00

BORN:DATE: / / BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: /ca/ 1684 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION: Charles Co., MD.

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Maryland

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4840	
MOTHER:	4841	
SPOUSE-1	2421	Mary ?
SPOUSE-1 F		
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01	1210	Henry b.) 1676-1686.
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

FamilySearch® International Genealogical Index™ v4.01 North America

IGI Record

Select record to download - (50 maximum)

☐Edward DAVIS

Sex: M

Marriage(s):

Spouse: Mary

Marriage: Abt. 1684

<>, Charles, Maryland

Source Information:

Film Number: 1985231

Page Number:

Reference Number:

FamilySearch® International Genealogical Index™ v4.01 North Americ

IGI Record

Select record to download - (50 maximum)

☐Edward DAVIS

Sex: M

Event(s):

Birth: Abt. 1664

Charles, Maryland

Parents:

Source Information:

Film Number: 1985438

Page Number:

Reference Number:

FamilySearch® International Genealogical Index™ v4.01 North America

IGI Record

Select record to download - (50 maximum)

☐Edward DAVIS

Sex: M

Marriage(s):

Spouse: Mrs-Edward DAVIS

Marriage: Abt. 1686 ,

Maryland

Source Information:

Film Number: 1985429

Page Number:

Reference Number:

Related to Henry Davis ?

- *ID:* I345
- *Name:* Sarah Davis DAu of Edward ? Needs more Research?
- *Sex:* F
- *Birth:* ABT 1686 in Baltimore Co., MD
- *Death:* ABT 1758 in Baltimor Co. MD

Marriage 1 John Greer b: ABT 1688 in Baltimore Co., MD

- *Married:* 4 MAR 1705 in Baltimore Co., MD

`Related to Henry Davis ?`

- *ID:* I28045 *Name:* Susanna Davis
- *Birth:* 1690 in Charles Co., MD

Marriage 1 Justinian Thomas Burch b: 1681 in Bowling Plains, Charles Co., MD

`Related to Henry Davis ?`

- *ID:* I0707 *Name:* Susanna DAVIS
- *Birth:* 1690 in Charles County, Maryland • *Death:* 1758 in Charles County, Maryland

Father: Edward DAVIS

Marriage 1 Justinian Thomas BURCH , Sr b: 1681 in Charles Co, Md *Married:* 1708 in Charles Co, Md

---

`Related to Henry Davis ?`

- *ID:* I6402 *Name:* Susanna Davis

Birth: 1690 in Charles County, Maryland *Death:* Bef 1760 in Charles County, Maryland
Death: BEF. 23 OCT 1758 in Charles County, MD.

Father: Edward Davis *ID:* I6405 b: 1664 in {Charles County, Maryland}

d: BEF. 21 JUL 1736 in Charles Co, MD

based on Maryland Calandar of Wills, Vol 7

Mother: b: 1668 in {Charles County, Maryland}

Edward & his wife had as many as 14 children with Henry the 12th and Susannah the 14th.

Marriage 1 Justinian Thomas Burch b: 1681 in Charles County, Maryland *Married:* in Charles County, Maryland. Justinian and Susanna had at least five children.

Edward DAVIS (Thomas & Mary as parents is doubtful, Thomas was born ca. 1668)

- *DEATH*: 1736, ,Charles,Maryland

? *Father:* Thomas DAVIS ?
Mother: Mary PIERPONT

Family 1: Mary

Richard DAVIS , Edward DAVIS , David DAVIS , **Henry DAVIS** , John DAVIS, Peter DAVIS

Ann DAVIS , Elizabeth DAVIS , **Susannah DAVIS,** Mary Garden DAVIS, William DAVIS

James DAVIS , Edward the Younger DAVIS , Thomas DAVIS , Luke DAVIS

Information obtained from: "The Davis Family of Reed Creek, Henry County, Va." Davis Family reunion

04/02

Husband's Name
✓ Edward STEVENSON (AFN:4HZ0-Z5) 2426.0 Pedigree

Born: 1686 **Place:** , Of Baltimore Co., Md
Died: 1750 **Place:** Baltimore, , Md.
Married: Abt 1712 **Place:** , Of Baltimore, Md

Father:
Mother:

Wife's Name
Mary KING (AFN:4HZ1-09) 2427 Pedigree

Born: 1690 **Place:** , Of Baltimore Co., Md
Married: Abt 1712 **Place:** , Of Baltimore, Md

Father: Richard KING (AFN:8P4K-91) Family
Mother:

Children

✓ 1. **Sex Name**
F Elizabeth STEVENSON (AFN:LSGR-G9) Pedigree

Born: Abt 1694 **Place:** , Shroppshire, England
Died: 22 Sep 1719 **Place:**

✓ 2. **Sex Name**
M Richard King STEVENSON (AFN:LSGR-CR) Pedigree

Born: Abt 1705 **Place:** Baltimore, Baltimore, Md
Died: 1777 **Place:**

✓ 3. **Sex Name**
M John STEVENSON (AFN:B53M-N2) Pedigree

Born: Abt 1715 **Place:** Baltimore, Baltimore, Md
Died: 1786 **Place:** Baltimore, Baltimore, Md

? 4. **Sex Name**
M Daniel STEVENSON (AFN:1J2T-45H) Pedigree

Born: Abt 1718 **Place:** Baltimore, Baltimore, Md

---

5. **Sex Name**
? **M** Richard STEVENSON (AFN:1J2T-46P) Pedigree

Born: Abt 1720 **Place:** Baltimore, Baltimore, Md

04|02

6. **Sex Name**
✓ **F** Mary STEVENSON (AFN:4HZ0-X0) 1213.0 Pedigree

Born: 1698 **Place:** , Baltimore Co., Md

7. **Sex Name**
✓ **F** Nancy STEVENSON (AFN:3DJ5-54) Pedigree

Born: Abt.1716 **Place:** Baltimore, Baltimore Co., Md

8. **Sex Name**
✓ **M** Henry STEVENSON (AFN:LSGR-BL) Pedigree

Born: 1703 **Place:** <, Shroppshire, England>

9. **Sex Name**
✓ **M** Edward STEVENSON (AFN:LSGR-9F) Pedigree

Born: 1701 **Place:** <, Shroppshire, England>
Died: 1760 **Place:** Baltimore, Baltimore, Md

10. **Sex Name**
F Mary STEVENSON (AFN:LSGR-F4) Pedigree

Born: 1709 **Place:** Md
Died: 3 May 1769 **Place:**

11. **Sex Name**
F Mary STEVENSON (AFN:NNWQ-T6) Pedigree

Born: 1717 **Place:** <Baltimore, Baltimore Co., Md>
Died: 3 May 1769 **Place:**

12. **Sex Name**
F Elizabeth STEVENSON (AFN:NNWQ-VC) Pedigree

Born: 1719 **Place:** <Baltimore, Baltimore Co., Md>
Died: Bef 1719 **Place:**

12935

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2432	12	Terrill	Richmond		11/2000

ORN:DATE: / /1624 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1649 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /1680 LOCATION: New Kent, VA.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
HER:	4864	Robert Terrill
MOTHER:	4865	Jone Baldwin
SPOUSE-1		
SPOUSE-1 F		
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2		

* * *

CHILD-01	2432.1	William b.) 1656/9
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03	1216.0	Timothy
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06	2432.3	Richmond.
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08	2432.4	Robert.
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

* * *

COMMENT:

Search Terms: TERRELL (1)
Database: New Kent County, Virginia Land Tax Records, 1782
Combined Matches: 1

Owner's Name	Acres	Comments
Terrell, Richmond	1033	

1656

```
Husband: Richmond Terrell
--------------------------------------------------------------
   Born: 1624                at: England
Married:                     at:
   Died:                     at:
 Father:Robert Terrell
 Mother:Jane Baldwin
        Other Spouses:
--------------------------------------------------------------
   Wife:
--------------------------------------------------------------
   Born:                     at:
   Died:                     at:
 Father:
 Mother:
        Other Spouses:
--------------------------------------------------------------
CHILDREN
--------------------------------------------------------------
   Name: Richmond Terrell
   Born: ABT. 1650           at: New Kent Co., Virginia
Married:                     at:
   Died:                     at:
Spouses: Mary Waters
--------------------------------------------------------------
   Name: William Terrill
   Born: ABT. 1660           at:
Married:                     at:
   Died: 1743                at:
Spouses: Susannah Waters
--------------------------------------------------------------
   Name: Robert Terrell
   Born: ABT. 1662           at:
Married:                     at:
   Died:                     at:
Spouses: Mary (unk)
--------------------------------------------------------------
   Name: Timothy Terrill
   Born: ABT. 1665           at: New Kent Co., Virginia
Married: MAR 1685/86         at:
   Died:                     at: Orange Co., Virginia
Spouses: Elizabeth Foster
```

Farrar/Timberlake Family - http://www.cdcd.vt.edu/kdf/fo/index.html

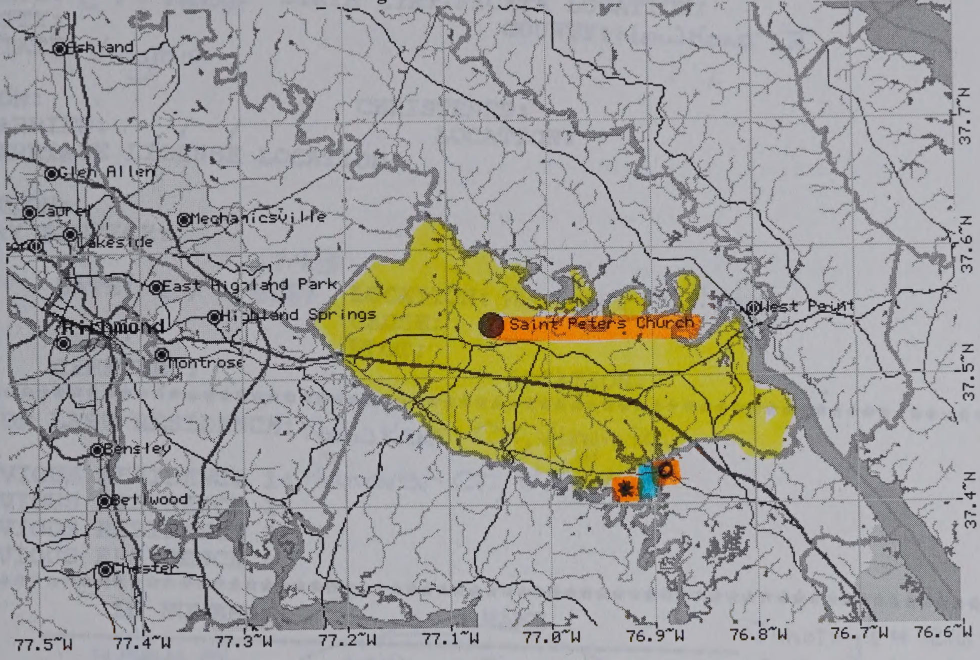
Based on LDS materials

Jane BALDWIN(34) was born in 1598 or 1599 in Reading, Berkshire, England.(34) She died on Jan 30 1661 in Reading, Berkshire, England.(34)

She was married to Robert TERRILL on Jun 29 1617 in Reading, Berkshire, England.(34) Children were: Richmond TERRILL .

Richmond TERRILL(34) was born on Oct 17 1624 in Reading, Berkshire, England.(34) He died on Jun 12 1643 in New Kent Co., Virginia.(34) Died near the Pamunkey River, Blisland Parish, in New Kent County, Virginia. Parents: Robert TERRILL and Jane BALDWIN.

He was married to Elizabeth (TERRILL) about 1629.(34) Children were: William TERRILL.


Ashland
Glen Allen
Laurel
Lakeside
Mechanicsville
East Highland Park
Highland Springs
Richmond
Montrose
Bensley
Bellwood
Chester
Saint Peters Church
West Point
77.5~W
77.4~W
77.3~W
77.2~W
77.1~W
77.0~W
76.9~W
76.8~W
76.7~W
76.6~W
37.4~N
37.5~N
37.6~N
37.7~N

* ROCK-A-HOCK VIRGINIA (NEWKENT)

○ DISCOND CREEK RESERVOIR (NEW KENT)

🟦 Approximate location of Richmond Terrills 640 acre patent of 1656

Roots ~~12946~~ 12897

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2432.0	12	Terrill	William		

BORN:DATE: c / / ~~1650~~ 1656/9 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: NewKent Ct.
STATE: Virginia

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: c/ / ~~1727~~ 1743 LOCATION: Hanover Ct., Va.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: NewKent Ct., Virginia
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1: Hanover Ct., Virginia
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4864.0	William Terrill
MOTHER:	4865.0	Martha ?
SPOUSE-1	2433.0	Susannah Waters
SPOUSE-1 F	4866.0	Edward ~~John~~ Waters
SPOUSE-1 M	4867.0	? Groce O'Neil
SPOUSE-2		

Timothy's # 1216
parents in dispute
may be
① Richmond & Elizabeth
② William & Susannah
③ Avory + ?

CHILD-01	2432.01	Anne	b.)	
CHILD-02	2432.02	Mary	b.)	
CHILD-03	2432.03	William Jr.	b.) b. 1668	d.) c. 1755
CHILD-04	1216.0	Timothy	b.) 1668	d.) c. 1763
CHILD-05	2432.05	David	b.) 1675	d.) 1759
CHILD-06	2432.06	Joel	b.) 1692	d.) 1758
CHILD-07	2432.07	Henry	b.)	d.) 1760
CHILD-08	2432.08	John	b.)	d.) 1765
CHILD-09	2432.09	James	b.)	d.) 1772
CHILD-10				
CHILD-11				
CHILD-12				
CHILD-13				
CHILD-14				

MMENT: 2432.10 Susannah b.) d.)
2433.11 Mary b.) d.)

Descendants of William Terral

Generation No. 1

Descendants of William Terrill based on information supplied by Catherine Elaine Seabolt whose email address is:

cseabolt@swbell.net and <c.bolt2@worldnet.att.net> **Note parents of Susanna Waters**

WILLIAM^1 TERRAL was born 1656 in New Kent, Virginia, and died Abt. 1744 in New Kent, Virginia. He married SUSANNA WATERS Abt. 1677 in Virginia, daughter of **EDWARD WATERS and GRACE O'NEIL**.

Children of WILLIAM TERRAL and SUSANNA WATERS are:

i. DAVID^2 TERRELL, b. Abt. 1686, New Kent, Virginia; d. 1759, Caroline County, Virginia; m. AGATHA CHILES.

2. ii. ANNE TERRELL, b. 1687, New Kent, Virginia; d. 1734, Hanover County, Virginia.

iii. JOEL TERRELL, b. 1692-1695, New Kent County, Virginia; d. 1758, Hanover County, Virginia; m. SARAH OXFORD, 1716-1718.

iv. HENRY TERRELL, b. 1695, Hanover, Virginia; d. 1760, Caroline County, Virginia; m. (1) ANN CHILES, Golansv'E Mee, Hanover, Virginia; m. (2) SARAH WOODSON, Golansv'E Mee, Hanover, Virginia.

v. TIMOTHY TERRELL, b. Abt. 1705, Virginia; d. February 1763, Orange, North Carolina; m. MARY MARTIN, 1725-1731.

vi. JAMES TERRELL, b. Abt. 1707, New Kent County, Virginia; d. 1772, Caroline County, Virginia; m. MARGARET, 1729-1731.

vii. JOHN TERRELL, b. 1707, New Kent, Virginia; d. 1772, Caroline County, Virginia; m. (1) MARTHA; m. (2) ELIZABETH OXFORD OR HARRISON, Abt. 1730, Virginia.

3. viii. WILLIAM TERRELL, b. Abt. 1710, New Kent, Virginia; d. October 14, 1784, Bennettsville, Marlboro County, South Carolina.

ix. SUSANNAH TERRELL, b. Abt. 1711; m. THOMAS WINGFIELD.

x. MARY TERRELL, b. 1713; m. MATTHEW MILLS, Aft. 1734.

Descendants of William Terral

Generation No. 1

Descendants of William Terrell based on information supplied by Catherine Elaine Seaton whose email address is:

ceseaton@[illegible] and <cbolt@[illegible]> Note parents of Susanna Waters

WILLIAM^1 TERRAL was born 1654 in New Kent, Virginia, and died Abt. 1744 in New Kent, Virginia. He married SUSANNA WATERS Abt. 1677 in Virginia, daughter of EDWARD WATERS and GRACE O'NEIL.

Children of WILLIAM TERRAL and SUSANNA WATERS are:

i. DAVID^2 TERRELL, b. Abt. 1686, New Kent, Virginia; d. 1759, Caroline County, Virginia; m. AGATHA CHILES.

2. ii. ANNE TERRELL, b. 1687, New Kent, Virginia; d. 1754, Hanover County, Virginia.

iii. JOEL TERRELL, b. 1692-1695, New Kent County, Virginia; d. 1758, Hanover County, Virginia; m. SARAH OXFORD, 1716-1718.

iv. HENRY TERRELL, b. 1695, Hanover, Virginia; d. 1760, Caroline County, Virginia; m. (1) ANN CHILES, [illegible] Mills, Hanover, Virginia; m. (2) SARAH WOODSON, [illegible] Mills, Hanover, Virginia.

v. TIMOTHY TERRELL, b. Abt. 1705, Virginia; d. February 1765, Orange, North Carolina; m. MARY MARTIN, 1725-1731.

vi. JAMES TERRELL, b. Abt. 1707, New Kent County, Virginia; d. 1772, Caroline County, Virginia; m. MARGARET, 1729-1731.

vii. JOHN TERRELL, b. 1701, New Kent, Virginia; d. 1772, Caroline County, Virginia; m. (1) MARTHA; m. (2) ELIZABETH OXFORD OR HARRISON, Abt. 1720, Virginia.

3. viii. WILLIAM TERRELL, b. Abt. 1705, New Kent, Virginia; d. October 14, 1784, Brownsville, Marlboro County, South Carolina.

ix. SUSANNAH TERRELL, b. Abt. 1711; m. THOMAS WINGFIELD.

x. MARY TERRELL, b. 1715; m. MATTHEW MILLS, Aft. 1734.

Descendants of William^{20} Terrell (Richmond^{19} , Robert^{18} , William^{17} Tyrrell II, George^{16} , Humphrey^{15} Terrell, William^{14} Tyrrell I, Thomas^{13} , Thomas^{12} , John^{11} , Thomas^{10} , Walter^{9} , James^{8} , Hugh^{7} , Edmond^{6} , Lyonell^{5} , Edmond^{4} , Richard^{3} , Henry^{2} , Walter^{1}) was born Abt. 1659 in New Kent Co., VA, and died Abt. 1744 in Hanover Co., VA. He married Susannah Waters. She was born Abt. 1657 in Hanover Co., VA, and died 1734.

Notes for William Terrell: One record says this William Terrell that married (Martha) Susannah Waters is the son of Richmond Terrell, wife unknown. Another indicates he is the son of Robert Terrell (Tyrell) and Jane Baldwin. Only one of these MAY be right, so the family is recorded here where the dates of his children fit. A third record indicates that William Terrell II married Susannah Waters, son of William Terrell I and Martha.

"There does not appear to be conclusive evidence as to the ancestry of William Terrell. There are many Terrell descendants scattered throughout the United States and a number of family histories have been compiled. Some were undertaken at early dates, and the compilers did not have the benefit of more recent extensive research. The latest, and it seems, the most authoritative, has been written by Emma Dicken. She has corrected some earlier misconceptions and has provided some good insight as to the origins and relationships of the early Terrells. By her own admission, some of the relationships cannot be documented, and family tradition is the only source of information available.

Richmond Terrell patented 640 acres of land in November, 1656 in New Kent County. The land lay on the southwest side of the York River, running by a branch of Diascun Swamp, near Rickahock Path. He had transported Richmond Terrell and Robert Terrell, each three times. Richmond Terrell, this time very likely the son, patented 450 acres of new land in Hanover County adjacent to Captain Thomas Carr, in April, 1732.

No reference has been found which documents the relationship of father and son between Richmond I and William Terrell. It is generally accepted, within the Terrell family, that William was the son of Richmond I. Other sons were Timothy and Richmond II, who patented the new land in Hanover County in 1732. They were both in Hanover County at the same time William lived there. A tradition handed down among the descendants of several branches of the Joel Terrell family (a son of William) has claimed Richmond I, as the ancestor of Joel." Tidewater Virginia Families, 1989, Virginia Lee Hutcheson Davis, Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc.

Notes for Susannah Waters: She is often listed as a child of Edward Waters and Grace O'Neal, may be of a later generation. Edward Waters is listed as an "Ancient Planter" of Virginia, having arrived before 1616 and surviving the massacre of 1622. Edward died by 1630 and his widow remarried soon thereafter. Edward Waters's children were born many years before Susannah's presumed birth date, and she is not listed as a child in any published genealogies.

19271 - 19272

One source says the father of Susannah Waters that married William Terrell is Earl Waters. Another suggests John Waters, another William Waters son of Edward and Grace. Children of William Terrell and Susannah Waters are:

2 i. William^{21} Terrell, Jr., born Abt. 1685 in New Kent Co., VA; died Bef. 08 May 1755 in Caroline Co., VA.
Notes for William Terrell, Jr.:
William Terrell acknowledged his deed for land to Jeremiah Jordan, son of Rachel Jordan, his son. Some claim he also was married and had a son William.
+ 3 ii. Joel Terrell, Sr., born 1692 in New Kent Co., VA; died 1758 in Hanover Co., VA.
+ 4 iii. Anne Terrell, born Abt. 1695 in New Kent Co., VA; died 1734 in Hanover Co., VA.
+ 5 iv. Henry Terrell I, born 1695 in Hanover Co., VA; died Bef. 08 May 1760 in Caroline Co., VA.
+ 6 v. James Terrell, born Abt. 1698 in New Kent Co., VA; died Apr 1772 in Caroline Co., VA.
+ 7 vi. David Terrell I, born Abt. 1705 in Hanover Co. or New Kent Co., VA; died Bef. 12 Apr 1759 in Caroline Co., VA.
+ 8 vii. Timothy Terrell, born Abt. 1705 in New Kent Co., VA; died Feb 1763 in Orange Co., NC.
+ 9 viii. John Terrell, born 1707 in New Kent Co., VA; died 1785 in Franklin Co., NC.
+ 10 ix. Mary Terrell, born Abt. 1708 in VA.
11 x. Susannah Terrell, born Abt. 1711. She married Thomas Wingfield; born Abt. 1711.

Genealogy Notes
Page 17 ; 12/28/96

The TERRELL Family of Virginia : (mail from genie@home.com)

Descendants of William^{21} Terrell (Richmond^{20}, Robert^{19}, William^{18} Tyree II, George^{17}, Humphrey^{16} Tyrell, William^{15} Tyrell I, Thomas^{14}, Thomas^{13}, John^{12}, Thomas^{11}, Walter^{10}, James^{9}, Hugh^{8}, Edmund^{7}, Lyonell^{6}, Edmund^{5}, Richard^{4}, Henry^{3}, Walter^{2}, Walter^{1} I was born Abt. 1653 in New Kent Co., VA, and died Abt. 1724 in Hanover Co., VA. He married Susannah Waters. She was born Abt. 1657 in Hanover Co., VA, and died 1724.

Notes for William Terrell: One record says this William Terrell that married (Martha) Susannah Waters is the son of Richmond Terrell, wife unknown. Another indicates he is the son of Robert Terrell (Tyrell) and Jane Baldwin. Only one of these MAY be right, as the family is recorded here where the dates of his children fit. A third record indicates that William Terrell II married Susannah Waters, son of William Terrell I and Martha.

*There does not appear to be conclusive evidence as to the ancestry of William Terrell. There are many Terrell descendants scattered throughout the United States and a number of family histories have been compiled. Some were undertaken at early dates, and the compilers did not have the benefit of more recent extensive research. The latest, and it seems, the most authoritative, has been written by Glenna Dickens. She has corrected some earlier misconceptions and has provided some good insight as to the origins and relationships of the early Terrells. By her own admission, some of the relationships cannot be documented, and family tradition is the only source of information available.

Richmond Terrell patented 640 acres of land in November, 1656 in New Kent County. The land lay on the southwest side of the York River, bounding by a branch of Dorrell Swamp, near Rickahock Path. He had transported Richmond Terrell and Robert Terrell, each three times. Richmond Terrell, this time likely the son, patented 450 acres of new land in Hanover County adjacent to Captain Thomas Carr, in April, 1732.

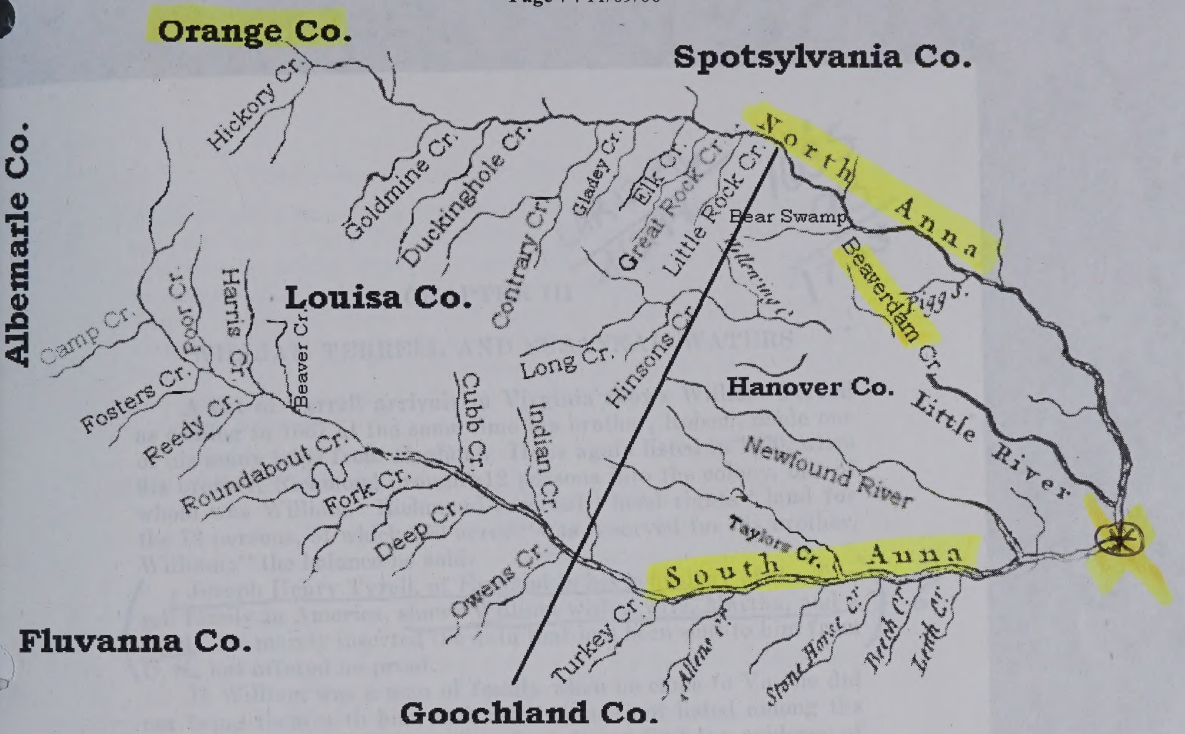
No evidence has been found which documents the relationship of father and son between Richmond I and William Terrell. It is generally accepted, within the Terrell family, that William was the son of Richmond I. Other sons were Timothy and Richmond II, who patented the new land in Hanover County in 1732. They were born in Hanover County at the same time William lived there. A tradition handed down among the descendants of several branches of the Joel Terrell family (a son of William) has claimed Richmond I. as the ancestor of Joel." Tidewater Virginia Families, 1989, Virginia Lee Hutcheson Davis, Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc.

Notes for Susannah Waters: She is often listed as a child of Edward Waters and Grace O'Neil, may be of a later generation. Edward Waters is listed as an "Ancient Planter" of Virginia, having arrived before 1616 and surviving the massacre of 1622. Edward died by 1630 and his widow remarried soon thereafter. Edward Waters's children were born many years before Susannah's presumed birth date, and she is not listed as a child in any published genealogies.

19271 - 19272

One source says the father of Susannah Waters that married William Terrell is Earl Waters. Another suggests John Waters, brother William Waters son of Edward and Grace. Children of William Terrell and Susannah Waters are:

2 i. William^{2} Terrell Jr., born Abt. 1685 in New Kent Co., VA; died Bef. 03 May 1755 in Caroline Co., VA.
Notes for William Terrell, Jr.:
William Terrell acknowledged his deed for land to Jeremiah Jordan, son of Rachel Jordan, his sis. Susan whom he also was married and had a son William.
+ 3 ii. Joel Terrell Sr., born 1693 in New Kent Co., VA; died 1758 in Hanover Co., VA.
+ 4 iii. Anne Terrell, born Abt. 1695 in New Kent Co., VA; died 1734 in Hanover Co., VA.
+ 5 iv. Henry Terrell I, born 1696 in Hanover Co., VA; died Bef. 08 May 1760 in Caroline Co., VA.
+ 6 v. James Terrell, born Abt. 1698 in New Kent Co., VA; died Apr 1772 in Caroline Co., VA.
+ 7 vi. David Terrell I, born Abt. 1703 in Hanover Co. or New Kent Co., VA; died Bef. 12 Apr 1759 in Caroline Co., VA.
+ 8 vii. Timothy Terrell, born Abt. 1705 in New Kent Co., VA; died Feb 1763 in Orange Co., NC.
+ 9 viii. John Terrell, born 1707 in New Kent Co., VA; died 1785 in Franklin Co., NC.
+ 10 ix. Mary Terrell, born Abt. 1708 in VA.
11 x. Susannah Terrell, born Abt. 1711. She married Thomas Wingfield; born Abt. 1711.


Orange Co.
Spotsylvania Co.
Albemarle Co.
Louisa Co.
Hanover Co.
Fluvanna Co.
Goochland Co.
Hickory Cr.
Goldmine Cr.
Duckinghole Cr.
Contrary Cr.
Gladey Cr.
Elk Cr.
Great Rock Cr.
Little Rock Cr.
North Anna
Bear Swamp
Beaverdam Cr.
Pigg S.
Camp Cr.
Poor Cr.
Harris Cr.
Beaver Cr.
Fosters Cr.
Reedy Cr.
Roundabout Cr.
Fork Cr.
Deep Cr.
Cubb Cr.
Indian Cr.
Long Cr.
Hinsons Cr.
Little River
Newfound River
Taylors Cr.
South Anna
Owens Cr.
Turkey Cr.
Allens Cr.
Stone Horse Cr.
Beech Cr.
Leith Cr.

* Pamunkey River flows to the east from this point.

LAR12496
#12946

1635
98
1733

CHAPTER III

WILLIAM TERRELL AND SUSANNAH WATERS

A list of Terrell arrivals in Virginia shows William Terrell as coming in 1667 at the same time his brother, Robert, made one of his many trips from England. He is again listed in 1670, when his brother, Richmond brought 12 persons into the colony, one of whom was William. Richmond received "head rights" land for the 12 persons, of which 100 acres "was reserved for his brother, William;" the balance he sold.

Joseph Henry Tyrell, of England in his genealogy of the Terrell family in America, shows William with a wife, Martha, and a child. He merely inserted the data that had been sent to him from U. S., but offered no proof. ?

If William was a man of family when he came to Va., he did not bring them with him, at least they are not listed among the persons brought by Richmond, and we do not find any evidence of such persons.

Mr. Reginald M. Glencross London, Eng., made for Mrs. Sarah Wiggins and Mrs. John F. Barnhill, of Indianapolis, a diligent search for a marriage of William to Martha and found none. He sent other valuable data which was contributed by Mrs. Wiggins to the V. Mag. of Hist. and Biog.

William was probably in business in London when Robert made one of his return trips to England, in 1656, and said that he stayed at the house of "William Terrell, a kinsman."

He lived to be 98 years old. He had a grand-daughter who lived to be 103, Ann Lewis Terrell Willis.

Copy of Power of Attorney to Henry Terrell for the conduct of business connected with the transfer of land by William and Susannah Terrell to their son, David Terrell, all of Hanover Co., Virginia.

To all Christian People to whom these presents shall come I William Terrell with Susannah my wife of St. Paul Parish in Hanover County planter send greeting Know you that we the said William Terrell and Susannah Terrell for sufficient causes and valuable consideration we therein especially moving have

made ordained constituted and in our staed and place put and depute our son Henry Terrell of King William County planter our true and lawful attorney irrevocable for us and in our names to acknowledge a deed of gift by us made unto our son David Terrell in King William County Court it being for four hundred acres of land lying on both sides of the North Fork of the South Fork of Pole Cat in King William County commonly known by the name of Camp as fully in every respect as if we ourselves had been there

In witness hereof we have set our hands and seals this 16th day of March 1725/6

William Terrell seal
Susannah Terrell seal

Signed Sealed and delivered in the presents of us

James Terrell
Jos Wolfolk
Anne Dom 1725/6

This Power of Attorney is proved by the Oath of James Terrell and Joseph Wolfolk and admitted to Record

Test Wm Aylett Cl Court Rich Chapman Cle

I hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of Power of attorney given by William Terrell, planter, and Susannah, his wife, of Hanover County Virgina to their son Henry Terrell of King William County Virginia appointing him an attorney to acknowledge a deed conveying four hundred acres of land in King William County Virginia to their son, David Terrell under date of March 16 1725/6

Lynch M. Terrell

Subscribed and sworn to before me this twenty second day of February, 1915.

F. J. Terrell
Notary Public, Fulton County, Georgia.

At the date of making the deed to David Terrell William and Susannah were quite old; the distance was too great from Hanover County, Auburn Mills, to King William Court House for them to journey, hence they empowered their son Henry Terrell to make the Acknowledgement before the court at King William C. H.

On the date above Power of Attorney was signed Caroline Co. in which the land is located was not formed. It was formed from King Wm. and perhaps Hanover and was located near Golandsville where David and Henry lived Lynch M. Terrell

Copy of Deed from William and Susannah Terrell, Hanover Co., Va., to their son, David Terrell also of Hanover Co:

Know all men by these presents that I william Terrell of Hanover County in Virginia planter do hereby give grant and make over unto my son David Terrell of said County a certain parcel of land and being in King William County in St. Margaret' Parish containing four hundred acres be it more or less bounded as follows - to wit Beginning at two red-oaks thence west four hundred and forty poles to a willow oak sweet gum and white oak on the south side the North Fork of the South Fork of Polecat above the mouth of a branch thence south one hundred and sixty eight poles to two White oaks and a Red-Oak on the west side of a branch thence south eighty five degrees east four hundred and forty two poles to a stake standing between two White Oaks and a Red Oak on the west of a branch and on the south side of the Run thence north three hundred fifty poles to the place it first began

To have and to hold the said four hundred acres of land unto him the said David Terrell his heirs and assigns forever together with all woods underwoods privileges tenements hereditaments and appurtananees thereto belonging or in any wise appertaining with warranty against all person or persons laying any claim to the same or to any part or parcel thereof by from or under me or my heirs he the said David Terrell to use occupy possess and enjoy the same against the Claim and Demand of all other men and manner of persons Whatsoever I do hereby oblige myself my heirs executors and administrators to acknowledge this deed together with Susannah my wife in King William County Court upon demand

In witness whereof we hereto set our hands and seals this instant March 16th day 1725/6

William Terrell seal
Susannah Terrell seal

Court held for King William County the 18th day of March Henry Terrell by Power of Attorney acknowledged the above deed when it was admitted to record

Test Wm Aylett Cl of Court
Rich Chapman Clerk

I do hereby certify the foregoing is a true copy of a deed from William Terrell of Hanover County Virginia planter and his wife Susannah Terrell to their son, David Terrell, conveying four hundred acres of land in King William Co., Va.

Lynch M. Terrell

Subscribed and sworn to before me this twenty second day of February, 1915.

F. J. Terrell
Notary Public, Fulton Co., Ga.

The descendants of William Terrell are much more numerous than those of Richmond. Many of the members of this branch became Quakers, and from the records kept by the Society of Friends much information may be obtained from about the year 1735. (See Bell's "*Our Quaker Friends*.")

Genealogy of Virginia Families: Vol IV: Neville-Terrill

p359
William d1727
JOHN Terrill (son of [redacted]) Orange Co. Va. Deed Book 10 p443, dated 3/14/1745 from John Terrill of Edgecombe Co., N.C. to John Scott Gentleman of St. Margarets Parish, Caroline Co. Va. conveying 400 acres of land lying on the north side of the Rapidan river in the 1st fork thereof adjoining the lands of John Scott & Col. John Grymes.

WILLIAM and SUSANNAH TERRELL

New Kent, later, Hanover Co., Va.

William Terrell, son of Robert and Jane Baldwin Terrell, Reading, Berkshire, England, was baptized June 22, 1629, in St. Giles Church; came to America for residence in 1667 or 1670; m. Susannah, whose maiden name, according to family tradition, was Waters. The name is accepted by so many branches of the family that, without absolute proof, it must be correct. When they were married is not known, but the probability is that the marriage took place soon after William came to Va. Some tradition gives the marriage in England, but no mention is made of Susannah in lists of arrivals in which William figures. The children of Richmond and William were contemporaries, therefore they must have married after coming to Va., and when they were older that the usual marriageable age.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of William and Susannah Waters Terrell

William Terrell, mentioned in the will of his uncle, Robert Terrell, who d. in Eng. in 1677. Dr. John C. Terrell, of Philadelphia, claimed descent from this William.

A daughter, (no name given) mentioned in the will of her uncle, Robert. Tradition gives her the name of Susannah, and that she m. Thomas Wingfield, son of John and Sarah Garland Wingfield.

Mary Terrell, who probably m. Mathew Mills.
Joel Terrell, m. Elizabeth Oxford.
Ann Terrell, m. David Lewis.
John Terrell, went to Granville Co., N. Car.
James Terrell (?).
Timothy Terrell, moved to Chatham Co., N. Car.
David Terrell, m. Agatha Chiles, dau. of John and Mary Boucher Chiles; d. 1759.
Henry Terrell, m. Ann Chiles, sister to Agatha; 2nd, 1743 to Sarah Woodson, dau. of Tarlton Woodson, Henrico Co., Va.; d. 1761.

WILLIAM and SUSANNAH TERRELL

New Kent, later, Hanover Co., Va.

William Terrell, son of Robert and Jane, Baldwin Terrell, of Reading, Berkshire, England, was baptized June 22, 1628, in St. [illegible]; came to America for residence in 1667 or 1670; m. Susannah, whose maiden name, according to family tradition, was Waters. The name is accepted by so many branches of the family that, without absolute proof, it must be correct. When they were married is not known, but the probability is that the marriage took place soon after William came to Va. Some tradition gives the marriage in England, but no mention is made of Susannah in deeds [illegible] in which William figures. The children of Richmond and William were contemporaries, therefore they must have married after coming to Va., and when they were older than the usual marriageable age.

Second Generation

Issue of William and Susannah Waters Terrell

William Terrell, mentioned in the will of his uncle, Robert Terrell, who d. in Eng. in 1677. Dr. John C. Terrell, of Philadelphia, claimed descent from this William.

A daughter, (no name given) mentioned in the will of her uncle, Robert. Tradition gives her the name of Susannah, and that she m. Thomas Wingfield, son of John and Sarah Garland Wingfield.

Mary Terrell, who probably m. Mathew Mills.

Joel Terrell, m. Elizabeth [illegible].

Ann Terrell, m. David Lewis.

John Terrell, went to Granville Co., N. C.

James Terrell [illegible]

Timothy Terrell, moved to Chatham Co., N. C.

David Terrell, m. Agatha Chiles, dau. of [illegible] and Mary Bowler [illegible]; d. 1760.

Henry Terrell, m. Ann Chiles, sister to Agatha, [illegible]; d. [illegible] Caroline Co., Va., Feb. 1760.

THIRD GENERATION THROUGH ANN

Issue of David and Ann Terrel Lewis

William Terrell Lewis, b. 1718; m. 1739 to Sarah Martin, Surry Co., N. Car. He was among the first men in Albemarle Co., Va., to resist Lord Dunmore. He moved to Surry Co., N. Car., soon after the beginning of the Revolution. He asked the Gov. to take all of his boys who were old enough to be in the war.

Susannah Lewis, b. 1720; m. Alexander Mackey. They moved to Rutherford Co., N. Car. She d. 1778.

Hannah Lewis, b. 1772; m. James Hickman.

Sarah Lewis, b. 1724; m. Abraham Musick; they emigrated to S. Car., in 1766; then to Rutherford Co., N. Car., in 1773; from there to Illinois in 1794, and then to St. Louis, Mo.

David Lewis, b. 1726; m. 1st, Rebecca Stovall; 2nd, Elizabeth Lockhart, who d. 1796; he d. near Spartansburg, S. Car., 1787.

John Lewis, b. 1728, m. 1st, Sarah Talliaferro; 2nd, Susan Clarkson.

Joel Lewis, b. 1730; m. 1st, Mary Tureman; 2nd, Mrs. ——— Gordon; 3rd, Lucy Daniels. He moved from Hanover Co., to Albemarle Co., and then to Spottsylvania Co., Va., where he d.

Ann Lewis, b. 1733; m. 1st, Joel Terrell, Jr., her cousin; 2nd, Stephen Willis, whose first wife was Susannah Terrell, sister of Joel Terrell, Jr.

FOURTH GENERATION THROUGH TIMOTHY
Chatham Co., N. Car.

Issue of Timothy and ——— Terrell

Micajah Terrell, probably a grand son, b. April 22, 1746; m. Hannah Goodman, b. Feb. 7, 1751.

Issue of Micajah and Hannah Goodman Terrell

James Terrell.

Archibald Terrell, b. Dec. 3, 1774; had two daughters, one of whom m. F. L. Claiborne.

Timothy Terrell, b. Jan. 12, 1777.

Hannah Goodman Terrell, b. Feb. 14, 1779.

Samuel Terrell, b. April 15, 1781; had a son, Micajah, and a dau.

Winnifred Terrell, b. May 27, 1783; d. y.

Martin Terrell, b. Dec. 27, 1785.

Elizabeth Terrell, b. March 4, 1788; d. y.

Sarah Terrell, b. April 6, 1790.

Third Generation Through Ann

Issue of David and Ann Terrell Lewis

William Terrell Lewis, b. 1718; m. 1739 to Sarah Martin, Surry Co., N. Car. He was among the first men in Albemarle Co., Va., to resist Lord Dunmore. He moved to Surry Co., N. Car., soon after the beginning of the Revolution. He asked the Gov. to take all of his boys who were old enough to be in the war.

Susannah Lewis, b. 1720; m. Alexander Mackey. They moved to Rutherford Co., N. Car. She d. 1778.

Hannah Lewis, b. 1722; m. James Hickman.

Sarah Lewis, b. 1724; m. Abraham Musick; they emigrated to S. Car., in 1766; then to Rutherford Co., N. Car., in 1773; from there to Illinois in 1794, and then to St. Louis, Mo.

David Lewis, b. 1726; m. 1st, Rebecca Stovall; 2nd, Elizabeth Lockhart, who d. 1790; he d. near Spartansburg, S. Car., 1787.

John Lewis, b. 1728, m. 1st, Sarah Taliaferro; 2nd, Susan Clarkson.

Joel Lewis, b. 1730; m. 1st, Mary Turman; 2nd, Mrs. —— Gordon; 3rd, Lucy Daniels. He moved from Hanover Co., to Albemarle Co., and then to Spottsylvania Co., Va., where he d.

Ann Lewis, b. 1733; m. 1st, Joel Terrell, Jr., her cousin; 2nd, Stephen Willis, whose first wife was Susannah Terrell, sister of Joel Terrell, Jr.

85

Fourth Generation Through Timothy, Chatham Co., N. Car.

Issue of Timothy and —— Terrell

Micajah Terrell, probably a grand son, b. April 22, 1749; m. Hannah Goodman, b. Feb. 7, 1751.

Issue of Micajah and Hannah Goodman Terrell

James Terrell.

Archibald Terrell, b. Dec. 3, 1774; had two daughters, one of whom m. F. L. Claiborne.

Timothy Terrell, b. Jan. 12, 1777.

Hannah Goodman Terrell, b. Feb. 14, 1779.

Samuel Terrell, b. April 15, 1781; had a son, Micajah, and a dau.

Winifred Terrell, b. May 27, 1783; d. y.

Martin Terrell, b. Dec. 27, 1786.

Elizabeth Terrell, b. March 4, 1788; d. y.

Sarah Terrell, b. April 6, 1790.

Mary Terrell, b. June 8, 1792; m. Charles Norton of Winchester, Va. They went first to Natchez and then to N. Orleans; he was a man of much influence in those communities. They had four daughters.

James, Archibald, Timothy and Samuel went to Miss., about 1805, from N. Car. They were all men of means and culture. They established themselves as cotton planters. Samuel and Timothy had been connected with the press in N. Car., and for a time, published a weekly paper in Natchez, warmly supporting Mr. Jefferson and his administration. (From data of J. F. Claiborne, Natchez, 1878. Sent to Robert W. Carroll, Cincinnati, Ohio.)

THIRD GENERATION THROUGH JOEL

13039 ✓ *Issue of Joel and Elizabeth Oxford Terrell* 4238

Susannah Terrell, b. Jan. 6, 1721; m. Stephen Willis.

16365 - Joel Terrell, Jr., b. 1726; m. Ann Lewis, his cousin.

Major Henry Terrell, b. 1730; m. Ann Dabney, dau. of Cornelius and Sarah Jennings Dabney, Hanover Co., Va.; 2nd, Sarah ———. He d. in Pickens Co., S. Car., 1798.

William Terrell, b. 1732; m. 1758, to Frances Wingfield, b. 1736. William was sent on a commission by Col. Abel Kolb, to Brig. Gen. Harrington.

Peter Terrell, m. Mary Wingfield, niece to Frances and dau. of John and Frances Buck Wingfield.

Molly Terrell, m. ——— Richardson.

Hannah Terrell, m. Israel Burnley and settled in Bedford Co., Va., before 1755, where he owned a plantation and a mill. There are records of surveys of land for him in Bedford Co., from 1767 to 1775. "Oct. Court 1774, on motion of Israel Burnley leave is granted him to continue his grist mill where it now stands." Soon after the close of the Revolutionary War, he moved to Ga. They were the parents of 10 children; one son, Henry Burnley, m. Lucy Barksdale Davenport, dau. of Collier Barksdale, Charles City Co., Va.

A daughter who m. Edward Garland. (This data contributed by Mrs. Julian C. Lane, Statesboro, Ga.)

Elizabeth Terrell, m. Thomas Wingfield. (The last name was submitted by Mrs. G. W. Armstrong, Coffeeville, Mississippi.)

FOURTH GENERATION THROUGH JOEL

✓ *Issue of Major Henry and Ann Dabney Terrell*

Joel Terrell, m. Ann Raglan(?).

Garland Terrell, d. 1796, Agusta Co.
John D. Terrell.
George W. Terrell.
Samuel Terrell.
Washington Terrell.
William Higgins Terrell.
William Terrell, m. 1st, Martha Carr; 2nd, Cynthia Eddy.
Elizabeth Ann Terrell, m. David Mozley.

✓ *Issue of Major Henry and Sarah —— Terrell*

Henry Terrell.
Pansy Terrell.

✓ *Issue of William and Frances Wingfield Terrell*

Joel Terrell, b. 1757; m. Mary Raglan.
Thomas Terrell, b. 1761; m. Sarah Shelton.
Peter Buford Terrell, b. 1764; m. Penelope Jones.
William Terrell, b. 1767.
David Terrell, b. 1769; m. Mary Monger.
Richmond Terrell, m. Kitty Garland Butler, dau. of Edward and Elizabeth Wingfield Butler; m. 1798.
William Terrell had the first jail built in Charlottesville, Va., and the first one built in Washington Co., Ga.

✓ *Issue of Joel and Ann Lewis Terrell*

Mary Terrell, b. 1755; m. Robert Adams, son of Robert and Penelope Lynch Adams. He was a justice of the Campbell Co., Va., court at its organization, Feb. 1787.
Ann Terrell, b. 1756; m. Robert Hackett.
Susannah Terrell, b. 1758; m. Alexander Gordon.
Richmond Terrell, b. 1760; m. 1782 to Cecelia Darrocott. He was in the battle of King's Mountain; d. in Newton Co., Ga., 1856.
Joel Terrell (3rd.) b. 1762; m. Martha Williams. He was in the battle of Guilford Court House and received an injury which was the cause of his death. He was b. in Va., but went with his mother, Ann Lewis Terrell Willis, to Rutherford Co., N. Car., where she d. at the age of 103.
Frances Terrell, b. 1764; m. Chisolm Griffin.
William Garland Terrell, b. 1766; d. y.
William Lewis Terrell, b. 1768; d. y.
Peter Higgins Terrell, b. 1770; d. 1791.
Jane Garland Terrell, b. 1772; d. in young womanhood.

16403

Issue of Peter and Mary Wingfield Terrell

Thomas Terrell, m. Sabra Wilkins.
John Darracott Terrell.
Frances Wingfield Terrell, m. Benjamin Branham.
Henry Terrell, m. Ann Simpson.
Joel Terrell, m. Frances Butler.
Charles Terrell. (Henry and Frances moved to Ga., but their children must have been born in Va.

Issue of Stephen and Susannah Terrell Willis

Stephen Willis, b. Aug. 25, 1760; m. Sept. 5, 1782 to Martha Wharey, b. Oct. 24, 1761; dau. of James Wharey Albemarle Co., Virginia.

FIFTH GENERATION OF JOEL AND ELIZABETH

Issue of Stephen and Martha Wharey Willis

Joel Terrell Willis, b. Oct. 14, 1783.
Susannah Garland Willis, b. Dec. 15, 1785; m. Aug. 1800 to Robert Gilliland.
Rosanna Gill Willis, b. Dec. 14, 1787; m. Aug. 23, 1808 to John Cunningham.
Jane Wilson Willis, b. Jan. 22, 1790; m. Mar. 19, 1818 to William Hopkins. (For their descendants see "HOPKINS Genealogy," Putnam Co., Illinois.)
Elizabeth Dabney Willis, b. Oct. 17, 1791; m. Dec. 3, 1819 to William Stewart.
Martha Narcissa Willis, b. Apr. 17, 1794; m. Mar. 23, 1820 to Robert Stewart; 2nd, Sept. 8, 1840 to Robert C. Shinn.
James Wharey Willis, b. Apr. 1, 1794; m. Aug. 26, 1819 to Ann Stewart.
Stephen Dause Willis, b. Aug. 10, 1799; m. Aug. 8, 1822 to Ann Ross. They moved to Putnam Co., Ill., and then to Oregon.
Mary Trueheart Willis, b. Nov. 11, 1801.
George Burder Willis, b. June 23, 1804; m. 1st, Jan. 5, 1826 to Sally Stewart; 2nd, Dec. 11, 1834 to Mary Gallaher; the moved to Putnam Co., Ill., and then to LaSalle Co., Ill.

Issue of Peter Buford and Penelope Jones Terrell

William Terrell, m. Sophia Wingfield.
Joel Terrell, m. Elizabeth Wingfield.
Peter Terrell, m. Ann Wingfield.

795

16427

Issue of Joel and Ann Raglan (?) Terrell

Mary Terrell, b. Aug. 24, 1781.
Dr. William Terrell, Sparta, Ga., b. 1788.

Issue of Capt. Robert and Mary Terrell Adams

Charles Adams.
William Adams, m. ——— Lewis of Bottetourt Co., Va., and moved to Tuscaloosa, Alabama.
Joel Terrell Adams, b. Dec. 17, 1775; m. Apr. 24, 1880 to Dianitia Walden, dau. of Charles and Eliz. M. Wall Walden; m. 2nd, Sarah Fielder; d. Oct. 30, 1847.
Mary Terrell Adams, n. m.
Robert Adams, d. 1846-47, n. m.
John Lynch Adams, b. Dec. 13, 1779; m. Dec. 25, 1803 to Martha Walden, dau. of Charles and Eliz. Walden; d. Oct. 10, 1849.
James Adams, n. m.
Judge George Adams, m. Anne Weisinger, dau. of Daniel, Ky.
Christopher Adams, b. Oct. 15, 1785; m. Matilda Powell; d. about 1870, near Sharon, Miss.
Penelope Adams, m. George Webb, Appomattox Co., Va.
Edward Adams; d. in 1859; n. m.

Issue of Joel and Martha Williams Terrell

Evaline Anvil Terrell, b. 1801; m. Arthur Erwin.
James Orville Terrell, b. 1803; m. Ermina Rosanna Kilpatrick, dau. of William D. Kilpatrick.
Anna M. Terrell, b. 1806; d. y.
John Higgins Terrell, b. 1808; n. m.
Joel Lynch Terrell, b. 1810; n. m.
Frances Maria Terrell, b. 1812; d. y.

Issue of Richmond and Cecelia Darracott Terrell

Thomas Darracott Terrell, b. 1783; m. 1st, 1817 to Sarah Livingston; she d. 1828; 2nd, Ann Jones.
Joel Lewis Terrell, b. 1786; m. 1st, Isabella Reed; 2nd, Nancy Reeves.
Jane Terrell, b. 1789; d. 1801.
John B. Terrell, b. 1791; m. Orpha (World); d. in Ga., 1867.
Elizabeth Overton Terrell, b. 1794; m. Thomas Carter.
Nancy Terrell, b. 1797; m. Rev. Jesse Travis.
Virginia Terrell, b. 1799; d. y.

June 25, 1967

T E R R I L L

2432.0 2433.0

WILLIAM TERRILL of HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA & SUSANNAH WATERS

The attached papers ar put together with the descendants of the oldest child first. In this case Henry and all of his descendants follow before going to the next child, David. The birth dates of William and Susanna's children are unknown for certain and the descendants are given as listed, and not according to age. The D after a name means that the next generation, or two, is given or known. When other information comes to light it can be placed in proper sequence.

WILLIAM TERRELL of Hanover Co., Va. Ref,1 family history
Birth on 1650 death date on 1721 in Hanover Co., Va.
Married SUSANNAH WATERS

CHILDREN:	died	married
1. HENRY TERRELL D	Caroline Co., Va. 1760	1. Ann Chiles 2. Sarah Woodson
2. DAVID TERRELL D	Caroline Co. 1759	Agatha Chiled
3. JOEL ST. TERRELL	Hanover Co. 1758	Sarah Oxford
4. WILLIAM JR. TERRELL	Caroline Co. 1755	
5. TIMOTHY TERRELL	Orange Co. N.C. 1763 13026	
6. JOHN TERRELL	Franklin Co. N.C. 1765	
7. JAMES TERRELL	Caroline Co. 1772	
8. ANN TERRELL	Hanover Co. 1734	David Lewis on 1717

****

3041

HENRY TERRELL Caroline Co. Va. Ref: Hist. of Albemarle
Married 1st Ann Chiles, dau. of Quaker Records
Micajah Chiled, d. 1735, Caroline Co. Caroline Co. records

CHILDREN OF FIRST MARRIAGE:	born	died	Married
1. HENRY TERRELL (To Albemarle C9 Man. 1735)		Caroline Co. Ken. 1811	Mary Tyler
2. THOMAS TERRELL (to Ohio)	20 Aug. 1736 Caroline Co.		Rebecca Peters
4. ANNE TERRELL	15 Sept. 1740 Caroline Co		

Mary Tyler was the dau. of Capt. Wm. Tyler of Spotsylvanis Co., Va.
Thomas Terrell sold shares of Henry's land to Reuben Terrell of
Orange Co. in 1763.

III

Genealogy of Virginia Families Vol 3

Pinkerton-Tyler.

the former tax list but in the latter Richard Tyler's estate is charged with 845 acres. Richard Tyler wrote a very good hand. The writer has seen an old paper, dated Dec. 28, 1763, in which he ordered Mr. Jas. Webb to pay Mr. Robt. Cole 7£-9s-6d. This is endorsed on the back "April 24, 1764, Recd. the within mentioned sum in full, Robt. Cole". This was likely some transaction relative to his wife's property since Robt. Cole was her stepfather. Richard and Catherine Tyler had no children. Catherine died 1816, and her will (Car. W. B. 19, p. 219), dated July 1, 1815, probated Aug. 12, 1816, sheds a good deal of light on Tyler relationships. In it she mentions kinsman Richd. Keeling Tyler (son of Wm. Tyler and Elizabeth Keeling); kinsman Philip Redd (son of Wm. Redd and Franky Tyler); kinsman Geo. Tyler (son of Wm. Tyler and Elizabeth Keeling). She gives "to Francis Howle a negro boy now in possession of Epaphroditus Howle, to kinsmen Nancy Howle, Caty and Richd. Howle, children of Nancy Howle, slaves". Caroline O. B. 1794-96, p. 105, June 9, 1795, "administration on estate of Francis Howle, decd. granted to Richd. Tyler". Caroline marriage bonds: Epaphroditus Howle and Mary Jones, Mar. 15, 1798. Anne Gatewood, Catharine Tyler's sister must have married the Francis Howle who died 1795, but this is only conjectural. "To kinsman Kemp Gatewood slaves" (her nephew, son of her brother Wm. Gatewood). "To kinsman Kemp Evans and to niece Kitty Mickelborough, slaves, to nieces Dorothy and Nancy Evans land whereon I now live, to Polly Hope wife of James Hope $250.00" (these may have been children of her sister Elizabeth Gatewood, but no proof of it has come to light). "Sisters Fanny and Lucy Cole" (half sisters, daus. of Franky Tyler and Robt. Cole) ""To sister Frances Smith my riding chair" (Frances Gatewood m. (1) Henry Allen, (2) .... Smith) "Residue of estate to sister Frances Smith, brother Philemon Gatewood, kinsmen Geo. Terrell and Chas. Terrell to be equally divided between them" (Geo. and Chas. Terrell married respectively Eliz. and Ann Tyler, daus. of Wm. Tyler and Eliz. Keeling).

Mary, the only recorded daughter of Wm. Tyler is said to have been born 1743. She married 1776 Henry Terrell (1735-1812), who had been a member of the Cedar Creek Quaker meeting. On Aug. 23, 1776, their minutes record that he had "married out of meeting". Henry & Mary Terrell are said to have moved in 1787 to Kentuckey where he died 1812. Henry Terrell was son of Henry Terrell by his first wife, Ann Chiles, hence half brother of Geo. and Chas. Terrell mentioned in the preceding paragraph. This information about Mary Tyler is in a booklet on the Terrell family by the late E. H. Terrell of San Antonio, Tex., a copy of which is in the State Library.

William, son of Wm. Tyler, must have been born about 1725 or 26 and was just coming of age when his father moved into Caroline.

William had son Henry

He was apparently popular in the county; in 1766, he was a justice (O. B. 1765-67, p. 350) and the next year Sheriff (O. B. 1767-70, p. 55) and later he was Clerk of the County. He married Elizabeth Keeling, daughter of Richd. Keeling, who is said to have been a son of Capt. Geo. Keeling (W. & M. Quar. Vol. 19, p. 282). Their children were (1) John, d. s. p. 1804 (Car. O. B. 1804-1805, p. 185). Sept. 1804, Richd. K. Tyler obtains letter of admn. on estate of John Tyler); (2) George (1755-1833), a Revolutionary officer, (3) Richard Keeling (b. 1760), also in the Rev., (4) Franky (1751-1813), (5) Elizabeth, (6) Anne & (7) Catharine. Wm. Tyler died 1794 and his land passed to John Tyler, showing he was the oldest son. Wm. Tyler did not serve in the Revolution, as far as the writer can discover, but he did furnish supplies, for on Jan. 4, 1781, Anthony Thornton gave him a receipt for 850 lbs. beef at 24sh., totalling the handsome sum in the inflated currency of the period of £540. (Public Claims, Caroline Co. Archives Dept., State Library, Richmond, Va.)

Franky, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Keeling) Tyler, born June 27, 1751, died August 11, 1813 in Caroline Co. She married William Redd (died 1802) son of Samuel Redd and Lucy Rogers. The dates of Franky Tyler's birth and death, and the statement that she was the daughter of William and Elizabeth Tyler are given in the Moncure Bible, now in the possession of Dr. Philip Moncure of Norfolk. The children as given in a fragmentary extant will of William Redd are, William, Philip, George, Elizabeth Tompkins, Frances Tompkins, Matilda, Ann and Harriet. Of these children, William married November 12, 1803, Fanny, daughter of Mrs. Mary Hackett (Caroline Marriage Bonds). Philip married Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Temple (Caroline O. B. 1799-1802, page 357). Elizabeth (born May 16, 1773, died June 18, 1812) married December 24, 1793, Bennett Tompkins. Frances (born 1781, died March 25, 1868) married Bailey Tompkins, brother of her sister Elizabeth's husband (born 1778, died March 29, 1848) (W&M 2nd Series, Vol. 10, p. 41) Probably a further search of Caroline Marriage Bonds would trace the other three daughters, Matilda, Ann and Harriet Redd.

Richard Keeling Tyler, born Oct. 27, 1760, son of Wm. & Elizabeth Keeling Tyler, married July 1, 1790, Mary Cluverius Duke, born in Hanover Co. Aug. 3, 1767 (Letters & Times of the Tylers, Vol. 3, p. 227). Mary Cluverius Duke was the daughter of John Duke and Elizabeth Burnley, as is shown by the will of Mrs. Elizabeth Duke in Caroline W. B. 19, p. 265. Richard Keeling Tyler and Mary C. Duke had four children, all mentioned in their grandmother's will, Wm. Burnley Tyler, John Duke Tyler, Richard Keeling Tyler, Jr., and Mary Cluverius Tyler. The entire family is said to have moved to Tennessee in 1818.

George (1755-1833), son of Wm. and Elizabeth Keeling Tyler, mar-

Genealogy of Virginia Families Vol 3

Pinkerton-Tyler

William Nack son Henry

the former has 1/2 but in the latter Richard Tyler's estate is charged with 549 acres. Richard Tyler wrote a very good hand. The writer has seen an old paper, dated Dec. 22, 1762, in which he ordered Mr. Jas. Webb to pay Mr. Robt. Cole 7£-13s-6d. This is endorsed on the back "April 14, 1761. Rec'd. the within mentioned sum in full. Robt. Cole". This was likely some transaction relative to his wife's property since Robt. Cole was her stepfather. Richard and Catherine Tyler had no children. Catherine died 1816, and her will (Car. W. B. 19, p. 219), dated July 1, 1816, probated Aug. 12, 1816, sheds a good deal of light on Tyler relationships. In it she mentions kinsman Richd. Keeling Tyler (son of Wm. Tyler and Elizabeth Keeling); kinsman Philip Redd (son of Wm. Redd and Franky Tyler); kinsman Geo. Tyler (son of Wm. Tyler and Elizabeth Keeling). She gives "to Francis Howie a negro boy now in possession of Epaphroditus Howie, to kinsmen Nancy Howie, Caty and Richd. Howie, children of Nancy Howie, slaves". Caroline O. B. 1785-89, p. 125, June 9, 1785, "administration on estate of Francis Howie, decd. granted to Richd. Tyler". Caroline marriage bonds: Epaphroditus Howie and Mary Jones, Mar. 15, 1788. Anne Gatewood, Catherine Tyler's sister must have married the Francis Howie who died 1785, but this is only conjecture. "To kinsman Kemp Gatewood slaves" (her nephew, son of her brother Wm. Gatewood). "To kinsman Kemp Evans and to niece Kitty Micklebrorough, slaves, to nieces Dorothy and Nancy Evans land whereon I now live, to Polly Hope wife of James Hope $250.00" (these may have been children of her sister Elizabeth Gatewood, but no proof of it has come to light). "Nieces Fanny and Lucy Cole" (half sisters, daus. of Franky Tyler and Robt. Cole) "To sister Frances Smith my riding chair" (Frances Gatewood m. (1) Henry Allen, (2) .... Smith) "Residue of estate to sister Frances Smith, brother Philemon Gatewood, kinsmen Geo. Terrell and Chas. Terrell to be equally divided between them" (Geo. and Chas. Terrell married respectively Ells and Ann Tyler, daus. of Wm. Tyler and Eliz. Keeling).

Among the only recorded daughters of Wm. Tyler is said to have been [illegible] born about 1755. She married 17[illegible] Henry Terrell [illegible] who had been a member of the [illegible] Quaker meeting [illegible]

William, son of Wm. Tyler, must have been born about 1725 or 26 and was just coming of age when his father moved into Caroline. He was apparently popular in the county. In 1788, he was a justice (O. B. 1785-87, p. 560); and the next year Sheriff (O. B. 1787-89, p. 53) and later he was Clerk of the County. He married Elizabeth Keeling, daughter of Richd. Keeling, who is said to have been a son of Capt. Geo. Keeling (W. & M. Quar. Vol. 16, p. 202). Their children were (1) John, d. s. p. 1804 (Car. O. B. 1804-1805, p. 190) Sept. 1804, Richd. K. Tyler obtains letter of admn. on estate of John Tyler); (2) George (1755-1835), a Revolutionary officer, (4) Richard Keeling (b. 1760), also in the Rev., (3) Franky (1755-1833), (5) Elizabeth, (6) Anne & (7) Catharine. Wm. Tyler died 1781 and his land passed to John Tyler, showing he was the oldest son. Wm. Tyler did not serve in the Revolution, so far as the writer can discover, but he did furnish supplies, for on Jan. 4, 1781, Anthony Thornton gave him a receipt for 550 lbs. beef at £30, totalling the handsome sum in the inflated currency of the period of £610. (Public Claims, Caroline Co. Archives Dept., State Library, Richmond, Va.)

Franky, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Keeling) Tyler, born June 27, 1755, died August 11, 1833 in Caroline Co. She married William Redd (died 1804), son of Samuel Redd and Lucy Rogers. The dates of Franky Tyler's birth and death, and the statement that she was the daughter of William and Elizabeth Tyler are given in the Monroe Bible, now in the possession of Dr. Philip Moncure of Norfolk. The children as given in a fragmentary extant will of William Redd are, William, Philip, George, Elizabeth Tompkins, Frances Tompkins, Matilda, Ann and Harriet. Of these children, William married November 12, 1806, Fanny, daughter of Mrs. Mary Hackett (Caroline Marriage Bonds). Philip married Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Temple (Caroline O. B. 1799-1802, page 351). Elizabeth (born May 16, 1772, died June 18, 1813) married December 24, 1795, Bennett Tompkins. Frances (born 1781, died March 25, 1865) married Bailey Tompkins, brother of her sister Elizabeth's husband (born 1778, died March 23, 1849) (W&M 2nd Series, Vol 10, p. 41). Possibly a further search of Caroline Marriage Bonds would trace the other three daughters, Matilda, Ann and Harriet Redd.

Richard Keeling Tyler, born Oct. 27, 1760, son of Wm. & Elizabeth Keeling Tyler, married July 1, 1790, Mary Clevarius Duke, born in Hanover Co. Aug. 8, 1767 (Letters & Times of the Tylers, Vol. 1, p. 587). Mary Clevarius Duke was the daughter of John Duke and Elizabeth Burnley, as is shown by the will of Mrs. Elizabeth Duke in Caroline W. B. 18, p. 296. Richard Keeling Tyler and Mary C. Duke had four children, all mentioned in their grandmother's will, Wm. Burnley Tyler, John Duke Tyler, Richard Keeling Tyler, Jr. and Mary Clevarius Tyler. The entire family is said to have moved to Tennessee in 1818.

George [illegible]

III

18692 Son o Henry

ried Judith Terrell (b. Feb. 6, 1750), daughter of Henry Terrell and his second wife, Sarah Woodson. Geo. Tyler was an Ensign in 1777 (Car. O B. 1777-1780, p. 40, Dec. 7, 1777) and later rose to be Captain. The children of Capt. Geo. Tyler and Judith Terrell, not given in the order of birth, are as follows: (1) William (d. 1860) married in Orange Co., Jan. 21, 1803, Mary Herndon; issue, one daughter, Mary Ann Tyler (b. Aug. 20, 1804) married Wm. Overton Harris, and eleven sons. After their daughter's marriage, the parents with their eleven sons moved to Missouri. One son, Dr. Benjamin Rush Tyler, of St. Louis, used to correspond with his Virginia kin. (2) "Elizabeth married Jordan Pleasants of Henrico Co." (3) Judith married Oct. 11, 1804, Robert Goodwin (b. Aug. 10, 1777), son of Robt. Goodwin (1739-May 2, 1789) a Revolutionary soldier, and his wife Jane Tulloch, daughter of Thos. and Barbara (Garland) Tulloch. (4) "Sarah married a Herndon and went to Ky." (5) Kitty married in Spotsylvania Co. Jan. 7, 1813, Richard Durrett, son of Col. Wm. Durrett by his first wife, Abigail Terrell (b. Oct. 16, 1751, dau. of Henry Terrell and his second wife, Sarah Woodson). (6) George married by 1816 Abigail, daughter of Col. Wm. Durrett and his second wife, Mrs. Sarah Conner, whom he married in Caroline Co. Jan. 2, 1790 (Car. W. B. 19, p. 79, Sarah Durrett, guardian of Abigail Durrett, now Abigail Tyler, wife of Geo. Tyler, Sept. 6, 1816). (7) Richard married Oct. 29, 1817, Jane Scott, daughter of John Scott (July 18, 1760,-Sept. 1, 1809) of Orange Co. and his wife Sarah Terrell, daughter of Chas. Terrell and Ann Tyler. (8) "Nancy married ...... Stevens and went to Missouri". (9) Henry married Lucinda Coleman, daughter of Spencer Coleman and Elizabeth Garland Goodwin (b. May 4, 1768). Issue: George (father of Gov. Hoge Tyler), Spencer, Elizabeth, John, Patrick Henry, Robert, Huldah, Wm. Elliott and Henry P. (10) John married ......; issue: Joseph of Bluefield, W. Va., and George of Waco, Texas. (11) Thomas d. s. p. at an advanced age.

18709

18714

Ann Tyler, daughter of Wm. and Elizabeth Keeling Tyler, married Charles Terrell (b. Aug. 3, 1748—d. 1828), son of Henry Terrell and his second wife, Sarah Woodson. Their children, not given in order of birth, were as follows: *1.* Sarah m. about 1795 John Scott (July 18, 1760-Sept. 1, 1809); issue (1) Garrett m. Sarah Ellen Nalle (grandparents of the late Dr. W. W. Scott, State Law Librarian); (2) Jane m. Richard Tyler; (3) John m. April 10, 1822, Nancy, daughter of Colby Cowherd; (4) Charles m. (1) Harriet Cowherd, (2) Mary Landrum; (5) Sarah Ann m. Philip Henshaw, moved to Ky.; (6) Mary m. Jas. Newman of "Hilton", Orange Co. *2.* Menan. *3.* Edmund, moved to Tenn. *4.* Huldah m. ...... Jones. *5.* Martha (b. about 1779, d. Mar. 1854) m. (1) Feb. 7, 1806, John Daniel (d. 1809): Issue (1) Lucy (1808-1893) m. John S. Cowherd, (2) John T. m. Harriet Fitzhugh, (3) Susan Ann (1809-1834) m. Joseph Hiden (1803-1869). Martha

Terrell m. (2) Walter S. Key, no issue. *6.* Buckner (Feb. 22, 1788-July 2, 1854) m. June 10, 1828, Jane Smith Webb (June 1, 1799-Mar. 22, 1832); issue (1) Lucy Anne (April 30, 1829-Nov. 1, 1837), (2) Oliver H. Perry (Nov. 14, 1830-Mar. 9, 1922, (3) Junius Smith Tyler (Mar. 1, 1832-Aug. 22, 1833).

18567

Elizabeth, daughter of Wm. and Elizabeth Keeling Tyler, married Geo. Terrell (b. June 28, 1753, d. 1818), son of Henry Terrell and his second wife, Sarah Woodson. It seemed almost unthinkable that there should be so many marriages between Tylers and Terrells, but a Chancery suit in Car. O. B. 1804-05, p. 245, Dec. 11, 1804, between Richard K. Tyler, Geo. Tyler, Franky Redd widow of Wm. Redd, Geo. Terrell and Elizabeth his wife, Charles Terrell and Ann his wife, pltfs. and Catharine Mauldin, deft. is one of the documentary proofs of it. Geo. Terrell's name appears frequently in the Caroline Records, and in 1794 he was sheriff. His will, dated May, 1817, probated Jan. 12, 1818, is in Caroline Records, W. B. 19, p. 389. His son Tarleton predeceased him, apparently unmarried since no wife is named in his will (W. B. 19, p. 388). Geo. Terrell's surviving children who are named in his will were: Alfred, Fleming (b. 1778), Keeling, Lynch, Harriet Terrell and Judith Swann. Of these, Keeling Terrell married in Spotsylvania Co., Nov. 12, 1812, Frances Lewis, said to have been a daughter of John Lewis by his fourth wife, Mrs. Mary Ann (Fontaine) Armistead (W. & M. Quar. 1st series, Vol. 10, p. 50). Geo. Terrell b. Jan. 4, 1818 and his sisters, Nancy who married a Cooper and Ella who married a Reynolds, were likely of this family. The settlement of Keeling Terrell's estate is in Spotsylvania Records W. B. "O" p. 200. Fleming Terrell probably married a Conner. In 1815, he became guardian to his children Lucinda K. Terrell, Francis W. Terrell, E. Terrell, Geo. T. Terrell & Sarah W. Terrell (Car. Rec. 1st Guardians' Bonds Book, 1806-24, p. 146).

In the William & Mary article, Vol. 19, p. 282, Catharine is named as daughter of Wm. & Elizabeth Keeling Tyler. The Chancery suit previously mentioned in which the other children of Wm. Tyler sue her was apparently settled out of court, for there are no depositions in the tiny bundle of papers relating to it. Notice of the suit which the court had on Dec. 11, 1804, ordered "published in the Va. Express printed in the town of Fredericksburg for 8 weeks successively" has not been found, the Library of Congress having no copies of the Va. Express for this period. It is safe, however, to conclude that the suit was either for settlement of her father's or her brother John's estate. In the court order, it is stated that she is not an inhabitant of this state, but her exact residence is not given. In a deed to Johsua Swann in which she joins with Chas. Terrell and Nancy his wife, Frances Redd, Geo. Terrell and Elizabeth his wife, Geo. Tyler and Judith his wife and Richard Keeling Tyler and Mary his wife, she is represented

III

by West Maulding her attorney. There are several other deeds from the same grantors to different grantees, and it is a great pity that the loss of the deed books prevent our knowing more about the transactions. Despite all efforts, no further information about Catharine Tyler Mauldin is available.

The writer offers these gleanings with apologies and will welcome any additional information on the Tyler family.

1932 (Mrs. P. W.) M. W. Hiden.

◆

FAMILY OF GOVERNOR J. HOGE TYLER.

By Mrs. P. W. Hiden.

In the July issue of this magazine, the writer attempted some notes on the family of the late Gov. J. Hoge Tyler. Subsequent investigation has revealed errors in her statements, and corrections of them are now made. Wm.,^{2} third son of Richard^{1} Tyler of Essex has been the occasion of the trouble. Following the article in W. & M. Quarterly, 1st series, Vol. 19 and apparent inferences from the records, the writer gave him three children, Richard, Wm. and Mary, and allowed him to die in 1762 and his son Wm. to die in 1794. From a chancery suit deposition; which will be given in full, made by Francis Tompkins, May 7, 1819, at the house of Fleming Terrell, in the County of Caroline, it appears that the son, Wm.,^{3} died without issue in 1762, and that the father lived until 1794. There is no mention of the dau. Mary, hence she was not a child of Wm^{2} Tyler's, and the writer is unable to place her.

Francis Tompkins deposed as follows: "The Deponent being first sworn states that he was raised and lived near Wm. Tyler, the elder, nearly all his life, that he knew him well, that when Wm. Tyler, the elder, moved from Essex to Caroline, he had three children, Catherine, (who intermarried with James Mauldin), Richard and Wm; that he had no wife living when he came to Caroline; that some few years after moving up, he married Miss Miller by whom he had a daughter named Nancy, who intermarried with Charles Terrell of Caroline; that some time afterwards his wife died and Wm. Tyler the elder married Miss Keeling, by whom he had three sons and two daughters, George, John and Richard Keeling, Franky who intermarried with Wm. Redd, and Elizabeth who intermarried with George Terrell; Wm. Tyler, son of Wm. Tyler the elder, died some years before his father, leaving no issue; Wm. Tyler, the elder, died next; his son Richard, who intermarried with Catherine Gatewood, by whom he had no issue, died next; his son John died next, leaving no issue; his daughter, Franky Redd, died next, leaving children, their names not recollected; his daughter, Elizabeth Terrell, died next, leaving six children, Fleming, Keeling, Lynch and Alfred, sons, Harriet and Judith, daughters."

From the foregoing, therefore, we find that Wm^{2} Tyler, b. probably about 1710 or 1712, since he was of age and one of the exors of his father's will in 1734, married first in Essex Co. and came to Caroline about 1742, a widower with three small children. Of these, his eldest daughter 1. Catherine^{3} Tyler m. James Maulding, and had issue; (a) Ambrose^{4} b. Aug 1 1755 in Caroline Co. d. Aug 26, 1833 in Hamilton Co. Ill; (b) Richard,^{4} (c) Jane,^{4} m. Wm. Barker, (d) Mary^{4} m. ——————— White; (e) Frances^{4} m. Zachariah Askew; (f) Morton,^{4} (g) West^{4} 2. Richard^{3} Tyler m. his cousin Catharine^{4} Gatewood, and d. 1802. His will dated August 22, 1777, and probated

III

December 14, 1802, is in the Caroline Co. *Miscellaneous Papers in the State Archives Dept.* All his property with the exception of his sword and belt, which he gave to his half-brother, John^3 Tyler, he devised to his wife. In her will, ignoring the claims of his sisters and brothers, his wife bequeathed the land on which she lived to her nieces. This furnished one cause of the chancery suit previously mentioned.

3. Wm.^{3} Tyler Jr. d. 1762 without issue 4. Nancy,^{3} only child of Wm.^{2} Tyler by his second wife,—Miller, m. Charles Terrell and their children were given in the July number. In this connection the writer would correct an error on p. 59 of that issue where Garrett Scott and Sarah Ellen Nalle are given as grandparents of the late Dr. W. W. Scott, it should be parents. The writer intended phrasing her statement: Sarah^4 Terrell, dau. of Chas. Terrell and Nancy^3 Tyler, and John Scott were grandparents of Dr. W. W. Scott."

Wm^2 Tyler m. as his third wife, probably about 1750, Elizabeth Keeling and 5. Franky,^{3} their daughter, was b. June 27. 1751 d. Aug 11, 1813. In a deposition in this same suit, the heirs of Frances^3 Redd are given as follows: (a) Elizabeth^4 Redd who m. Bennett Tompkins and was now dead, leaving issue Edward,^{5} Augustus,^{5} Robert,^{5} Bennett,^{5} and George,^{5} (the last named now dead) Lucy,^{5} Matilda^5 and Harriet;^{5} (b) Lucy^4 Redd m. Robert Quarles d. s. p. before her mother; (c) Frances^4 Redd m. Bailey Tompkins; (d) Ann^4 Redd m. Frank Redford; (e) Matilda^4 Redd, unmarried at this date; (f) Harriet^4 Redd m. John D Tyler [From a later deposition it appears her children were: Quintus M,^{5} Marius M^5 and Mary F.^{5} Tyler] (g) Philip^4 Redd [In a later deposition his children are given as: Frances M,^{5} Lucy Q,^{5} Wm. F Maindebert,^{5} Edgar J^5] (h) George^4 Redd, d. s. p. before his mother, (i) Wm^4 Redd. 6. George^3 Tyler (1755-1833). His line stands as given in July issue.

7. John^3 Tyler, d. s. p. 1804 intestate. 8. Elizabeth^3 Tyler m. George Terrell and died before 1819 leaving six children: Fleming,^{4} Lynch,^{4} Alfred,^{4} Harriet,^{4} Judith,^{4} and Keeling.^{4} [From later depositions, it appears Harriet^4 Terrell m. Gray Boulware, Judith^4 Terrell m. Wilson Swann, and that the heirs of Keeling^4 Terrell were Narcissa W,^{5} Wm. A.,^{5} Mary F.,^{5} Melford,^{5} and Elizabeth^5]

9. Richd Keeling^3 Tyler b. 1760. His line stands as given in the July Magazine.

The occasion for the suit which gave this wealth of information began in the intestate death of John^3 Tyler in 1804 and was brought to a climax on the death of his sister-in-law, Catharine^4 (Gatewood) Tyler in 1816. In 1804, Catharine Maulding had instituted a suit to protect her and her children's rights in her father's and brother's property. In 1819, her children prosecuted the suit further, and the above data is the genealogical harvest.

Miss Ida Van Hon of Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, a descendant of James and Catharine^3 (Tyler) Maulding supplements the information found in the suit about this branch of the family. Richd. Maulding of King Wm. Co. bought land in Spotsylvania Co. in 1727 (*Crozier's Spots. Co. Rec. p. 101*). He m. in 1732 or 1733 Jane, maiden name unknown. Their son James m. Catharine^3 Tyler and in 1782 moved to Logan Co. Ky, the first family to settle there. Their place of settlement was Red River Station, later called Maulding or New Station. James Maulding d. 1797. James and Catherine^3 (Tyler) Maulding had 7 children: Ambrose,^{4} Richard,^{4} Jane,^{4} Mary,^{4} Frances,^{4} Morton,^{4} Wesley^4 or West.^{4} [In Caroline Records, he is called West.]

Of these, no information about the three daughters has been found other than that given in the suit. Taking up the sons, Miss Van Hon states that Wesley^4 was at one time sheriff of Logan Co., Ky. and lived in Russellville, the county seat until his death in 1832. He is buried on Maulding Hill where the Courthouse now stands. Morton^4 moved to Livingston Co. Ky., and d. 1820. Richard^4 lived in Hamilton Co. Ill. from 1808 to 1821, then moved to Malden Mo. where he died. Ambrose^4 the oldest child, b. Aug. 1, 1775 in Caroline Co. Va. lived in several counties in Ky., moving to Hamilton Co. Ill. where he d. Aug. 26, 1833. He is buried at Ten Mile Church. In 1924, a monument was erected to him for his services in the Revolutionary War. He was twice married, by his first wife he had four children, James;^{5} Ennis^5 d. in Warren City, Ill; Lee^5 d. in Middleton, Ill; and Mourning.^{5} By his second wife, Guillema ————, (d. in Iowa 1835) he had nine children: 5. Alexander,^{5} m. Minnie Glover, d. Henry Co. Iowa; 6. Isabel;^{5} 7. Keeling Tyler,^{5} moved West; 8. William^5 moved to Kansas; 9. Laban^5 d. in Henry Co. Iowa; 10. Martha^5 m. ———— Garner, moved to Rock Falls, Co. Iowa; 11. Zilpha^5 m. Saml. Hollingsworth; 12. Sarah^5 m. Abraham Hollingsworth, d. in Henry Co. Iowa; 13. Rachel^5 m. ———— Hinkson, d. in Henry Co. Iowa.

Mourning^5 dau. of Ambrose^4 Maulding's first marriage b. Oct. 5 1786 d. Hamilton Co. Ill. Sept 14, 1846 m. in Illinois 1806, John Anderson b. 1780 in Amelia Co. Va. d. 1873 in Illinois, son of Armistead Anderson (1756-1832) a Revolutionary soldier, son of John Anderson of Amelia Co. b. 1727, d. at the age of 115 years. Mourning^5 Maulding and her husband, John Anderson, are buried in Dr. Rathbone's cemetery on a farm one mile from McLeansboro, Ill. Permelia^6 b. in Henderson Co. Ky, dau. of Mourning^5 Maulding and John Anderson, m. Dr. Lorenzo Rathbone of Massachusetts, both d. in McLeansboro, Ill. Melissa^7 Rathbone their dau. m. T J Van Hon and moved to Mt. Pleasant, Iowa; their children were Ida,^{8}, Wm,^{8} and Fred.^{8}

For all the research among the loose papers of Caroline, the writer is indebted to Mrs. M. H. Pollard of the Archives Dept. and records with gratitude her appreciation of Mrs Pollard's invaluable aid.

im-[

Miami Monthly Meeting
RELIGIOUS SOCIETY OF FRIENDS
Waynesville, Ohio

: Indicates on Roots 3

Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy p1
by William Wade Hinshaw + Thomas Worth Marshall
Vol. VI : Virginia
Terrell, Terrill, Terril : ~~19~~, ~~147~~, ~~214~~, ~~215~~, 223, ~~273~~, ~~274~~, 275, 276, 277, ~~287~~, ~~290~~, ~~291~~, ~~293~~, ~~341~~, ~~342~~, ~~343~~, 358, 858 859, (187, 196, 210, 232, 259, 244, 249, 260, 272, 278, 279, 305, 316, 319, 320, 324, 328, 339 338)
Crider : 809

Virginia Yearly mtg. p19 1794, 5, 28. Rebecca d (elder of Caroline MTG.)
1803, 11, 1. Pleasant d. (elder + mbr of Caroline MTG)

Henrico Monthly MTG. p147 "A scrutiny of the Register of St. Peters parish which begins in 1686 is revealing in that it names many men living in Henrico, New Kent + the territory that later became Hanover, Caroline + Louisa Counties whose names also appear frequently in Quaker records. Among these are ... Richmond Terrell..."

Henrico Monthly MTG. p214. ① 1744, 4, 3. Henry, s William, dec, Hanover Co.; m @ a public mtg of Frs, Henrico Co., Sarah Woodson, dt Tarlton, Henrico Co.

② 1787, 3, 6. Jesse, s Pleasants, Caroline Co.; m in Frs MH., Charles City Co., Mary LADD dt Amos, Charles City Co. 18569

(Henrico MSo. of Hanover)

③ 1794, 5, 5. Jesse, s Pleasants, + Catharine) Caroline Co.; m in White Oak Swamp MH., Mary B. Johnson dt Benjamin, dec + Rebeckah, Hanover Ct.

p215 ④ 1800, 5, 7. Samuel, Caroline Co., s Pleasant m. in Richmond MH, Richmond Va., Elizabeth Harris dt James, dec Richmond Va.

⑤ 1827, 3, 6. Matthew P., Jefferson Co., O., s Matthew, dec. + Sarah (Now Rhodes) m. at Weynoke MH., Charles City Co. Elizabeth D. Hubbard dt George + Priscilla, dec. Charles City Co.

13041 - Henry T.
13037 - David.

rocf : recieved on certificate from
prcf : produced a certificate from
rmt : reported married to
gct : granted certificate to
(AQG p2)

dtd - dated
rtco - referred to care of

p215 6.) 1744, 3, 5 Henry (Turrell) prcf Cedar Creek MM. Va to m Sarah Woodson
" 7.) 1744, 7, 6 Henry rmt Sarah Woodson
" 8.) 1746, 7, 6 David listed among the Caroline Frs. as having had a mare seized for parish demands. 13037
" 9.) 1746, 7, 6 Henry listed among Caroline Frs & suffered seizure of a table for parish demands.
" 10.) 1787, 3, 3 Jesse prcf Cedar Creek MM Va to m. Mary Ladd.
" 11.) 1787, 4, 7 Jesse rmt Mary Ladd
" 12.) 1787, 12, 1 Mary gct Cedar Creek MM. Va.
" 13.) 1791, 3, 8 Richmond signed m cert of George Hubbard at Weyanoak MH, Charles City Co. first time name appeared in this record.
" 14) 1794, 4, 5 Jesse prcf Cedar Creek MM, Va to m Mary Bailey Johnson
" 15) 1794, 5, 3 Jesse rmt Mary Bailey Johnson
" 16) 1795, 2, 7 Mary Bailey gct Cedar Creek MM., Va.
" 17) 1800, 5, 3 Samuel prcf Cedar Creek MM, Va. to m. Elizabeth Harris
" 18) 1800, 6, 7 Samuel rmt Elizabeth Harris
" 19.) 1802, 6, 5 Elizabeth w Samuel, gct Cedar Creek MM, Va.
" 20) 1827, 4, 7 Matthew rmt Elizabeth O. Hubbard.
" 21) 1828, 7, 5 Elizabeth O. gct Springfield MM, O., (rem by m)
" 22) 1831, 5, 7 Caty rocf Cedar Creek MM, dtd 1831, 5, 7 & rtco Wayn Oak PM.
" 23.) 1831, 6, 4 Caty, mbr of the fam. of Robert & Mary T Ladd gct Short Creek MM, O. (she is the step dt of Robert Ladd)
"

AQG p3

Cedar Creek m.m. : est 1739 from Henrico-Curles MM. (No. of Hanover)

p223 - 'Terrell' mentioned as early member of Cedar Creek MM."

p273 - Terrell, Henry + Anne (No Date Available)

1304 ↗ Ch: Henry b. 1735, 1, 29

Thomas b. 1736, 8, 20

p274 Betty b. 1738, 9, 7

Anne b. 1740, 9, 15

" 13041 → Terrell, Henry + Sarah (No Date Available)

Ch. Ursula b. 1746, 3, 11

Charles b. 1748, 8, 3

Judith " 1750, 2, 6

Abagail " 1751, 10, 6

George " 1753, 6, 28

Tarlton " 1754, 11, 19

" 13037 → Terrell, David + Sarah, Caroline Co. (No Date Available)

Ch. Agga b. 1749, 12, 17

Benjamin b. 1750, 11, 7

Edward b. 1753, 2, 12

Sarah " 1755, 1, 10

Mary " 1757, 4, 6

Winifred " 1760, 10, 14

David " 1763, 3, 11

Henry " 1767, 8, 13

Samuel " 1769, 12, 12

" 1.) 1754, 2, 10 Micajah, Albermarle Co.; m in a public mtg. of FRS., Sarah Lynch, Albermarle Co.

" 2.) 1755, 1, 12 Anne, dt Henry Caroline Ct. m. Charles Lynch

" 3.) 1755, 1, 12 Betty, dt Henry Caroline Ct. m. Zacheriah Moorman

" 4.) 1755, 10, 12 Mary, dt David Caroline Ct. m. Robert Cobb

" 5.) 1757, 3, 13 Milla, dt David Caroline Ct. m. Christopher Clark

Cedar Creek
MM CONT.

AQG p4
Terrell con't

p 274 (No date Available) Thomas + Rebecca (an elder d 1794, 5, 28)
Caroline Co.
Ch. Matthew
Peatross b 1762, 11, 8
Amy " 1766, 11, 8
Rhoda " 1770, 4, 8
Thomas " 1772, 2, 17
Timothy " 1774, 3, 23
Joanna " 1776, 3, 31
Joseph " 1777, 9, 29
Rebecca " 1780, 12, 22

p274 (No date Available) Pleasants + Catherine, Caroline Co.,
Ch. Lucy b 1763, 9, 17
" Jesse b. 1765, 10, 5
Robert " 1768, 1, 24
Samuel " 1770, 1, 8
Pleasants " 1778, 11, 26
Mary " 1784, 2, 3

" 1772, 3, 7 Edward, Louisa; m @ the house of James Johnson, Louisa Co., Mary Johnson of Louisa Co.

" 1776, --, --, Jonathan, Caroline Co.; m. Margaret Hunnicutt, d. 1806, 10, 16
Ch. Elizabeth b 1778, 3, 28
Chiles " 1780, 2, 26 18593
Nanny " 1782, 6, 17
John " 1784, 5, 24
Miriam " 1786, 11, 2
Matilda " 1789, 3, 18
" Caleb " 1791, 5, 17
Thomas " 1794, 2, 24

AQ G p5
CedarCreek mm cont Terrell cont.

p274 1779, 1, 10 Lucy dt Pleasant m. Samuel Hargrove Jr.
" ----, --, -- Jesse m. Mary ------ d. 1790, 11, 19
Ch. Sarah b 1788, 6, 10
Parmelia b 1790, 10, 27
" 1788, 5, 11 Matthew P., Caroline Co., s Thomas + Rebecca, Caroline Co. m. in a public assembly in Caroline Co., Salley Moorman dt Clark T. Caroline Co.
Ch. Mahala b 1790, 4, 27
Rachel " 1795, 11, 2
Thomas " 1798, 2, 15
Clark " 1799, 11, 29
Joanna " 1802, 4, 3
Matthew " 1804, 3, 28
" 1790, 3, 14 Rachel, dt Pleasant m. Joseph Hargrove
" 1793, 2, 25 David, Campbell Co., Cedar Creek MH, Hanover Co., Patty Johnson dt. Ashley + Martha, Louisa Co.
" 1794, 9, 14 Nancy dt Pleasant + Caty m. Robert Chew
" ----, --, -- Jesse m. Mary Bailey Johnson
Ch. Rhoda b. 1796, 10, 15
George " 1799, 1, 1
Mahlon " 1802, 8, 17
Samuel " 1804, 8, 24
Eliza Ann " 1807, 3, 4
1805 1850
" 1798, 6, 10 Timothy, s Thomas + Rebecca, Caroline Co.; m. Genito M.H., Goochland Co., Miriam Murdaugh Hunnicutt, dt. James dec Goochland Co.
Ch. Maria b. 1799, 4, 25
" ---, --, -- Samuel + Elizabeth
ch Samuel b. 1802, 12, 29
Kitty b. 1805, 3, 28

13
1844
75
1769

(40)

Cedar Creek mm cont. AQ G p6
Terrell cont.

p274 - 1803, 9, 10 Timothy s. Thomas & Rebecca, Caroline Co. m in a public assembly of Frs. in Hanover Co. m. Mary Terrell dt. Pleasants, Caroline Co.

Ch. Caty b 1804, 7, 11

" - 1803, 11, -- Pleasant d. (elder & mbr. of Caroline Co. MTG.)

" - 1804, 4, 15 Joseph s. Thomas, d 1832, 2, --; m in a public assembly of FRS in Caroline Co., Sarah Terrell d. Jesse, Caroline Co.

Ch. Anna Lynch b 1807, 1, 2
Lucy " 1810, 8, 23
Joseph Walker " 1812, 9, 5
William Penn " 1815, 2, 25

" - 1804, 4, 15 Lemuel s. Plesant dec. Caroline Co.; m in a public assembly of Frs. in Caroline Co., Rebecca Terrell, Caroline Co.

Ch. Kitty b. 1805, 3, 28

" - 1804, 11, 19 Thomas d. (elder & mbr. of Caroline Co. PM

" - 1807, 6, 15 Mary dt Pleasant, dec m. Robert Ladd

" - 1822, 4, 14 Mary Ann dt Samuel & Elizabeth m. Alfred Ricks.

275 - 1831, 3, 13 Ann L. dt Joseph m. William J Lewis

" - 1832, 12, 8 Lucy dt. Joseph dec. & Sally m. Achilles D. Johnson

" - 1844, 8, 13 Samuel d in 75th yr of his ae (elder & mbr of Caroline PM)

2.5 - 1739/40, 1, 19 David signed first m cert recorded in these minutes. 13037

" - 1739/40, 1, 19 Millicent " " " " " " " minutes.

David 13037 David Jr 16742

Henry 13041

AQG p7

Cedar Creek MM CONT — Terrell CONT.

275 - 1739, 7, 8 Henry contributed 9"2 toward the building of Cedar Creek MH.

" - 1739, 7, 8 David " " " " " of Cedar Creek MH.

" Henrys wife or sister? - 1740, 6, 27 Anna's name appeared first time when she served on a comm.

" - 1741, 4, 7 Henry + David mentioned as being of Caroline

" - 1741, 5, 10 Henry gave 6"0 with other Frs here in Caroline + Hanover at the rq of Frs in London.

" - 1741, 5, 10 David gave 10"0 with other Frs here in Caroline + Hanover at the rq of Frs in London

" - 1742, 6, 14 Henry + David Caroline Co. suffered seizure of property for their refusal to pay priests wages.

" - 1743, 5, 9 David + Henry, Caroline Co., had property seized for fines.

" - 1744, 2, 14 Henry gct Henrico M.M. Va. (clear)

" - 1744, 5, 14 David + Henry, Caroline Co., suffered seizures of property for militia fines + church rates.

" - 1744, 9, 10 David co (chosen overseer) in room of John Hubbard.

" - 1748/49, 1, 11 David Jr. gct Frs MM @ Green Spring Louisa Co., to m.

" - 1748, 3, 6 Henry + Thomas Stockdon co in place of David Terrell + Nicholas Stone, resigned.

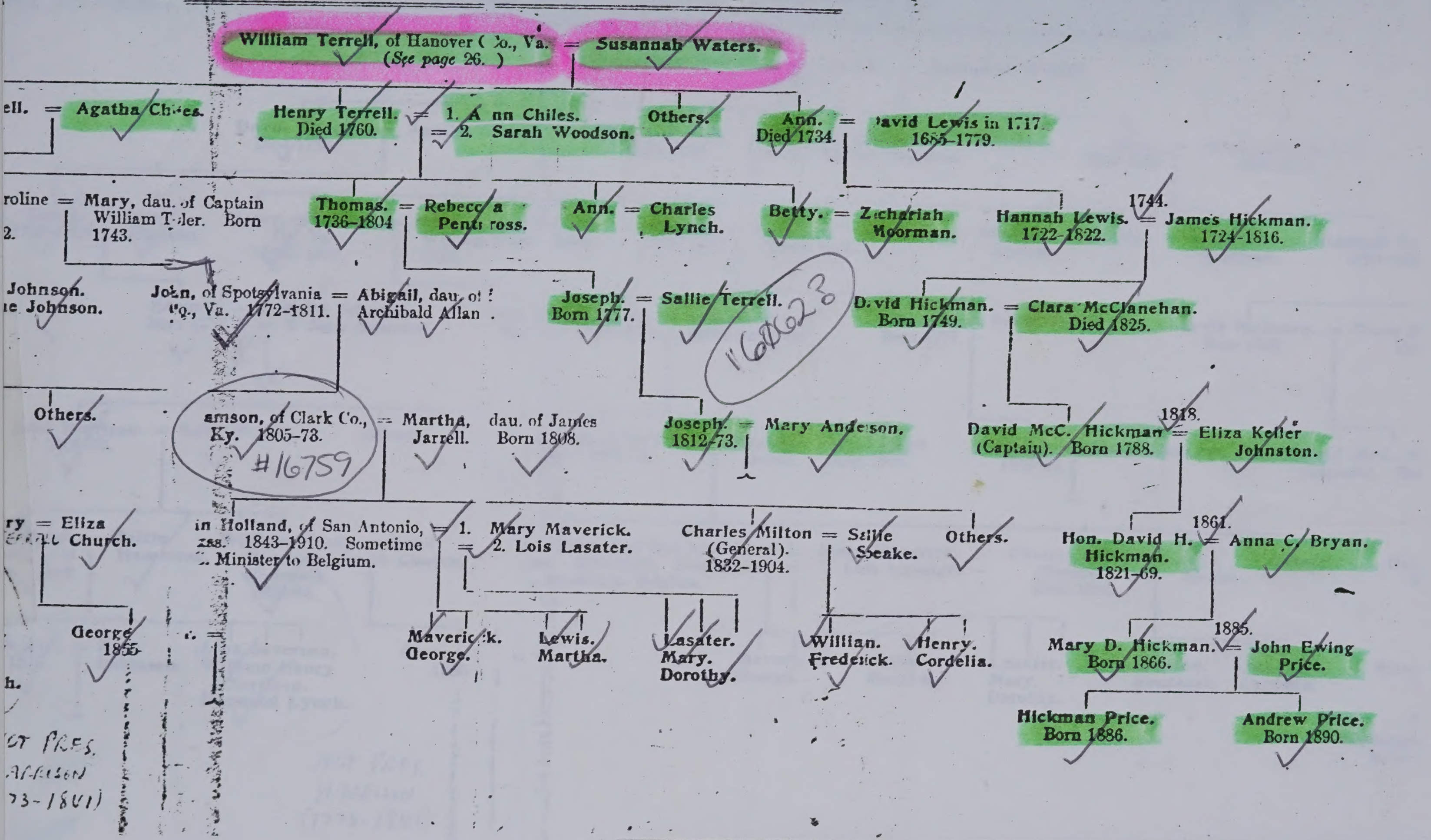
" - 1748, 5, 9 Henry + his signed this book as token they were Frs + mbrs of this MM.

" - 1748, 5, 9, David " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " "

" - 1749, 9, 11, David Jr. + his w recrq (recieved by request) as long as they are in unity w/ Frs.

" - 1750, 6, 11, David rq the advice of this MM in an affair w/ Thomas Wild of Caroline Co.

(CON: TINUED).



William Terrell, of Hanover Co., Va. = Susannah Waters.
(See page 26.)

ell. = Agatha Chiles.

Henry Terrell. Died 1760. = 1. Ann Chiles. = 2. Sarah Woodson.

Others.

Ann. Died 1734. = David Lewis in 1717. 1685–1779.

roline = Mary, dau. of Captain William Tyler. Born 1743.

2.

Thomas. 1736–1804 = Rebecca Pentecross.

Ann. = Charles Lynch.

Betty. = Zachariah Moorman.

Hannah Lewis. 1722–1822. = 1744. James Hickman. 1724–1816.

Johnson.
ie Johnson.

John, of Spotsylvania Co., Va. 1772–1811. = Abigail, dau. of Archibald Allan.

Joseph. Born 1777. = Sallie Terrell.

1606230

David Hickman. Born 1749. = Clara McClanehan. Died 1825.

Others.

amson, of Clark Co., Ky. 1805–73. = Martha, dau. of James Jarrell. Born 1808.

#16759

Joseph. 1812–73. = Mary Anderson.

David McC. Hickman (Captain). Born 1788. = 1818. Eliza Keller Johnston.

ry = Eliza
Church.

in Holland, of San Antonio, zas. 1843–1910. Sometime Minister to Belgium. = 1. Mary Maverick. = 2. Lois Lasater.

Charles Milton (General). 1832–1904. = Sallie Speake.

Others.

Hon. David H. Hickman. 1821–69. = 1861. Anna C. Bryan.

George 1855

Maverick. George.

Lewis. Martha.

Lasater. Mary. Dorothy.

William. Frederick.

Henry. Cordelia.

Mary D. Hickman. Born 1866. = 1885. John Ewing Price.

Hickman Price. Born 1886.

Andrew Price. Born 1890.

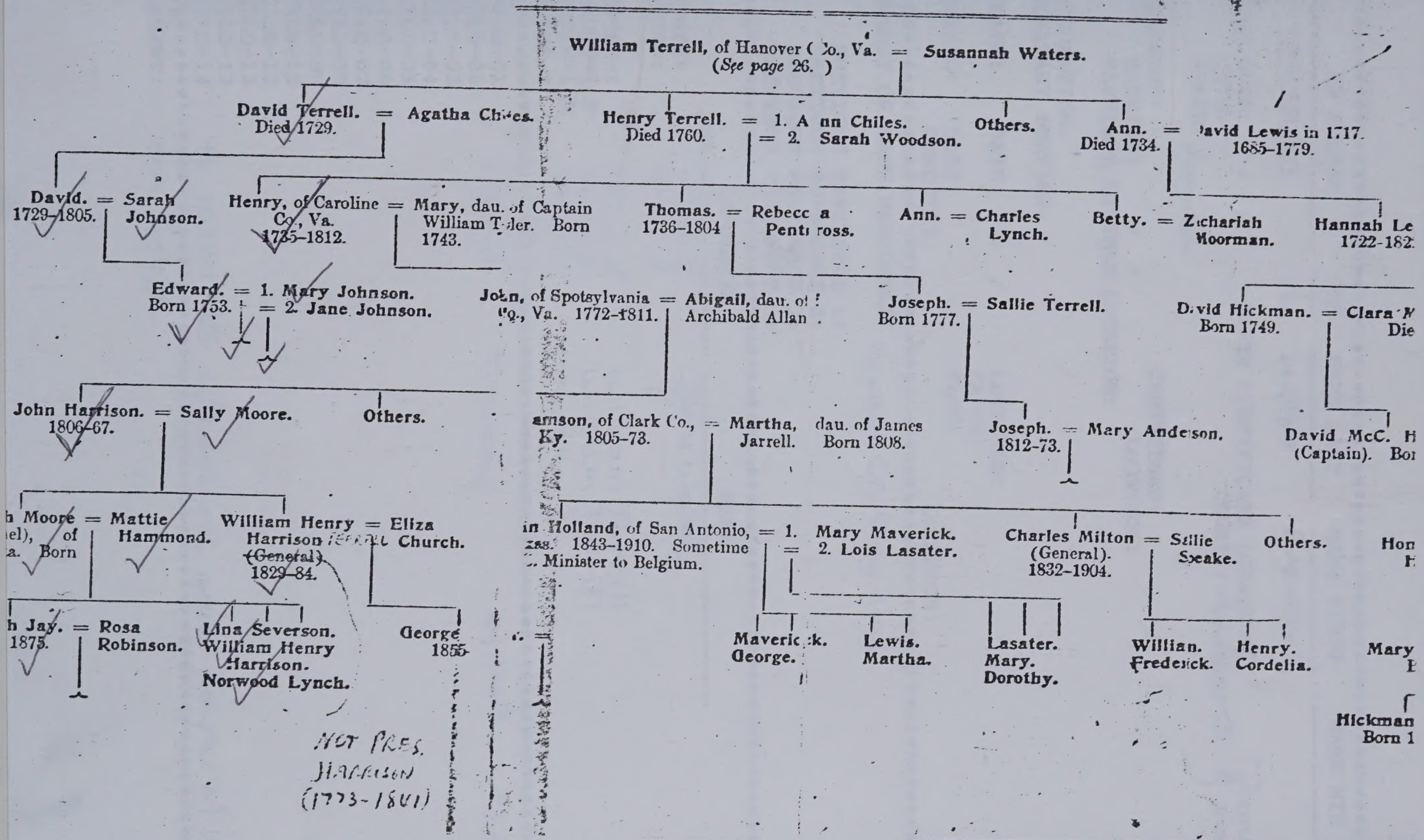
h.

T PRES.
ARRISON
73-1841)

PEDIGREE OF SOME [illegible]ELLS OR TERRELLS, AND COLLATERALS, OF

(CONTINUED).

ART 4. (*Continued*).


William Terrell, of Hanover Co., Va. = Susannah Waters.
(*See page* 26.)
David Terrell. Died 1729. = Agatha Chiles.
Henry Terrell. Died 1760. = 1. Ann Chiles. = 2. Sarah Woodson.
Others.
Ann. Died 1734. = David Lewis in 1717. 1685–1779.
David. 1729–1805. = Sarah Johnson.
Henry, of Caroline Co., Va. 1735–1812. = Mary, dau. of Captain William Tyler. Born 1743.
Thomas. 1736–1804 = Rebecca Pentecross.
Ann. = Charles Lynch.
Betty. = Zachariah Moorman.
Hannah Le 1722-182
Edward. Born 1753. = 1. Mary Johnson. = 2. Jane Johnson.
John, of Spotsylvania Co., Va. 1772–1811. = Abigail, dau. of Archibald Allan.
Joseph. Born 1777. = Sallie Terrell.
David Hickman. Born 1749. = Clara W Die
John Harrison. 1806–67. = Sally Moore.
Others.
amson, of Clark Co., Ky. 1805–73. = Martha, dau. of James Jarrell. Born 1808.
Joseph. 1812–73. = Mary Anderson.
David McC. H (Captain). Bor
h Moore el), of a. Born = Mattie Hammond.
William Henry Harrison TERRELL ~~(General)~~. 1829–84. = Eliza Church.
in Holland, of San Antonio, zas. 1843–1910. Sometime . Minister to Belgium. = 1. Mary Maverick. = 2. Lois Lasater.
Charles Milton (General). 1832–1904. = Sallie Sneake.
Others.
Hon F
h Jay. 1875. = Rosa Robinson.
Lina Severson.
William Henry Harrison.
Norwood Lynch.
George 1855
Maverick.
George.
Lewis.
Martha.
Lasater.
Mary.
Dorothy.
William.
Frederick.
Henry.
Cordelia.
Mary E
Hickman Born 1
NOT PRES. HARRISON (1773-1841)

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2432.1A	12	Waters	Susannah		

BORN:DATE: / / BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY:
COUNTY: Hanover CT. } one source suggests 1634?
STATE: Virginia

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Hanover CT, Virginia

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4866.0	John Waters
MOTHER:	4867.0	?
SPOUSE-1	2432.0	William Terrill
SPOUSE-1 F	4864.0	William Terrill
SPOUSE-1 M	4865.0	Martha ?
SPOUSE-2		

CHILD-01 1216.0 Timothy b.) 1668 . d.) c.1763
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14 16. Mar 1725 w/ husband gave power of Attorney to

COMMENT: son David.

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2433	12	walews	Elizabeth		Nov 2000

BORN:DATE: / /　　BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY:　　COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION:　　CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /　　LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH:　DATE: / /　　LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL:　DATE:　　PLOT:
CEMETERY:　　LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
THER:		
MOTHER:		
SPOUSE-1		
SPOUSE-1 F		
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

****

COMMENT:

#14353

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2436.0	12.	Foster	John		

BORN:DATE: / /1624 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION: LDS Ancestoral file says 1645
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: England.

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: before c/ /1640 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4868.0	
MOTHER:	4869.0	
SPOUSE-1	2435.0	Ann Lewyn (one source suggests that Johns wife was Bridgett ?)
SPOUSE-1 F	4870.0	
SPOUSE-1 M	4871.0	
SPOUSE-2		

* * *

CHILD-01	1218 John Foster.	b) 1645
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

JOHN FOSTER
Sex: M

Marriage(s):
Spouse: BRIDGETT
Marriage: 1636
Northampton, Virginia

Source Information:

Film Number: 1903992

* * *

OMMENT:

#2434 Ancestor #14353 Roots

```
=====================================================================================================
HUSBAND: John FOSTER (AFN:K6C5-DV)
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
BORN: Abt 1645               PLACE:
CHR.:                        PLACE:
DIED:                        PLACE:
BUR.:                        PLACE:
MAR.: Abt 1650               PLACE:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER WIVES: Ann MOORE (AFN:K6C5-SX)
=====================================================================================================
WIFE: Mrs.  (AFN:K6C5-F2)
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
BORN: Abt 1625               PLACE:
CHR.:                        PLACE:
DIED:                        PLACE:
BUR.:                        PLACE:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER HUSBANDS:
=====================================================================================================
Sex  CHILDREN
=====================================================================================================
 1.  NAME: Elizabeth FOSTER (AFN:26KZ-GM)
---- BORN: Abt 1667          PLACE:
 F   CHR.:                   PLACE:
     DIED:                   PLACE:
     BUR.:                   PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Timothy TERRILL (AFN:26KZ-FG)
     MAR.: Mar 1686          PLACE: , New Kent, VA.
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 2.  NAME:
---- BORN:                   PLACE:
=====================================================================================================
HUSBAND: John FOSTER (AFN:K6C5-DV)                                              BORN: Abt 1645
WIFE: Mrs.  (AFN:K6C5-F2)                                                       BORN: Abt 1625
=====================================================================================================
OTHER MARRIAGES
=====================================================================================================

HUSBAND: John FOSTER (AFN:K6C5-DV)

SPOUSE: Ann MOORE (AFN:K6C5-SX)
  MAR.:                      PLACE:

=====================================================================================================
Codes:   AFN=Ancestral File Number     B=Baptized     E=Endowed     SS=Sealed to Spouse     SP=Sealed to Parents
=====================================================================================================
```

Copyright © 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

```
     BUR.:                   PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                   PLACE:
=====================================================================================================
Codes:   AFN=Ancestral File Number     B=Baptized     E=Endowed     SS=Sealed to Spouse     SP=Sealed to Parents
```

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2438.0	12	Moore	Augustine		~~09/04/00~~ OCT 2000

BORN:DATE: c / /1620 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION: bef. 1650 CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: c / /1655 LOCATION: (?) birth of Ann doesn't agree
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE: Captain

DEATH: DATE: / /1688 LOCATION: Virginia
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Elizabeth Ct., Virginia

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4876.0	Augustine Moore
MOTHER:	4877.0	Elizabeth ? : Anne ?
SPOUSE-1	2439.0	Mary Wooley
SPOUSE-1 F	4878.0	?
SPOUSE-1 M	4879.0	?
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01	1219.0	Ann	b.) c 1650
CHILD-02	2438.2	Augustine	b.) c 1650
CHILD-03	2438.3	Bernard	b.) c 1652
CHILD-04	2438.4	Thomas	b.) c 1654
CHILD-05	2438.5	Elizabeth	b.) c 1658
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07			
CHILD-08			
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10			
CHILD-11			
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13			
CHILD-14			

Children based on RootsWeb WorldConnect Robert Palmer Rhodes submission.

Another source suggests children as Daniel, William, Augustine, Ann, Merritt, Edward, John + Martha Ann - (See Augustine # 4876)

****

OMMENT:

Augustine MOORE (AFN: R65C-68)

Pedigree

Sex: M

Family

Event(s):

Birth: Abt. 1692
<, York Co., Virginia>

Parents:

Marriage(s):

Spouse: Mary WOOLY (AFN: R65C-7F) Family
Marriage:

Daniel MOORE (AFN: R65F-Q9)

Pedigree

Sex: M

Family

Event(s):

Birth: Abt. 1724
, York Co., Virginia
Death: Abt 1767

Parents:

Father: Augustine MOORE (AFN: R65C-68) Family
Mother: Mary WOOLY (AFN: R65C-7F)

Augustine MOORE (AFN: R65F-KF)

Pedigree

Sex: M : **This Augustine the one associated with the house where Cornwallis signed surrender**

Family

Event(s):

Birth: 7 Mar 1731
, York Co., Virginia
Death: 1788

Parents:

Father: Daniel MOORE (AFN: R65F-Q9) Family
Mother: Elizabeth SCLATER (AFN: R65F-DK)

Marriage(s):

Spouse: Lucy SMITH (AFN: R65F-LL) Family
Marriage:
, York Co., Virginia

MOORE Family

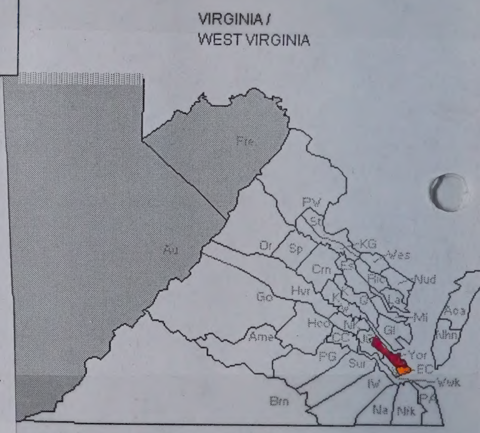
Augustine Moore, husband of Lucy Smith, purchased Temple Farm from his wife's brother, Robert Smith, son of Col. Lawrence Smith, for 1200 pounds. Robert inherited Temple Farm from his father, Lawrence. Augustine and Lucy had no issue and when Augustine died he left Temple Farm fo his "Ever worthy friend, Gen. Thomas Nelson," subject to the life estate of his wife. General Nelson, by his will, proved Feb. 16, 1789, devised the reversion in fee subject to the life estate of Mrs. Lucy (Smith) Moore, in the said tract of land, to his son, Hugh Nelson

Notes for AUGUSTINE MOORE: York County Will Book, vol. XXIII, p. 164. Augustine Moore, will dated Nov. 8, 1787, (codicil dated July 20, 1788), pr. Sept. 15, 1788. Mentions wife Lucy, sister Mary Tabb and her three children, Elizabeth, Augustine and Fanny, and his " worthy friend" General Thomas Nelson, of the town of York. Witnesses: David Jameson, John Smith and Thomas Smith. (This is the Augustine Moore who lived at "Temple Farm").

Printed from Family Tree Maker, CD186 Family History: VA Genealogies #2, 1600s-1800s, Genealogies of Virginia Families, Volume 111, Notes on Some Moore & French Families in Virginia & Carolina in the Colonial Period, The Learning Company, Inc., September 11, 1999

1738

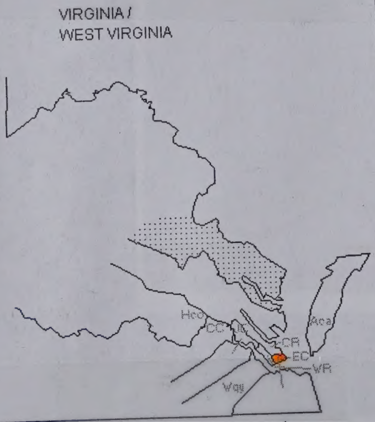
Augusta from Orange;unorg.
Frederick from Orange; unorg.


VIRGINIA /
WEST VIRGINIA
Fre
Au
PV
St
Or
Sp
KG
Wes
Crn
Es
Ric
Nud
Hvr
Go
K
La
Mi
Aca
Ame
Hco
NK
Gl
Nhn
CC
Jc
Yor
PG
Sur
EC
Wrk
IW
PA
Brn
Na
Nfk

1634

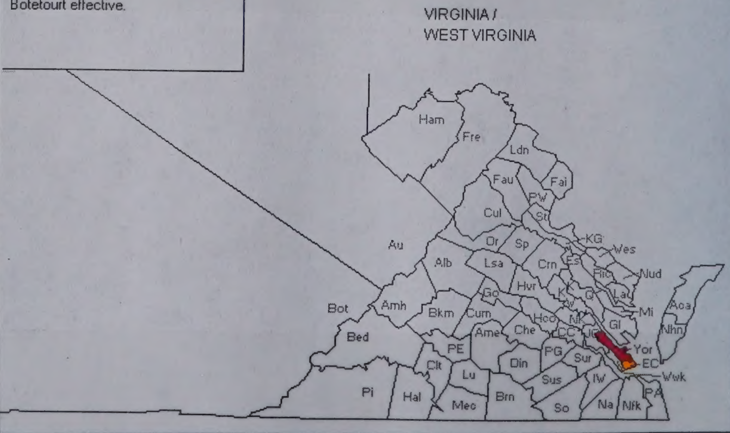
Eight original "Shires".
Immediately referred to as "Counties".
Northern boundary set by Maryland charter of 1632.

Evolution of
St. Elizabeth City, Co.
Virginia.


VIRGINIA /
WEST VIRGINIA
Hco
CC
Jc
CR
Aca
EC
WR
Wqy

1770

Botetourt effective.


VIRGINIA /
WEST VIRGINIA
Ham
Fre
Ldn
Fau
Fai
PW
Cul
St
Au
Or
Sp
KG
Wes
Alb
Lsa
Crn
Es
Ric
Nud
Go
Hvr
K
La
Bot
Amh
Bkm
Cum
Hco
NK
Mi
Aca
Ame
Che
CC
Jc
Gl
Nhn
Bed
PE
PG
Sur
Yor
EC
Clt
Lu
Din
Wrk
Sus
IW
PA
Pi
Hal
Mec
Brn
So
Na
Nfk

Genealogy Notes
Page 13 : 01/17/01

MOORE / FOSTER

Re: Anne Moore b. 1650 m. John Foster

Posted by: Keith Warren **Date:** April 20, 2000 at 07:13:15

In Reply to: Anne Moore b. 1650 m. John Foster by Melinda Purkey 9290 of 12969 Go

Did you ever get a response. I have just begun to look at that line and I have found a problem. The Ancestral File on FamilySearch.org, links Elizabeth Moore to Augustine Moore (1620 Elizabeth City County) and Mary Wooley (1636 Elizabeth City County). I have found a transcipt of their wills. Elizabeth appears to be his niece not his daughter. He calls her "the daughter of my brother William". Also, do you have a source on Elizabeth's and Timothy's marriage. The ancestral file shows M 1686 at St Peter's Parish, New Kent County?

familycom

WorldConnect Project

CONNECTING THE WORLD ONE GEDCOM AT A TIME

RootsWeb – The Oldest & Largest FREE Genealogy Site

Home | Boards | Lists | Searches | Sites | Passwords | Contribute | Help

This will be all for awhile as i have to do some other things for accouple of months THIS IS JUST MY FAMILIES ANCESTRY

33032 total entries, last updated Sun Jun 25 18:21:06 2000
All questions, comments or suggestions regarding information on this page should be addressed to: Raymond L Montgomery <montereng1@hotmail.com>

Display pedigree in table format

```
                     /Thomas MOORE b: ABT    1532
                /Edward MOORE b: ABT    1560 d: AFT    1606
           /John MOORE b:         1584 d: BEF    1676
           |    |                           /Thomas MORE b:  7 FEB 1477 d:  6
           |    |                      /John MORE b:         1510 d:         1547
           |    |                      |    \Jane COLT b: ABT    1484 d: ABT
           |    |                 /Thomas MORE b:  8 AUG 1532 d:        1605/1606
           |    |                 |    |    /Edward CRESACRE b: ABT    1485 d:
           |    |                 |    \Ann CRESACRE b:  3 MAY 1511 d:        157
           |    |                 |         \Jane BASSET b: ABT    1488 =>
           |    \Mary MORE b: ABT    1560
           |                      |         /Henry Le SCROPE b:         1468 d:
           |                      |    /John SCROPE b:        1496 d: 10 MAY 1576
           |                      |    |    \Elizabeth PERCY b: ABT    1468 d:
           |                      \Mary SCROPE b:       1528
           |                           |    /Thomas Ralph ROKESBY b: ABT    14
           |                           \Phillis ROKESBY b: ABT    1489 d: 10 MAY
           |                                \Margery DANBY b: ABT    1465
 ?    /Augustine MOORE b: ABT    1620 d:       1652
      |    \Elizabeth MERRITT b: ABT    1590
Augustine MOORE b:       1650
      \Anne MERRITT b: ABT    1632 d:       1663
```

Global Search | Index | Ahnentafel | Download GEDCOM

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. Unlike with certain other Web sites, you have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it completely at any time and RootsWeb will never burn it onto a CD-ROM or charge others to access it.

John Foster & Ann Lewyn (from Genforum Foster)

- 1645 John FOSTER (Elizabeth City, Va.)

From 'Living & Dead in Virginia Feb. 16, 1623

at Choplains Choise : John Foster.

at Indian Thicketts : John Foster

OLD KECOUGHTAN - George Woolley "brother." Edmund Sweeney (died 1697) calls Moore "brother." Issue of Captain Moore(2), John Edward, Merritt, Daniel(4), Martha, married Dixon, Ann, William and Augustine. Of these Daniel(4) Moore lived in York county, married, first, Elizabeth, daughter of James Sclater, second, Mary, daughter of Anthony Watts, and widow of John Lewellin, third, Mary Kerby, widow of Anthony Robinson, Jr. Daniel Moore died in 1767, and his widow, Mary, and son, Augustine, lived at the "Temple Farm," York county, at the time of the surrender of Lord Cornwallis.

Committee for Elizabeth City county and Town of Hampton, chosen 23 November, 1775.

John Tabb, George Booker, George Wray, James Wallace Bayley, John Allen, John Parsons, Miles King, Henry King, Augustine Moore, Jacob Wray, Edward Cooper, John Jones, Wilson Miles Cary, William Roscoe Wilson Curle, Westwood Armistead, Chairman.

Son of Daniel

Ann Moore b.) 1654 m.) John Foster

Augustine Moore b.) ca 1620 m.) Mary Wooley

Rootsweb I1845 **Augustine MOORE**

- *Birth:* ABT 1600 in ,,England
- *Death:* ABT 1688 in ,,Virginia

Father: John MOORE b: ABT 1578 in ,,England
Mother: Elizabeth Richard BRUNT b: ABT 1580 in ,,England

Marriage 1 Spouse Unknown

Children

1. Augustine MOORE b: ABT 1620/1630

Augustine Moore (1620 Elizabeth City County) and Mary Wooley (1636 Elizabeth City County).

COLLECTED BY GEORGE CABELL GREER from land records in RICHMOND. He was supposedly listing names of Irishmen who had come to America and settled in Va. It listed the year first, then the name, acres, and place.

1636 - Joseph Moor- 200 acres- Elizabeth City:

1672 - Augustine Moore - 225 acres - Elizabeth City

Augustine Moore, patent June 29, 1652, headrights, Anne is wife, Augustine 2 his son.
Capt. Augustine2 Moore lived in the "old pocoson" precinct in Elizabeth City County, of which he was Justice, High Sheriff, &c. in 1697, probably the son mentioned in the patent above (June 29, 1652.)
Daniel3 probably the son of Augustine2 lived in the "new pocoson" in York County, was Justice, Sheriff, &c. W. pr. 16, Mch 1767, m. 1st Elizabeth, d. of James Sclater, (and Mary Sclater) son of Rev. James Sclater, issue:

i. Mary, b. Oct. 27, 1729; w. pr. 19 Apr., 1790, m. Edmund Tabb, (w. pr. 15 Mch, 1762), who had Elizabeth, m. ? Smith, Augustine, and Fanny m. ------ Powell.
ii. Augustine b. March 6, 1731; w. pr. 15, Sept. 1788.
iii. Martha b. May, 1734, m. ----- Sweny.

Daniel Moore, married 2d Mary, daughter of John Lewellin, who survived him. The Moore families Elizabeth City, York & King William in whom the name, Augustine, appeared descended from Augustine (1) Moore.

Jesse Foster + Ann Sheppard (Son [illegible] Foster)

= 1845 Sena Foster ([illegible] Va.)

From Living Relative [illegible] 1923

by Caroline [illegible]

by [illegible] This [illegible] John Foster

William Aylett, who married Mary Macon (daughter of Col. James Macon and Elizabeth, daughter of Augustine Moore). Issue: Philip Aylett (born 1767, died 1831), who married Elizabeth Henry (born April 23, 1769, died October 24, 1842). Issue: Sarah Shelton Aylett. Elizabeth Henry was daughter of Patrick Henry and Sarah Shelton.

Taliaferro, Nicholas, (Va.), Sergeant, 10th Va 25th Nov. 1776; Ensign, 5th Aug. 1777; 2d Lieutenant, 15th Nov. 1777: Reg't designated 6th Va, 14th Sept 1778; taken prisoner at Charleston, 12th May 1780; transferred to 3d Va, 12th Feb. 1781; 1st Lieut, 18th Feb. 1781; retired 1st Jan, 1783; Died 1812."

Nicholas Taliaferro died in January, 1812, and his will was probated in Bracken Co., Ky., court in March same year. It was witnessed by John King, Anderson Keith and James Boyd.

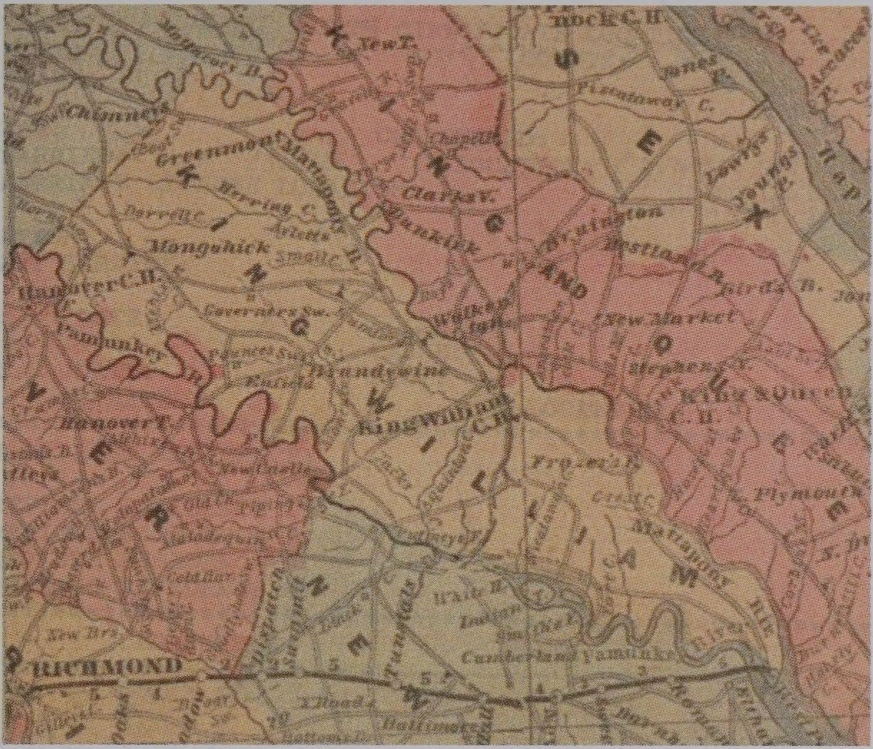
The Va Land Bounty Records show that Warrant #854 was issued to Nicholas Taliaferro for 2666 2/3 acres, on June 17, 1783; there is nothing to indicate that he ever took up the land. He was an original member of the Society of Cincinnati, in which he never had a successor.

He was present at Yorktown at the surrender of Cornwallis, the terms of which were arranged in the Moore House, which is still standing, which had belonged to his great-great-grandfather, Major Lawrence Smith, and which was then owned and occupied by Lucy, the great-grandaughter of Major Lawrence Smith and the wife of Col. Augustine Moore. This estate is now known as Temple Farm.

- *ID:* I13463 Augustine MOORE
- *Birth:* 1650 in Elizabeth City P,,nansemond co,Va

Father: Augustine MOORE b: ABT 1620
Mother: Anne MERRITT b: ABT 1632 in ,,,England

Map of King William Co., Virginia


KING WILLIAM
KING AND QUEEN
HANOVER
NEW KENT
ESSEX
KING
Mangohick
Brandywine
King William C.H.
Hanover C.H.
Hanover T.
New Castle
Pamunkey
Mattapony
Dunkirk
New Market
Stephens T.
King & Queen C.H.
Plymouth
Frazer's F.
Greenmount
Chimneys
Clarks V.
Aylett's
Enfield
Cumberland
Tunstalls
Dispatch
RICHMOND
Bruington
Pamunkey River
Piscataway C.

Augustine Moore : 2438.8 b.) 1685-90 : King William Co., VA.

Captain Robert DANIEL Sr. (William) was born before 1666 in England. He died on 27 Dec 1720 in Middlesex County.

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2439.0	12	wooley	mary		

BORN:DATE: c/ /1636 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: c/ /1655 LOCATION: (birth of Ann suggests conflict. ?)
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME	
ATHER:	4878.0		
MOTHER:	4879.0		
SPOUSE-1	2438.0	Augustine moore	
SPOUSE-1 F	4876.0	Augustine moore	
SPOUSE-1 M	4877.0	Elizabeth Ann ?	
SPOUSE-2			
CHILD-01	1219.0	Ann	b.) c 1650
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03			
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05			
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07			
CHILD-08			
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10			
CHILD-11			
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13			
CHILD-14			

* * *

OMMENT:

Captain Robert DANIEL Sr. (William) was born before 1666 in England. He died on 27 Dec 1720 in Middlesex County,

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2440	12	Daniel	Robert		OCT 2000

BORN:DATE: / /1666 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Middlesex Co.
STATE: Virginia.

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: 7/Feb/1687 LOCATION: Middlesex Co., Va.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 27/Dec/1720 LOCATION: Middlesex Co., Va.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Middlesex Co., Va.
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	4880	William Daniel
MOTHER:	4881	
SPOUSE-1	2441	Margaret Price
SPOUSE-1 F	4882	Robert Price
SPOUSE-1 M	4883	Jane ?
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01	1220	Robert Daniel Jr. b.) 1691.
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

Captain Robert DANIEL Sr. (William) was born before 1666 in England. He died on 27 Dec 1720 in Middlesex County, VA. Captain had a will probated on 7 Mar 1720/1721 in Middlesex County, VA.. He signed a will on 23 Dec 1720 in Middlesex County, VA.. The will of Robert Daniel of Middlesex County, Virginia was dated 23 December 1720, and proved in Court 7 March 1721. He was the Under sheriff of Middlesex County in 1680 and placed on the Commission of Justices of the Peace 1705/06. (Compiler's note: According to "A Place in Time", Robert left 11 children including 6 sons. There is also an indication that he was married twice.)

06/02

He was called Captain Robert Daniel, 17 Jun 1703. Robert (Jr) had 11 kids among which: Garrett b 1705 d 1744; James b 1707 lived Goochland ca 1741but lived in the part that was cut out of Goochland in 1745, became Albermarle where he died 1761; William b Dec 16, 1716; Robert (III) b Jan 24, 1718?); Reuben 1721, Margaret 1723, Mary 1724, George Oct 1727,Samuel 1729 d 1823 Rappahannock Co, Va.m Eliz Thomas of Caroline Co, Esther b 1732 m Jeremiah Shepherd (d Essex Co), Milicent 1734 d 1735,Benjamin b 1736 and Katherine b 1740 d 1741.

SOME RESEARCHERS, ALL DESCENDANTS OF ABOVE ROBERT DANIEL:
Lisa Beasley, 5003 Cartter Rd, Kell, Ill. 62853 (Oct 1993). Herancestor was above Robert Daniel and wife Margaret Price b 1670 (d/o Robert Price b 1650 d 1690 Middlesex Co, wife Jane).
Joe Farcht, 5879 E. LeMarche, Scottsdale, Ariz. 85254 (Nov 1993).Joe's wife Cathey is descendant of Robert and Margaret Price; via James Daniel and wife Jane Hicks; their son, Josiah Daniel and Virginia Elizabeth Jordan of Albermarle Co, Va. and Granville Co, N. C.; Leonard Daniel Sr and wife Mary Anna Graves

John Sullivan, 18 Lewis Ave, Hartsdale, N. Y. 10530 (Nov 1993). His line was from Robert and Margaret, via their son James Daniel m (1st) Jane Hicks (died pre 1745), via their son Chesley Daniel and wife Judith W. Christian. Chesley b 1730 in Middlesex d 1814 Granville Co, N. C. m1760 Judith Woodson Christian.
Mary Hallford, 2729 E. 18th St, National City, Calif. 92050-5301, ph619 267-7203 (co-author of 1978 revision of book: Daniel Families of Southern States, 1934, by Charles Brunk Heinemann). Mary is descendant of Robert Daniel and Margaret Price.
Other Notes: He was made a Vestryman in Christ Church at a meeting, 04Sep 1694, but is not recorded as an attending Vestryman until later. He served as a Justice in Middlesex Co. in Dec 1702 and for some years later. He was called Captain. Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, VA: "Robert DANIELL & Marg. PRICE both natives of this pairsh mari. 7th Feb.1687.""James, Son of Robert & Marg DANIELL borne 5th November 1709"James Son James & Margarett DANIELL born Feb. ye 17 baptized March 1716.""John son of James & Margarett DANIELL born Jan'y 19. baptized Feb'y 181721.""Robert the Sone of Robert & Margaret DANIELL was borne 21th Septmb. 1691.""Henry the Sone of Robert & Marg. DANIELL, Baptized the 15th Day of March 1701/2.

Captain married **Margaret PRICE** daughter of Robert PRICE and JANE\\ on 7 Feb 1687 in Middlesex Co., VA.. Margaret was born in 1670. She died on 11 Aug 1734 in Middlesex County, VA.

Dates from "Early Virginia Marriage Records". Captain and Margaret had the following children:

23 F i **Margaret DANIEL**[1,2,3,4] died[5,6,7,8] on 5 May 1727.

Margaret married **Henry WARE** on 15 Aug 1711.

24 F ii **Jane DANIEL**[1,2,3,4] died[5,6,7,8] in 1748.

Jane married (1) **Oliver SEGAR** on 10 Aug 1720. Oliver died on 26 Mar 1734.

Jane married (2) **Robert DUDLEY** on 10 Aug 1738.

+ 25 M iii **Robert , Jr. DANIEL** was born on 21 Sep 1691. He died on 8 Jul 1742.

+ 26 M iv **Henry DANIEL** was born on 15 Mar 1700/1701. He died in 1767.

+ 27 M v **Garrett DANIEL** was born on 7 Jul 1705. He died on 28 Jan 1744/1745.

+ 28 M vi **James DANIEL** was born on 5 Nov 1709. He died on 30/12 Oct 1760/1761.

ID: I14870, I0070 - Margaret Price m. Robert Daniel February 07, 1687

Birth: 14 AUG 1670 in , Middlesex, Virginia (one reference puts the birth on 12 Aug)

Death: 11 AUG 1734 in , Middlesex, Virginia

Ancestral File #: J487-TW

Christening: 12 SEP 1670 Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia [1] [2]

Father: Robert Price b.) ca 1640 in VA. m.) aft 1656 - LDS Film Number 1985659
Mother: Jane

LDS Reference Numbers:

Film Number - 456559

Batch Number - 7707411, Source Call Number - 1059031

Batch Number - F515313, Source Call Number - 1553607

Batch Number - M504721, Source Call Number - 0873777

. ROBERT^2 DANIEL *(WILLIAM^1)* was born Bef. 1666 in England, and died December 27, 1720 in Middlesex County, VA. He married MARGARET PRICE February 07, 1686/87, daughter of ROBERT PRICE and JANE//____________. She was born 1670, and died August 11, 1734 in Middlesex County, VA.

Notes for ROBERT DANIEL:

ID: I14871, I0696 - Robert Daniel

Birth: 1666 in , , Middlesex, Virgina

Death: 27 DEC 1720 in , Middlesex Co., Virginia *Ancestral File #:* J488-5L

Vestryman in Christ Church, Captain in militia, justice of peace, undersheriff of Middlesex county, VA. On the Broderbund VA Vital Records CD entered in Middlesex County 1704 Quit Rent VA Tax Records, pages 541-544, the following men are found. DANIELL, Robert 225ac.

(↗ son of Robert & Margaret Price.)

Notes for ROBERT DANIEL: A Middlesex Co., VA query from USGenWeb project: DANIEL - BEVERLY - PRICE. . . . .Richard Pickett. . . . .11-November-1996, "Seeking info on Robert DANIEL, b 21-SEP-1691 in Middlesex Co, VA, d 8-JUL-1742 in Middlesex Co, m Elizabeth BEVERLY (date unk), and had issue; William, Robert, Reuben, Margaret, Mary and George. Also need info on Elizabeth's parents. Robert was the s/o Captain Robert DANIEL and Maragret PRICE, m 7-FEB-1687 in Middlesex Co, VA." From ROOTS-L archived message list, DANIEL surname: Robert DANIEL, born bef 1666, died 27 Dec 1720 in Middlesex Co., VA, married Margaret PRICE, 07 Feb 1687. She died 11 Aug 1734. He was made a Vestryman in Christ Church at a meeting, 04 Sep 1694, but is not recorded as an attending Vestryman until later. He served as a Justice in Middlesex Co. in Dec 1702 and for some years later. He was called Captain Robert Daniel, 17 Jun 1703. His record has been confused with that of his son, Robert, for both married and raised families in Middlesex Co., VA. However, the careful study of the wills, c. by Judge Newman separated them. The will of Robert DANIEL of Middlesex Co., VA, made 23 Dec 1720, was proved 07 Mar 1721. (Recorded in Bk 4 P 168 Middlesex Co.). Robert DANIEL and Margaret (PRICE) DANIEL had:

- 22* Robert DANIEL, born 21 Sep 1691 died 08 Jul 1742.

- 23 Margaret DANIEL, died 06 May 1727, married Henry WARE, 15 Aug 1711 (Ref 1).

- 24 Jane DANIEL, died 1748 as Jane DUDLEY, wife or Robert DUDLEY, whom she married 10 Aug 1738. She married Oliver SEGAR, 12 May 1720 (Ref 1). He died 26 Mar 1734.

- 25* Henry DANIEL, bap 15 Mar 1701, died 1767.

- 26* Garrett DANIEL, born 07 Jul 1705, died 28 Jan 1745.

- 27* James DANIEL, born 05 Nov 1709, died 1760.

Marriage 1 Margaret Price b: 14 AUG 1670 in , Middlesex, Virginia

Married: 7 FEB 1686/87 in , , Middlesex, Virginia

Children

1. James Daniel, Capt. b: 5 NOV 1707 in Middlesex Co., Virginia
2. Robert Daniel b: 21 SEP 1691 in , , Middlesex, Virginia
3. Margaret Daniel b: ABT. 1693 in , Middlesex, Virginia

4. Jane Daniel b: ABT. 1695 in , Middlesex, Virginia

5. Henry Daniel b: 15 MAR 1701/02 in , Middlesex, Virginia

6. Garrett Daniel b: 7 JUL 1705 in , Middlesex, Virginia

The will of Robert Daniel of Middlesex County, Virginia was dated 23 December 1720, and proved in Court 7 March 1721. He was the Under sheriff of Middlesex County in 1680 and placed on the Commission of Justices of the Peace 1705/06.

He was called Captain Robert Daniel, 17 Jun 1703. Robert (Jr) had 11 kids among which: Garrett b 1705 d 1744; James b 1707 lived Goochland ca 1741 but lived in the part that was cut out of Goochland in 1745, became Albemarle where he died 1761; William b Dec 16, 1716; Robert (III) b Jan 24, 1718?); Reuben 1721, Margaret 1723, Mary 1724, George Oct 1727, Samuel 1729 d 1823 Rappahannock Co, Va.m Eliz Thomas of Caroline Co, Esther b 1732 m Jeremiah Shepherd (d Essex Co), Milicent 1734 d 1735, Benjamin b 1736 and Katherine b 1740 d 1741.

SOME RESEARCHERS, ALL DESCENDANTS OF ABOVE ROBERT DANIEL:

Lisa Beasley, 5003 Cartter Rd, Kell, Ill 62853 (Oct 1993). Her ancestor was above Robert Daniel and wife Margaret Price b 1670 (d/o Robert Price b 1650 d 1690 Middlesex Co, wife Jane).

Joe Farcht, 5879 E. LeMarche, Scottsdale, Ariz. 85254 (Nov 1993). Joe's wife Cathey is descendant of Robert and Margaret Price; via James Daniel and wife Jane Hicks; their son, Josiah Daniel and Virginia Elizabeth Jordan of Albermarle Co, Va. and Granville Co, N. C.; Leonard Daniel Sr and wife Mary Anna Graves

John Sullivan, 18 Lewis Ave, Hartsdale, N. Y. 10530 (Nov 1993). His line was from Robert and Margaret, via their son James Daniel m (1st) Jane Hicks (died pre 1745), via their son Chesley Daniel and wife Judith W. Christian. Chesley b 1730 in Middlesex d 1814 Granville Co, N. C. m 1760 Judith Woodson Christian.

Mary Hallford, 2729 E. 18th St, National City, Calif. 92050-5301, ph 619 267-7203 (co-author of 1978 revision of book: Daniel Families of Southern States, 1934, by Charles Brunk Heinemann). Mary is descendant of Robert Daniel and Margaret Price.

Notes for MARGARET PRICE: Dates from "Early Virginia Marriage Records".

Children of ROBERT DANIEL and MARGARET PRICE are:

20. i. ROBERT^{3} DANIEL, JR., b. Sep 21, 1691, Middlesex County, VA; d. Jul 08, 1742, Middlesex County, VA.

ii. MARGARET DANIEL, d. May 05, 1727; m. HENRY WARE, August 15, 1711.

iii. JANE DANIEL, d. 1748; m. (1) OLIVER SEGAR, Aug 10, 1720; d. Mar 26, 1734; m. (2) ROBERT DUDLEY, Aug 10, 1738.

21. iv. HENRY DANIEL, b. March 15, 1700/01, Middlesex County, VA; d. 1767, Middlesex County, VA.

22. v. GARRETT DANIEL, b. July 17, 1705; d. January 28, 1745, Interstate.

23. vi. JAMES DANIEL, b. Nov 05, 1707, Middlesex County, VA; d. Bet. Oct 30, 1760 - Feb 12, 1761, Albemarle County, VA.

Robert & Margaret Price DANIEL

Posted by: Janice Mauldin Castleman **Date:** March 28, 2000 at 09:45:19

1356 of 1904 Go

For those of you who are into spending big bucks for your genealogy research (this does not include me), here is an interesting item for descendants of Robert & Margaret PRICE DANIEL of Middlesex Co, VA: Hamilton Bookshop in Williamsburg, VA, has some very early Middlesex Co documents. One of interest is a document of the "Inventory of Robert Daniel" dated 1721 and signed twice by his wife Margaret Daniel. Robert DANIEL died in 1720/21. The inventory is probably from his will probate records, for it lists his belongings including slaves and pots etc. The price - $950. Contact the bookseller c/o Jack Hamilton, 757-220-3000 http://www.goodbooks.com/

DANIELL, Capt Robert, c. 1702/04

Posted by: Dorothy Morris **Date:** April 24, 1999 at 10:17:08

556 of 1904 Go

Need any and all information on Capt Robert DANIELL, listed in Middlesex County VA in Quit Rent rolls of 1702/04 and also listed as Capt in VA Militia. Anyone with information on this family PLEASE contact me: Dmorris843@aol.com

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch® Ancestral File™ v4.19

Download GEDCOM

1 **Robert DANIEL**
B: 1666
, , Middlesex, Virgina
D: 27 Dec 1720
, Middlesex Co., Virginia
M: 7 Feb 1687
, , Middlesex, Virginia

Family

Margaret PRICE
B: 14 Aug 1670
, Middlesex, Virginia
D: 11 Aug 1734
, Middlesex, Virginia

Family

2 **William Capt. DANIEL**
B: 8 Apr 1625
, Over Tabley, Cheshire, England
D: 26 Aug 1678
Milton, Norfolk, Ma

3 **Dorothy FORTH**
B: 1618
Wigan, Lancashire, England
?

Family

4 **Peter DANIELS (DANIELL)**
B: 1584
Tabley, Cheshire, England
D: 18 Apr 1652
Great Budworth, Cheshire, Eng
M: 1610
, , England
?

5 **Christina GROSVENOR**
B: 4 Nov 1567
Eaton, Cheshire, England
D: 1663
, , England
?

Family

6 **Hugh FORTH**
B: < 1592
Wigan, Lancs., Eng
?

7

8 **Peter DANIELS**
B: 1554
, Tabley, Cheshire, England
D: Dead
, , England
M: Abt 1576
Of Tabley, Cheshshire, England
?

Family

9 **Anne MAINWARING**
B: Abt 1556
Tabley, Tabley, C, England
D: 29 Jul 1633
England
?

10 **Richard GROSVENOR**
B: 27 Jan 1562
Of Eccles, Cheshire, England
D: 18 Sep 1619
Of Eaton, Cheshire, Eng
M: Bef 9 1584/1585 Jan
Of Eaton, Cheshire, England
?

Family

11 **Christian (Christiana) BROOKE**
B: 1543
Of Eccles, Cheshire, England
D: Nov 1610
?

12

Family

13

14

Family

15

© 1999 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use. Last updated: 3/22/1999
Privacy Policy. Last updated: 3/22/1999

FamilySearch® International Genealogical Index™ v4.01 North America

IGI Record

Select record to download - (50 maximum)

☐**Robert DANIEL**
Sex: M

Marriage(s):
Spouse: Margaret PRICE
Marriage: 7 Feb 1687
Middlesex, Virginia

Source Information:

Batch number:	**Dates**	**Source Call No.**	**Type**	**Printout Call No.**	**Type**
7707411	-	1059031	Film	NONE	
Sheet: 25					

Prepare selected records for download

Gender: M Marriage: 7 Feb 1687 Middlesex, Virginia

© 1999 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use. Last updated: 3/22/1999
Privacy Policy. Last updated: 3/22/1999

05/02

Carter
Al Franklin Genealogy page http://www.fdu.com/family/tree/fam02173.html

Husband: **William CARTER** 4884.0

Born: ABT. 1640/1 at: VA
Married: at:
Died: at:
Father:
Mother:
Other Spouses:

Wife: **?**

Born: at:
Died: at:
Father:
Mother:
Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

Name: William CARTER 2442.0
Born: 1660 at: Christ Church, Middlesex, VA
Married: 31 AUG 1681 at: Christ Church, Middlesex, VA
Died: 5 FEB 1710/11 at: Christ Church, Middlesex, VA
Spouses: 1.) Penelope PEW 3 Aug 1681 2.) Mary GOODLOW 2 Jul 1691
(The http://www.hambytree.com/d0019/g0000004.html site suggests that Mary's parents were George Goodloe and Mary Cranke ?)

Genforum: Carter / from Lynda – 3 Mar 2002

William Carter appears about 1641 in Virginia and had a son also named William Carter born about 1660 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co. Va. The second William married Mary **Goodloe**/Goodlow July 2nd 1691 in the same Parish. He died Feb. 5th, 1711. There were two Mary Carters born to the couple (one may have died as infant or at birth).

From George Prestnall *ca 1667-1691* **"The First American Pressnall?" p. 2**
George Prestnal is listed on the Militia Roll, 23td day of November, 1687, in Middlesex County, Virginia. His name was followed by William Carter (? Is this the same William ?) of Carter's Grove, both of whom attended church services at the Episcopal Christ Church located at the hear of Carter's Creek (actually, there were three separate churches, the Great Church, the Upper and the Lower Church, all with the same name). It may be safe to assume that it is the Great Church, that still stands today in its more than two hundred years, although somewhat dilapidated.

From "A CHRONOLOGICAL ACCOUNT OF THE BRISTOWS IN VIRGINIA"

2 Feb. 1713 Middlesex Co., Virginia (Order Book 5, 1710-1726): (p. 165) Petition of George Carter, Jr. to have **JOHN BRISCOE** and **MARY BRISCOE** his wife executors of William Carter, decd., to make an account of the estate. (Hopkins, p. 229).

7 Aug. 1713 Middlesex Co., Virginia (Order Book 5, 1710-1726): (p. 134) Estate of William Carter, decd., to be divided into thirds and **MARY BRISTOE** to choose her third. (Hopkins, p. 227).

6 Apr. 1714 Middlesex Co., Virginia (Will Book B, 1713-1734, Part I): (p. 11) Inventory of Estate of William Carter, decd., has an account with **WILLIAM BRISTOW**. (Hopkins, p. 71).

05/02

Children--

John Carter, B:1696, D: bef April 6th, 1742 will pro. 6 Apr. 1742 VA Will Book "C", p 59 in Middelsex Co., VA.
Sarah Carter, B: 1699 m.) Mark Wheeler in Middlesex Co,VA son, William, born Mar. 8, 1719
Elizabeth Carter, B: 1710
Ann/Anne Carter, Christened January 23rd, 1701
Mary Carter, Christened October 23rd, 1681
Robert Carter, B: Jan 30th, 1706
William Carter, B: October 1687
Phillip Carter, B: Octobet 10th, 1694, D: Feb. 27th, 1720

Another source suggests that *BIRTH*: 10 Feb 1694, Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., VA *BAPTISM*: 15 Jul 1694, Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., VA *DEATH*: 27 Feb 1720, Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., VA *BURIAL*: 28 Feb 1720, Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., VA

George Carter, B: April 22, 1692, D: (have 2 dates) 1789/1782 Spotsylvania Co., VA.
m. Elizabeth Procter in Middlesex Co., VA.
Joseph Carter, B: April 30th, 1704, D: May 7th, 1751 m. Catherine Ammon in 1731 in Middlesex Co. Va.

Joseph lived in his native county until 1738 when he removed to Spotsylvania, where he had a grant of 215 acres of land to which he added 89 acres in 1739, one hundred acres in 1749, another hundred in 1749 and a hundred and ninety in 1750.

Elizabeth Carter, B: June 6th, 1686
Mary Carter, B: June 20th, 1708
Thomas Carter, B: July 1683
Penelope Carter, B: July 15th, 1694

All births are listed as Middlesex Co, VA.

Some of the dates are questionable as some of the birth dates are within a few months of each other, however, could be the child was taken in by the couple and given the Carter name (maybe a relatives orphan child). According to the book "Southerners All" by F. N. Boney, the Carters came to Virginia from England in 1637. Robert Carter (son) and some of the other sibilings are mentioned in the books, "Golden Days In The Old Dominion", "Colonial Virginia", "Liberty and Slavery". Robert Carter grew up to be very political and was a plantation owner with over 300,000 acres in VA.

04/02

From Rootsweb - Worldconnect

1.) **Ancestry of Jerry Reynold South & Jana Quindean Butler** database, **and**
2.) **Sutherland, Pettigrew, McGill, Jameson, Calhoun, Altman** database

2442.0

Name: William Carter [1]
Birth: 1660 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Va
Birth: ABT. 1660 in Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia [1]
Death: 1711 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Va
Death: 5 FEB 1710/11 in Middlesex, Virginia [1]
Note:

28 Oct 1702 (Patent Book No. 9, p. 498) William CARTER, 172 acs. Middlesex Co., 28 Oct 1702, p. 498. Adj. Mr. Francis WEEKES; SEAGAR'S line; by the Green Br. in JONES' line; patent of Abraham WEEKES, Trans. of 4 pers: Robert COOK, **Wm. HAMETT**, Judith FLUIT, Thomas HOWS. (C&P III, Nugent, p. 65)

Will of William Carter, Middlesex County, Virginia, 1709 transcribed by Michael Crocker
[Note: transcription is poor due to condition of document on microfilm in the Library of Virginia]

November 16th 1709
In the name of God Amen I William Carter of the County of Middlesx being Sick of body but of Sound and perfect Mind and Memory thanks and praise be given to Almighty God for the same do make and Ordaine this my present Last will & testament in Manner and forming as followeth First I Comend my Soul into the hands of Almighty God hopeing through the (merits?) and passion of my Savior Jesus Christ the have free pardon and forgiveness of all my Sins and find everlasting life and my body I comitt to the Earth to be hurryed at discretion of my Executrix hereafter named and at ____ the Disposition of all ___________ the estate as hath pleased Almighty God to bestow upon ____ give and Dispose thereof as followeth --- First I will that my debts and funerall charges be paid and discharged --- Item I give and bequeath unto my Son Thomas Carter One Shilling --- Item I give and bequeath unto my Son William Carter/part of my Divident of Land beginning at Thomas Hedgecombes Line upon the Rowling ___ thence bounding upon the said Hedgecombes Line by Line of Rice Jones thence bounding upon the Line of Said Rice Jones to my Spring branch thence up the said branch to my Spring that ___ to him and his heirs forever --- Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Mary (Hughes?) Twenty Shilling --- Item I give and bequeath unto my Loving wife Mary Carter all the rest and residue of personall estate During her Naturall life and after her Deces to be Equally divided amongst her Children born of her body Item I give and bequeath unto my two Sons George Carter and Phillip Carter all the remaining part of my Divident of Land together with my plantation with all appurtenances thereunto belonging and appertaining to be Equally Divided/between them to them and their heires forever and I do hereby constytued and appoynt my Loving wife Mary Carter my full and Sole Executrix of this my Last will and Testament as Witness my hand and Seal the day and year above written--- William Carter (Seal)
Signed Sealed and pronounced to be his Last will & Testament in presence of us --- Wm Jones Henry Goodlow his George x Goodly marke Jacob JP Person his marke

At a Court held for Middlesex County the [5?]th day of February 1711 This will was this day proved in Court by the Oath of Henry Goodlow and Jacob Person the two [Swearing?] Witnesses to it and Admitted to record Test Wil Stanard ClCou Truly recorded Test R Hickinson (DClCou)
Father: William Carter b: 1641 in Virginia (Colonel)

4884.0

Marriage 1 Penelope Pew *Married:* 31 AUG 1681 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., VA

Children

1. Mary CARTER b: ABT 1681 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
2. Thomas CARTER b: 1683 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
3. Elizabeth CARTER b: 6 Jun 1686 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia

Blaze Starr

05/02

Goodloe
http://www.webcom.com/duane/duanemap.html - Duane Bristow

JOHN1 BRISTOW was born Abt. 1649 in England, and died October 10, 1716 in Saluda, Va. He married (1) MICHAL NICHOLS. He married (2) MARY GOODLOE CARTER, daughter of GEORGE GOODLOE and MARY ?.

2443.0

*2nd Wife of John Bristow:
.+Mary Carter m: January 08, 1710/11
.2 Jedediah Bristow b: August 10, 1713
.2 Mary Bristow b: August 15, 1715
.2 Anne Bristow
****

Genforum : Goodloe by Dee Bister 4 Aug 1999

The children of Mary (Goodloe) Carter and John Bristow (m. 8 Jan 1711, Christ Church, Middlesex, VA) are Jedediah (my ancestor), Mary who m. Christopher Ammond and Anne who m. Richard Daniel. We invite you to visit our web site of the recently formed Bristow Family Association **http://ccwf.cc.utexas.edu/~shannon/bristow/**

Mary Goodloe Carter Bristow only had 2 children by John Bristow: Jedediah & Mary. Her step-daughter Elizabeth Carter is who md. Robert Daniel...on 29 Apr.1731 (Parish Register for Christ Church...Middlesex Co., VA...1653 - 1812 p. 167). In Mary's will, she mentions "my daughter Mary Ammon, son Jedidiah Bristow and grandson Wm. Daniel...son of Robert & Eliz. Carter Daniel".

John Bristow's will, dated 20 Feb. 1716

****

Selected Families and Individuals Of Mark and Sandra PILLING **http://www.eoni.com/~paf/pilling/pilg01.htm**

The Mark Pilling Family History

Thomas Goodloe or Goodlaw [Parents][1] was born 6 Aug 1616 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England and was christened 6 Aug 1616 in Leigh, Lancashire, England. He died in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England and was buried in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England.

He had the following children:

M **William Gudlow**[1] was born before 4 Oct 1629 in Lancashire, England.
M George Goodloe or Goodlow
F **Dorothy Gudlawe**[1] was born before 14 Jun 1640 in Lancashire, Englar
M **Christopher Guddlow**[1] was born before 12 Oct 1643 in Lancashire, E

George Goodloe or Goodlow [Parents][1] was born 1637 (70-1709) in Lancashire, England and was christened 26 Apr 1637 in Aspullwigan Parish, Lancashire, England. He died 7 Dec 1710 in , Middlesex Co., Va and was buried Dec 1710 in , Middlesex, Va. George married Mary.

Other marriages:

05/02

Weeks or Gibson, Mary
Weeks or Gibson, Mary
, Mary

Mary

George Goodloe or Goodlow [Parents][1] was born 1637 (70-1709) in Lancashire, England and was christened 26 Apr 1637 in Aspullwigan Parish, Lancashire, England. He died 7 Dec 1710 in , Middlesex Co., Va and was buried Dec 1710 in , Middlesex, Va. George married Mary Weeks or Gibson in , Middlesex Co., Va.

Other marriages:

Weeks or Gibson, Mary
, Mary
, Mary

Mary Weeks or Gibson

George Goodloe or Goodlow [Parents][1] was born 1637 (70-1709) in Lancashire, England and was christened 26 Apr 1637 in Aspullwigan Parish, Lancashire, England. He died 7 Dec 1710 in , Middlesex Co., Va and was buried Dec 1710 in , Middlesex, Va. George married Mary.

Other marriages:

Weeks or Gibson, Mary
, Mary
Weeks or Gibson, Mary

Mary

Abraham Weeks[1] was born 1625 in , , England. He married Millicent about 1650 in , , Virginia.
Millicent[1] was born 1629 in , , England. She married Abraham Weeks about 1650 in , , Virginia.
They had the following children:

F **Mary Weeks or Gibson**

M **Francis Weekes**[1] was born 1653 in , , Virginia.

F **Catherine Weekes**[1] was born 1655 in , , Virginia.

F **Lettice Weeks**

F **Elizabeth Weekes**[1] was born 1659 in , , Virginia.

F **Millicent Weekes**[1] was born 1661 in Middlesex Co, Va. She died 1708 in Middlesex C

William Carter[1] married Mary Goodloe or Goodlow on 2 Jul 1691 in Middlesex Co, Va Christ Church.
Mary Goodloe or Goodlow [Parents][1] was born 1667/1675 in of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Va. She died 5 Sep 1744 in Christ Church Parish, , Middlesex Co., Va and was buried 1744 in Christ Church, Middlesex, Va. Mary married William Carter on 2 Jul 1691 in Middlesex Co, Va Christ Church.

Other marriages:

04/02

(Sutherland suggests marriage to Charles Richardson 2 jun 1711)

4. William CARTER b: Oct 1687 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia

2443.0

Marriage 2 Mary Goodloe b: 1667 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Va *Married:* 2 JUL 1691 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Va *Married:* 2 JUL 1691 in Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia [1]

Children

1. George CARTER b: 22 Apr 1692 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex COunty, Virginia
2. Phillip CARTER b: 22 Apr 1692 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
3. Penelope CARTER b: ABT 1694 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
4. John CARTER b: 1696 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
5. Sarah CARTER b: 1699 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
6. Anne CARTER b: 23 Jan 1700/1701 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
7. Joseph CARTER b: 30 Apr 1704 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
8. Robert CARTER b: 30 Jan 1705/1706 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
9. Mary CARTER b: 20 Jun 1708 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
10. Elizabeth CARTER b: 1710 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia

(Sutherland suggests marriage to Robert Daniel 29 Apr 1731 at Middlesex, Accomack Co., Virginia)

Sources: Title: Carter - DeVries.FTW

04/02

Name: Mary GOODLOE 2443.0
Birth: 1667 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
Death: 5 Sep 1744 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia

712835 - history
aedil - will

Father: George GOODLOE b: 1637 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England 4886.0
Mother: Mary WEEKS 4887.0

Marriage 1 William CARTER b: 1660 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia *Married:* 2 Jul 1691 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
Children

1. George CARTER b: 22 Apr 1692 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex COunty, Virginia
2. Phillip CARTER b: 22 Apr 1692 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
3. Penelope CARTER b: ABT 1694 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
4. John CARTER b: 1696 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
5. Sarah CARTER b: 1699 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
6. Anne CARTER b: 23 Jan 1700/1701 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
7. Joseph CARTER b: 30 Apr 1704 Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., VA m. Catherine Ammon 1/Dec/1731 in Middlesex Co., VA. Had 7 children
8. Robert CARTER b: 30 Jan 1705/1706 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
9. Mary CARTER b: 20 Jun 1708 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia
10. Elizabeth CARTER b: 1710 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia

419 861.3404

04/02

2443.0

1. **Mary 'Polly' GOODLOE** was born 1667 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, and died 5 Sep 1744 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia. She was the daughter of **2. George GOODLOE** and **3. Mary WEEKS**. She married **William CARTER** 2 Jul 1691 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, son of William CARTER. He was born 1660 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, and died 5 Feb 1710/1711 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia. She married **John BRISTOW** 8 Jan 1711 at Christ Church in Middlesex Co., Virginia. He was born 1649 in England and died in Virginia in 1716.

Children of Mary GOODLOE and William CARTER are:

i. George CARTER was born 22 Apr 1692 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex COunty, Virginia, and died 1789 in Spotsylvania County, Virginia. He married Elizabeth. She was born ABT 1694 in Middlesex County, Virginia.

ii. Phillip CARTER was born 22 Apr 1692 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia.

iii. Penelope CARTER was born ABT 1694 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia.

iv. John CARTER was born 1696 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia. He married Mary RICE 24 Oct 1717 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia.

v. Sarah CARTER was born 1699 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia. She married Mark WHEELER 1720 in Virginia.

vi. Anne CARTER was born 23 Jan 1700/1701 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia. She married Benjamin MATTHEWS 1721 in Virginia.

vii. Joseph CARTER was born 30 Apr 1704 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia, and died 1751 in St. George Parish, Spotsylvania County, Virginia. He married Catherine AMMON 1 Dec 1731 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia.

viii. Robert CARTER was born 30 Jan 1705/1706 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia. He married Pricilla CHURCHILL 1729 in Virginia.

ix. Mary CARTER was born 20 Jun 1708 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia.

x. **Elizabeth CARTER was born 1710 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia. She married Robert DANIEL 29 Apr 1731. He was born BEF 1666 in Prob. England.**

Children of Mary GOODLOE and John BRISTOW are:

i. Jedediah BRISTOW was born 10 Aug 1713 in Christ Church, Middlesex County, Virginia.

ii. Mary BRISTOW was born 15 Aug 1715 in Christ Church, Middlesex County, Virginia.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

4886.0

2. **George GOODLOE** was born 1637 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England, and died 7 Dec 1710 in Middlesex, Accomack County, Virginia. He was buried 12 Dec 1710 in Middlesex, Accomack County, Virginia. He was the son of **4. Thomas GOODLOE III**.

3. **Mary WEEKS**. She was the daughter of **6. Abraham WEEKS** and **7. Millicent LEDFORD**.

Children of Mary WEEKS and George GOODLOE are:

1. i. Mary GOODLOE was born 1667 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia, and

04/02

died 5 Sep 1744 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia. She married William CARTER 2 Jul 1691 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia, son of William CARTER. He was born 1660 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia, and died 5 Feb 1710/1711 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia. She married John BRISTOW. He was born 1649 in England.

ii. George GOODLOE was born 1674 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia.

iii. Henry GOODLOE was born 1675 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia. He married Elizabeth BROWNING. She was born 1678 in ??, and died 3 Dec 1751.

iv. Female GOODLOE was born ABT 1676 in Middlesex, Accomack County, Virginia.

v. Ann GOODLOE was born 23 Oct 1681 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia. She married Thomas CRANK 22 Jun 1704 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia. He was born ABT 1677 in Middlesex County, Virginia.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

---

4. **Thomas GOODLOE III** was born 6 Aug 1616 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England, and died in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England. He was the son of 8. **Thomas GOODLOW II** and 9. **Elizabeth MASSEY**.

Children of Thomas GOODLOE III are:

2. i. George GOODLOE was born 1637 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England, and died 7 Dec 1710 in Middlesex, Accomack County, Virginia. He married Mary WEEKS, daughter of Abraham WEEKS and Millicent LEDFORD.

ii. William GOODLOE was born BEF 4 Oct 1629 in Lancashire, England.

iii. Dorothy GOODLOE.

iv. Christopher GOODLOE was born BEF 12 Oct 1643 in Lancashire, England.

6. **Abraham WEEKS** was born 1625 in Ashley, Hants, England, and died 6 Jan 1690/1691 in Middlesex County, Virginia.

7. **Millicent LEDFORD** was born 1629 in England.

Children of Millicent LEDFORD and Abraham WEEKS are:

3. i. Mary WEEKS. She married George GOODLOE, son of Thomas GOODLOE III. He was born 1637 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England, and died 7 Dec 1710 in Middlesex, Accomack County, Virginia.

ii. Katherine WEEKS.

iii. Margaret WEEKS was born 1661.

iv. Francis WEEKS was born 1653 in Middlesex County, Virginia. He married Mary Elizabeth PRESCOTT ABT 1676. She was born ABT 1644 in Middlesex County, Virginia.

v. Lettice WEEKS was born 1657.

vi. Elizabeth WEEKS.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 4

04/02

8. **Thomas GOODLOW II** was born 1592 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England, and died in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England. He was the son of **16. Thomas GUDLAWE** and **17. Margaret SINGLETON**.

9. **Elizabeth MASSEY** was born ABT 1594 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England. She was the daughter of **18. Thomas MASSEY** and **19. Marie HRINSON**.

Children of Elizabeth MASSEY and Thomas GOODLOW II are:

4. i. Thomas GOODLOE III was born 6 Aug 1616 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England, and died in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England.
   ii. Margaret GOODLOW.
   iii. Ann GOODLOW.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 5

---

16. **Thomas GUDLAWE** was born ABT 1573 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England, and died 27 Aug 1616 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England. He was buried 29 Aug 1616 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England. He was the son of **32. Thomas GOODLAW** and **33. Elizabeth CANYAN**.

17. **Margaret SINGLETON** was born ABT 1556 in Staining Hall, Poultan-Le-Fylde, Lancashire, England, and died 3 Feb 1602/1603 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England. She was the daughter of **34. WIlliam SINGLETON** and **35. Alice FARRINGTON**.

Child of Margaret SINGLETON and Thomas GUDLAWE is:

8. i. Thomas GOODLOW II was born 1592 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England, and died in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England. He married Elizabeth MASSEY 16 Feb 1613/1614 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England, daughter of Thomas MASSEY and Marie HRINSON. She was born ABT 1594 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England.

18. **Thomas MASSEY** was born ABT 1574 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England.

19. **Marie HRINSON** was born ABT 1574 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England.

Child of Marie HRINSON and Thomas MASSEY is:

9. i. Elizabeth MASSEY was born ABT 1594 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England. She married Thomas GOODLOW II 16 Feb 1613/1614 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England, son of Thomas GUDLAWE and Margaret SINGLETON. He was born 1592 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England, and died in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 6

---

32. **Thomas GOODLAW** was born ABT 1545 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England, and died 28 Oct. He was the son of **64. Thomas Robert GOODLOE** and **65. Anne GERARD**.

33. **Elizabeth CANYAN** was born ABT 1545 in Prestwich, Lancashire, England, and died 22 Apr 1605 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England. She was the daughter of **66. William CANYAN**.

04/02

Child of Elizabeth CANYAN and Thomas GOODLAW is:

16 i. Thomas GUDLAWE was born ABT 1573 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England, and died 27 Aug 1616 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England. He married Margaret SINGLETON, daughter of WIlliam SINGLETON and Alice FARRINGTON. She was born ABT 1556 in Staining Hall, Poultan-Le-Fylde, Lancashire, England, and died 3 Feb 1602/1603 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England.

34. **WIlliam SINGLETON** was born ABT 1530 in Staining Hall, Poultan-Le-Fylde, Lancashire, England. He was the son of **68. George SINGLETON** and **69. Mary (Margaret OSBALDESTON**.

35. **Alice FARRINGTON** was born ABT 1525 in Worden, Letland Parish, Lancashire, England, and died 31 Jan 1557 in Staining Hall, Poultan-Le-Fylde, Lancashire, England. She was the daughter of **70. Thomas FARRINGTON** and **71. Cicely RATCLIFFE**.

Child of Alice FARRINGTON and WIlliam SINGLETON is:

17 i. Margaret SINGLETON was born ABT 1556 in Staining Hall, Poultan-Le-Fylde, Lancashire, England, and died 3 Feb 1602/1603 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England. She married Thomas GUDLAWE, son of Thomas GOODLAW and Elizabeth CANYAN. He was born ABT 1573 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England, and died 27 Aug 1616 in Aspull, Wigan, Lancashire, England.

04/02

Eric Adcock's Genealogy: **http://www.echoalpha.com/genealogy/index.html**

✓ Thomas Robert GOODLOE Son of Ralph/Rauf GOODLOE (ca1477-1531) and Anne STANDISH. Born 1515, Lancashire, England. Married Anne GERARD, ca 1542, Aspull, Wigan Parish, Lancashire, England. Died 23 June 1597, Aspull, Wigan Parish, Lancashire, England. Anne GERARD Daughter of Thomas GERARD and Maude BOLDE. Born ca 1521, Ince, Lancashire, England. Died 1 June 1597, Aspull, Wigan Parish, Lancashire, England.

****

✓ Thomas GOODLAW Son of Thomas R. GOODLOE (ca1515-1597) and Anne GERARD (ca1521-1597). Born in Lancashire, England. Married Elizabeth CANYAN, ca 1565, Aspull, Wigand Parish, Lancashire, England. Died 28 October 1606, Aspull, Wigand Parish, Lancashire, England. Elizabeth CANYAN Daughter of Willm CANYON and _____. Born in Lancashire, England. Died 1605, Aspull, Wigand Parish, Lancashire, England.

****

39088

✓ Thomas GOODLAW Son of Thomas GOODLAW (?-1606) and Elizabeth CANYAN (?-1605). Born in Lancashire, England. Married Margaret SINGLETON, ca 1592, Aspull, Wigan Parish, Lancashire, England. Died 27 August 1616, Aspull, Wigan Parish, Lancashire, England. Margaret SINGLETON Daughter of William SINGLETON and Alice FARRINGTON. Died 22 April 1605, Aspull, Wigan Parish, Lancashire, England.

39089

****

19544

✓ Thomas GOODLOE Son of Thomas GOODLAW (?-1616) and Margaret SINGLETON (?-1605). Born 1593, Lancashire, England. Married Elizabeth MASSEY, 16 February 1613/1614, Aspull, Wigand Parish, Lancashire, England. Died in Aspull, Wigand Parish, Lancashire, England. Elizabeth MASS(E)Y Daughter of Thomas MASSEY and Marie HRISON.
Born in Lancashire, England.

19545

****

9772.0

Possibly 13 Aug 1616

✓ Thomas GOODLOE Son of Thomas GOODLOE (1593-?) and Elizabeth MASSEY. Born 16 August 1616, Lancashire, England. Married _____, ca 1635, Aspull, Wigan Parish, Lancashire, England.

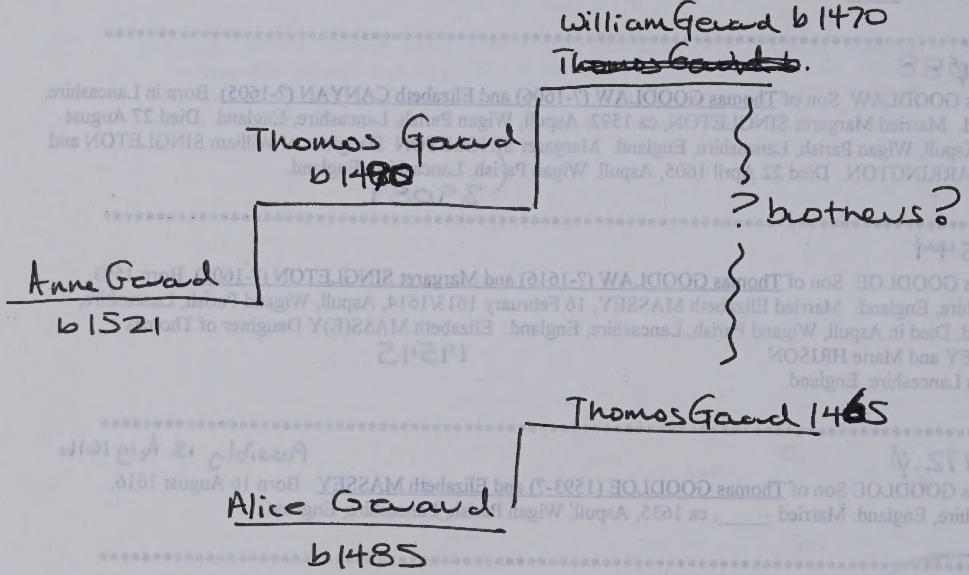
****

4886.0

✓ George GOODLOE Son of Thomas GOODLOE (1616-?) and _____. Born *1637? 1639?*, Aspull, Wigan Parish, Lancashire, England [Wigan Parish Reg]. Married Mary GIBSON, 1671, Gloucester, Virginia. Died ca 7 December 1710 (date of will?), Middlesex, VA. "... the first representatives of the family in America being George Goodloe and his wife, Mary. George Goodloe was born at Aspal, Lancashire, England, in 1639, and coming to America entered land in Middlesex county, Virginia, May 28, 1674. There he passed away about 1710." [*Tennessee The Volunteer State*, Vol. 2] Mary GIBSON Daughter of Matthew GIBSON and Elizabeth LAWRIDGE. Born 1641, Middlesex, Virginia. Died 1711, Middlesex, VA.

4887.0

George and Mary had a daughter Mary in addition to a son Harry b. 1675 in Middlesex Co. and a daughter Anne b. ca 1686 in Middlesex Co.,.


William Gerard b 1470
~~Thomas Gerard b.~~
Thomas Gerard b 1480
? brothers ?
Anne Gerard b 1521
Thomas Gerard 1465
Alice Gerard b 1485

04/02

Goodloe / Goodlow: Rootsweb / Worldconnect: J Lee Sharp

```
                          X/Rauf GOODLOE b: Abt 1477 d: 24 Sep 1531 (son of John Goodloe (Gidlow *) b. 1456)
                      X/Thomas Robert GOODLOE b: 1515 d: 23 Jun 1597
                      |    X\Anne STANDISH b: 1480 (dau of Charles Standish b. 1460 & Alice ? b 1463 )
                 X/Thomas GOODLOE b: Abt 1545 d: 28 Oct 1606
                 |    |      X/Thomas GERARD b: Abt 1490 d: 1544 (son of William Gerard b. 1470 & Elizabeth Byron)
                 |    \ **X Anne GERARD b: Abt 1521 d: 1 Jun 1597
                 |           X\Maude BOLDE b: Abt 1490 (dau of Henry Bolde b. 1470 & ? )
           +/Thomas GUDLAWE b: Abt 1573 d: 27 Aug 1616
           |     |     /William CANYAN b: Abt 1515 d: Abt 1592
           |     \Elizabeth CANYAN b: Abt 1545 d: 22 Apr 1605
           |           \Mrs-Willmiam CANYAN b: Abt 1515
      X/Thomas GOODLOW b: 1592
      |    |                 X/William SINGLETON b: Abt 1485
      |    |            X/George SINGLETON b: Abt 1505 d: 1551   156356.0
      |    |            |    X\Hellen WESTBY b: Abt 1486
      |    |      X/William SINGLETON b: Abt 1530 d: 1556
      |    |      |     |    X/ **Edward OSBALDESTON b: Abt 1492 d: 20 Sep 1590 (Son of  John Osbaldeston b. 1465)
      |    |      |     X\Mary Margaret OSBALDESTON b: Abt 1515 d: Aft 1563   156357.0
      |    |      |          X\Maud HALSALL b: Abt 1492 (dau of Thomas Halsall b. 1465)
      |    X\Margaret SINGLETON b: Abt 1556 d: 3 Feb 1603
      |           |          X/Henry FARRINGTON b: Abt 1485 (son of William Farrington b. 1465 & Alice Ashton)
      |           |     X/Thomas FARRINGTON b: Abt 1505   156358.0
      |           |     |    X\Anne RATCLIFFE b: Abt 1485 (dau of William Alexander Ratcliffe b. 1465 & ? )
      |           X\Alice FARRINGTON b: Abt 1525 d: 31 Jan 1557
      |                 |    X/Thomas RATCLIFFE b: Abt 1485
      |                 X\Cicely RATCLIFFE b: Abt 1505
      |                      X\Alice GERARD b: Abt 1485 (dau of Thomas Gerard b. 1465 )
   X/Thomas GOODLOE b: 6 Aug 1616
   |     |   X/Thomas MASSY b: Abt 1574
   |   X\Elizabeth MASSY b: Abt 1594
   |        X\Marie HRISON b: Abt 1574 d: 1609
X George GOODLOE b: 1637 d: 7 Dec 1710   4886.0
```

****

From Jeremy & Ryan Sutherland database: Rootsweb / Worldconnect

Stoutkue

```
          X/John GIDLOW b: 1390
       X/George or Ralph GIDLOW b: 1434
       |    |   X/John PERLEBARN
       |   X\Joan PERLEBARN b: 1406
    /X John GIDLOW b: 1456   625408
    |    X\Joan PARBOLD
X Rauf GOODLOW b: 1477   312704
    \___?____?
```

****

From Sutherland, Pettigrew, McGill, Jameson, Calhoun, Altman database: Rootsweb / Worldconnect

```
   +/John OSBALDESTON b: ABT 1465
X*Edward OSBALDESTON b: ABT 1492   312714.0
   |    X George STRANGE b: ABT 1445 (son of Thomas Strange / Michelle Lowery gmh@pepperlink.net )
  +\Margaret STRANGE
```

04/02

From McComb Kereszturi Genealogy Page – Rootsweb / Worldconnect

X/Thomas Gerard b: ABT 1450
X/William Gerard b: ABT 1470 625412
| X\Elizabeth Norreys b: ABT 1450
X/Thomas Gerard b: ABT 1490 d: 1544 312706.0
| | X/John Byron b. abt 1450 in of, Ince, Lancashire, England, (see page 3 Mark Willis Ballard entry)
| X\Elizabeth Byron b: ABT 1470 625413
+**Anne Gerard b: ABT 1521 d: 1 JUN 1597
X\Maude Bolde b: ABT 1490 / World Family Tree, #3791, Vol. 11 claims that Maude's father was
X Henry BOLDE b: ABT 1460 in ,Ince,Lancashire,England. On the the other hand,
IGI file, Film #1761092 Claims that Maude's father was Richard Bolde and lists
no birth date. Most sources that I have reviewed suggest that it was in fact Henry.

****

04/02

From Mark Willis Ballard Tree: Rootsweb / Worldconnect

```
                                      /John DE BYRON d: Deceased =>
                                /Richard BYRON d: Deceased
                                |     \Alice BANASTRE b: Abt 1258 d: Deceased =>
                          /James (Jacob) BYRON d: Deceased
                    /Richard BYRON b: 1329 d: 27 JUN 1397
                    |     |           /Hugh BERNAKE b: Abt 1255 d: UNKNOWN
                    |     |     /Will BERNAKE b: 1284 d: 1339
                    |     |     |     \Maud WOODTHORPE b: Abt 1258 d: UNKNOWN =>
                    |     \Elisabeth BERNAKE b: 1302 d: Deceased
                    |           |     /Robert DE DRIBY b: Abt 1245 d: Bef 8 NOV 1307 =>
                    |           \Alice DE DRIBY b: Aft 1284 d: Bef 30 APR 1341
                    |                 \Joan DE TATTERSHALL b: Abt 1260 d: 8 OCT 1329 =>
              /John BYRON b: 1387 d: 1465
              |     |                 /William DE COLEWICK b: Abt 1247 d: 5 APR 1333 =>
              |     |           /John DE COLEWICK b: 1281 d: 1335
              |     |     /William DE COLEWICK b: 1298 d: Bef 26 NOV 1361
              |     |     |     |     /Robert DE STAUNTON
              |     |     |     \Joan DE STAUNTON
              |     \Joan DE COLEWICK b: Abt 1340 d: Aft 1398
              |           |           /John DE PECHE b: 1255 d: 1335 =>
              |           |     /John PECHE b: 1290 d: 1340
              |           \Joan PECHE b: 1302 d: Aft 1361
              |                 |     /William HAYWARD b: 1283 d: Deceased
              |                 \Alice HAYWARD b: 1310 d: Deceased
              |                       \Joan HUNTINGFIELD b: 1290 d: Deceased =>
       X/Nicholas BYRON b: 1406 d: Deceased
        |     |                       /John DE BOOTH d: Abt 1343 =>
        |     |                 /Robert DE BOOTH d: Deceased
        |     |                 |     \Loretta DE GRELLEY d: Deceased =>
        |     |           /Thomas BOOTH b: Abt 1340 d: 1366
        |     |     /John BOOTH b: Abt 1358 d: MAR 1421/1422
        |     |     |     |           /Henry DE WORKESLEY b: 1280 d: Abt 1312 =>
        |     |     |     |     /Robert DE WORKESLEY b: 1311 d: Deceased
        |     |     |     |     |     \Margaret DE SHORESWORTH d: Deceased
        |     |     |     \Ellen DE WORKESLEY b: 1340 d: Deceased
        |     |     |           \Margaret (Cecily) BROMHALL d: Deceased
        |     \Margery BOOTH b: Abt 1380 d: Abt 1460
        |           |                 /John DE TRAFFORD b: Abt 1264 d: Bef 1333 =>
        |           |           /Henry DE TRAFFORD b: Abt 1285 d: Deceased
        |           |     /Henry DE TRAFFORD b: Abt 1330 d: 1386
        |           |     |     \Agnes DOTERINDE b: Abt 1310 d: Deceased
        |           \Joan TRAFFORD b: Abt 1358 d: Deceased
        |                 |           /Richard INCE b: Abt 1285 d: Deceased =>
        |                 |     /Robert INCE b: Abt 1304 d: Deceased
        |                 |     |     \Elizabeth RADCLIFFE b: Abt 1285 d: Deceased =>
        |                 \Magery INCE b: Abt 1330 d: 1416
 XJohn BYRON b: Abt 1450 d: MAY 1488  1250826.0
       X\Alice BOTELER b: Abt 1406 d: Deceased
```

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2452	12	Hawkins	John		Nov 2000

BORN:DATE: 21/Sep/1643 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Essex
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: /bef/1670 LOCATION: England
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: ~~12/May/1670~~ 1695 LOCATION: King William Co., VA
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
THER:	4904	John Sidney Hawkins Sr.
MOTHER:	4905	Hester Richards
SPOUSE-1	2453	Mary Elizabeth Dewes
SPOUSE-1 F	4906	Edward Dewes
SPOUSE-1 M	4907	
SPOUSE-2		

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
CHILD-01	1226	John Hawkins b.) 1680
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

Name	**John HAWKINS II**, 10G Grandfather, H252, 223, M
Father	John H HAWKINS I, 230, M (1603--~1678)
Mother	Hester RICHARDS, 231, F (~1622-1660)
Spouses:	
1	**Mary DEWE**, 10G Grandmother, D000, 224, F
Birth	abt 1643
Father	Edward DEWE, 226, M
Marriage	abt 1663, England
Children:	John, 221, M (~1680--~1728)

??? John HAWKINS ???

- *BIRTH*: 21 Sep 1643, Gt Milton, Oxfordshire, England
- *DEATH*: 1695, King William County, VA

Father: John Sidney HAWKINS
Mother: Hester RICHARDS

Family 1: Mary DEWE

- *MARRIAGE*: 1670

1. +John HAWKINS
2. +William HAWKINS
3. +Philemon HAWKINS

??? John, born in 1643, died and was buried at Slapton, May 12th, 1670. He appears to have lived in his father's house. Administration granted, May 12th, 1671, to his sister Hester. The inventory of his things in his room was rather over £100; clothes, £20. ???

ID: I248 **John Hawkins**

Birth: 21 Sep 1643 in Slapton, Devonshire, England

Death: May 1690 in Great Milton, Oxfordshire, England

Burial: 12 May 1690 Slapton, Devonshire, England

John and Mary had 14 children between 1671 and 1698.

Father: John Sidney Hawkins b: Mar 1604 in St. Andrews, Plymouth, England
Mother: Hester Richards b: Abt 1613 in Dartmouth, England

Marriage 1 Mary Elizabeth Dewe b: Abt 1650 in Islip, Oxfordshire, England *Married:* Abt 1671 in Oxfordshire, England

Children

Catherine Hawkins	b: Abt 1675
John H. Hawkins	b: Between 1669-1680 in Great Milton, Oxfordshire, England
John Hawkins	**b: Abt 14 Nov 1680 in Great Milton, Oxfordshire, England**
Joseph Hawkins	b: Bef 1688 in Spotts, England
Thomas Hawkins	b: 1689 in Essex County, Virginia
Philemon Hawkins	b: 1690 in Slapton, Devonshire, England
Phebe Hawkins	b: Abt 1692 in Spotts, England
Elizabeth Hawkins	b: Abt 1694 in Spotts, England
William "Billy" Hawkins	b: 1699 in Islip, Oxfordshire, England

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2453	12	Dewes	Mary	Elizabeth	Nov 2000

BORN:DATE: aft / /1645 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: Islip COUNTY: Oxfordshire
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: bef / /1670 LOCATION: England
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4906	Edward Dewes
MOTHER:	4907	
SPOUSE-1	2452	John Hawkins
SPOUSE-1 F	4904	John Sidney Hawkins Sr.
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2	4905	Hester Richards.

****

CHILD-01
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

****

COMMENT:

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2464.0	12	LACY	THOMAS		03/2001

BORN:DATE: / /1650/65 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Wales
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: /ca/1683 LOCATION: NewKent, VA.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: /aft/1750 LOCATION: Hanover Co. VA.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4928	Thomas Lacy
MOTHER:	4929	Margaret ?
SPOUSE-1	2465	Phebe 'Mary' Rice
SPOUSE-1 F	4930	Thomas Rice
SPOUSE-1 M	4931	
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01	1232	Thomas Lacy b.) ca 1683
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~elacey/lacey/index.htm (Elton and Bonny Lacy homepage)

1. **Thomas LACY**(1) was born about 1650. Thomas Lacy I of New Kent and Hanover Counties, Virginia

Thomas Lacy, immigrant, reputed to have come from Wales to Virginia between 1680 and 1685 and to have settled in that part of New Kent County which years later was cut off into Hanover County, an area which was then on the very frontier of the early and somewhat scattered settlements.

It is this Thomas who is credited with being the progenitor of a long and prolific line of Lacys who resided in various parts of Virginia, principally the counties of Hanover, Louisa, Goochland, Albemarle, Powhatan, Chesterfield, Henrico, Buckingham, Bedford, and Halifax, spreading to the Carolinas and Georgia. With Virginia as the focal point, descendants spread fanlike to all points south, west and northwest. Today descendants of this line live in almost every state in the Union. This branch is by far the largest of any of the pioneer Lacy families of Virginia.

Due to the loss of the old New Kent and Hanover County records--lost in the tragic burning of Richmond toward the very end of the Civil War where, ironically, they had been taken for safe-keeping and also the loss of the Registers of the parishes in which the Lacys lived, very little is known of Thomas and his family. His year of birth is estimated to be about 1660 and his place of residence before coming to America to have been Wales, according to an old document in the family and according to tradition. Thomas Lacy (1800-1879) of St. Clair Co., Ill., a son of Lionel Lacey and a grandson of Elliott Lacy, a descendant, told his niece in 1863 -- Miss Pamelia Lacey -- that the Lacys came from Wales. What Thomas knew came to him from his father and his account of the family, as given to Miss Pamelia, has been corroborated in every instance where official records have been found.

By tradition, subject Thomas was of French Huguenot stock, perhaps a son of a Huguenot who had fled France and settled in Wales. This tradition of French Huguenot ancestry exists among widely separated branches of the family, some of whom have been out of contact with one another for generations. It has come down through the author's own line, the sire who left Virginia shortly after the ending of the Revolutionary War. Rev. William Henry Foote in his "Sketches of Virginia", published in 1850, in writing of Rev. Drury Lacey (1758-1815), states:

"His father, William Lacy, a grandson of the immigrant. . . of English descent and Norman-French extraction. His mother, Elizabeth Rice, was a cousin to Benjamin Rice of Bedford, the father of Rev. Doctors John H. and Benjamin H. Rice."

Prof. Austin W. Smith (b. 1885), then of Cookesville, Tenn., author of the "George-Lacey Genealogy" and himself a Lacy descendant, in his letter of Dec. 8, 1936 wrote:

"Dear Mr. Lacey:

I was delighted to hear from you. I have been engaged in the task for some time in collecting material for a book of the Lacy family. My great-grandmother, Susannah Lacy, daughter of Matthew Lacy of Goochland County, Va., son of Stephen Lacy of same county, married Robert George and came to Warren County, Tenn., after spending a number of years in KY. She lived to be 92 years of age. My father who died in 1929 at the age of 90 knew her well as did my mother who is still living at the age of 90. She was always proud of the fact that she was French, of the Huguenots who came to America. Her name was Susannah de Lacy, French, you will readily see, though she accepted the English 'Lacy' . Her grandson, who is now living in Texas, knew her as she lived with them the last few years of her life. His name is Law Lacy, or de Lacy. He says that there is no question that they were French. She certainly ought to have known as it was her great-grandfather who was the French Huguenot. There are Lacys in Virginia who are not French Huguenots.

http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sllacy/lacy/lacy.htm (Ellen and Horsey Lacy homepage)

1. Thomas LACY was born about 1630. Thomas Lacy I of New Kent and Hanover Counties, Virginia

Thomas Lacy, immigrant, reported to have come from Wales to Virginia between 1650 and 1683 and to have settled in that part of New Kent County which years later was cut off into Hanover County, an area which was then on the very frontier of the early and somewhat scattered settlements.

It is this Thomas who is credited with being the progenitor of a long and prolific line of Lacys who resided in various parts of Virginia, principally the counties of Hanover, Louisa, Goochland, Albemarle, Powhatan, Chesterfield, Amelia, Buckingham, Bedford, and Halifax, spreading to the Carolinas and Georgia. With Virginia as the focal point, descendants spread thence to all points south, west and northwest. Today descendants of this line live in almost every state in the Union. This branch is by far the largest of any of the pioneer Lacy families of Virginia.

Due to the loss of the old New Kent and Hanover County records--lost in the tragic burning of Richmond toward the very end of the Civil War where, ironically, they had been taken for safe-keeping and also the loss of the Registers of the parishes in which the Lacys lived, very little is known of Thomas and his family. His year of birth is estimated to be about 1630 and his place of residence before coming to America to have been Wales, according to an old document in the family and according to tradition. Thomas Lacy (1809-1879) of St. Clair Co., Ill., a son of Lionel Lacey and a grandson of Elliott Lacy, a descendant, told his niece in 1863 -- Miss Parcella Lacey -- that the Lacys came from Wales. What Thomas Lacey knew came to him from his father and his account of the family, as given to Miss Parcella, has been corroborated in every instance where official records have been found.

By tradition, subject Thomas was of French Huguenot stock, perhaps a son of a Huguenot who had fled France and settled in Wales. This tradition of French Huguenot ancestry exists among widely separated branches of the family, some of whom have been out of contact with one another for generations. It has come down through the author's own line, the one who left Virginia shortly after the ending of the Revolutionary War. Rev. William Henry Foote in his "Sketches of Virginia", published in 1850, in writing of Rev. Drury Lacey (1758-1815), states:

"His father, William Lacy, a grandson of the immigrant, -- of English descent and Huguenot French extraction. His mother, Elizabeth Rice, was a cousin to Benjamin Rice of Bedford, the father of Rev. Doctors John H. and Benjamin H. Rice."

Prof. Austin W. Smith (b. 1885), then of Cookeville, Tenn., author of the "George-Lacey Genealogy" and himself a Lacy descendant, in his letter of Dec. 8, 1936 wrote:

"Dear Mr. Lacey:

I was delighted to hear from you. I have been engaged in the task for some time in collecting material for a book of the Lacy family. My great-grandmother, Susannah Lacy, daughter of Matthew Lacy of Goochland County, Va., son of Stephen Lacy of same county, married Robert George and came to Warren County, Tenn., after spending a number of years in KY. She lived to be 92 years of age. My father who died in 1929 at the age of 90 knew her well as did my brother who is still living at the age of 90. She was always proud of the fact that she was French, of the Huguenots who came to America. Her name was Susannah de Lacy, French, you will readily see, though she accepted the English 'Lacy'. Her grandson, who is now living in Texas, knew her as she lived with them the last few years of her life. His name is Law Lacy, or de Lacy. He says that there is no question that they were French. She certainly ought to have known as it was her great-grandfather who was the French Huguenot. There are Lacys in Virginia who are not French Huguenots.

I am sure that this bunch of Huguenots were in England for a time but that they were French in origin."

Persecution of the Huguenots in France preceded the edict of Jan. 29, 1535, ordering the "extermination of the heretics", but reached tragic and awful proportions from that date. A great many French Protestants fled the country to save their lives, rather than give up their freedom of conscience and their religious beliefs. Many of these settled in England and Holland. This migration continued until the middle of the 18th century. The Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685 merely accentuated this mass migration, and France lost, to her detriment, over 400,000 of her best artisans and citizens. The family of Thomas de Lacy was already in England by 1680. Many of them settled in Wales and Ireland where they became very prominent.

We find in English Heraldry a seeming variation of the Lacy-Normandy coat-of-arms, which may signify a family of Norman extraction. In "Lacy of Walsham in the Willows, Counties of Norfolk and Suffolk" their coat-of-arms is:

"Quarterly, argent and sable, on a bend gules three martlets or, over all a label of five points the last, each charged with an ermine spot. Crest: Out of a ducal coronet gules a demi-eagle wings espanded or, in the beak an arrow of the first headed and feathered argent."

(Burke's "General Armory")

The Norman coat-of-arms is: "Quarterly or and gu, a bend sa. over all a label three points ar."

("A complete Book of Heraldry", London MDCCCXX. Jos. Edminston, Esq. F.S. A.)

Note the similarity of these coats of armor. However, it is unlikely that the Lacys of Suffolk and Norfolk are the parent family of subject Thomas Lacy, because these two counties are located on the far side east coast of England and thus some distance from Wales. However, they may have been an off-shoot of the same family. The names Thomas and Stephen are found in both.

From "Cavaliers & Pioneers", Abstracts of Virginia Land Grants (1623-1800), Virginia Land Office Patents, by Nell Marion Nugent (1924), Vol. 5, Land Office of Va., we find this item:

"Grant of 500 acres of land on Chowan River in the Isle of Wight was made to Thomas Mann in 1682 for the transportation of ten persons, among whom were Thomas Lacy, Richard Carter, Giles Thornberry, Ann Dowds, Elizabeth Croomer, and John Middleton."

It cannot be said that this Thomas is the same man as subject Thomas Lacy. but as the date of arrival corresponds with that of subject the possibility is very strong and should be given credence.

Statements have appeared in print at various times about the date of arrival in America of Thomas and some confusion as to Thomas himself. For instance in the Comp. of American Genealogy (Virkus), V. 1. p. 683, it states "Thomas Lacy from England to Va., 1702. Married Ann Burnley." The date of this edition was 1925 and the article is based on material submitted and not on research by Virkus. Subsequent research has proven this information incorrect, as it is now the conclusion that the Thomas who married Ann Burnley was the son of the immigrant Thomas. This conclusion has been arrived at principally from an old document written by Rev. William Sterling Lacy (1791-1881), relating a narrative told him by "old William Rice" about the year 1828 or 1829. Rev. Lacy put this narrative in writing probably sometime before 1850, probably having made some notes at the time of his interview with Mr. Rice. This treasured document is now in the possession of Mrs. Elizabeth (Lacy) Jones of Roanoke, VA., widow of Alfred Power Jones, M. D. This document definitely states that Thomas Lacy came from Wales, was engaged to Miss Rice in Wales, preceded the Rice family to Virginia, who followed a few years later, and he married Miss Rice, daughter of Thomas Rice, after their arrival in Virginia.

In order to assay the credibility of the family data in this article, it would be well to view the character and veracity of "old William Rice" and Rev. Lacy.

William Rice was born about 1742 or 1743, based on the statement that he was 85 or 86 years of age in 1828 or 1829. His place of birth would have been in Hanover County in the locale of the Rice and Lacey homesteads. He was a son of David Rice and Miss Searcy, and a brother of the noted Rev. David Rice (1733-1816), Presbyterian minister of Kentucky, and an uncle to the Elizabeth Rice who married William Lacy (1713-1775). He was a grandson of the immigrant, Thomas Rice. Surely, living in the same neighborhood and being personally in touch with the older members of the family, he would have known of the proper family relationship. He was, according to Rev. Wm. Lacy, a man whose "mind was unimpaired, his memory remarkable", and an "esteemed and consistent Christian man".

Rev. William Sterling Lacy, son of Rev. Drury Lacy, who was a son of the William Lacy who married Elizabeth Rice, mentioned previously, was a man of the highest integrity and retentive memory. He could recite from beginning to end the New Testament and many of the Psalms and portions of the Old Testament. There can be no question but that he wrote the narrative exactly as it was narrated to him.

This document is the only tangible bit of evidence known of the immigrants Thomas Lacy and Thomas Rice, relation to their old world background and their immigration to Virginia, and of the marriage of Thomas Lacey to the daughter of Thomas Rice.
All of the old New Kent and Hanover county records were destroyed by fire in 1865, and the Register of St. Paul's Parish is not in existence. The Vestry Book of this parish gives little data.

✓We learn from this narrative that Thomas Lacy lived to a very ripe old age and that he was an exceedingly tall man, which would tend to discount any Welsh ancestry since the Welsh are of very short stature. It would appear, from the statement of William Rice, that Thomas Lacy was living about the year 1750 since he states that he saw him "when a small boy". Thus Thomas Lacy must have been 85 or more years of age at his death, if born about 1665. His death would have occurred in Hanover County, the place of his residence.

The first documented evidence of the residence of subject Thomas is that contained in the official 1704 Rent Roll Record, which shows the following Lacys owing land in New Kent County: Thomas Lacy -- 100 acres, William Lacy -- 500 acres, and Emmanuel Lacy -- 180 acres.

Thomas must have purchased his land as no land grant record has been found. If he had paid his own way to America he would have received a headright of 50 acres and that would have been recorded in "Virginia Land Grants". Some information has been secured from the Vestry Book of St. Paul's Parish, which was located in that part of New Kent County cut off in 1720/1 into Hanover. In the Vestry Book covering the period from 1706 to 1766 the following references are found:

"Returns made to the Vestry of St. Paul's Parish, March 4, 1708/9, from the surveyor of the 39 Precincts that the said Parish was divided into for the Processioning of Lands by an order of the said Parish Vestry held Sept. 24, 1708/9, are here according to Law and an order of the said Vestry made on the said 14th of March, Registered Verbatim."

"No. 18. The lands of Haughton House, Thomas Lacy, Jeremiah Dumas , Robert Depriest, William England, Rice Hughes, William Stephens, John Hickman, John McCoy, lying adjacent to each other, being made one precinct, of which the said William England Haughton House were appointed overseers, who made this return on the Back of the Order (viz;) this order is executed, only one line with Rice Hughes did not appear.

In order to study the credibility of the family data in this article, it would be well to view the character and veracity of "old William Rice" and Rev. Lacy.

William Rice was born about 1742 or 1743, based on the statement that he was 85 or 86 years of age in 1828 or 1829. His place of birth would have been in Hanover County in the locale of the Rice and Lacey homesteads. He was a son of David Rice and
Susan Searcy, and a brother of the noted Rev. David Rice (1733-1816), Presbyterian minister of Kentucky, and an uncle to the Elizabeth Rice who married William Lacy (1713-1775). He was a grandson of the immigrant Thomas Rice. Surely, living in the
same neighborhood and being personally in touch with the older members of the family, he would have known of the proper family relationship. He was, according to Rev. Wm. Lacy, a man whose "mind was unimpaired, his memory remarkable", and an
"esteemed and consistent Christian man".

Rev. William Sterling Lacy, son of Rev. Drury Lacy, who was a son of the William Lacy who married Elizabeth Rice, mentioned previously, was a man of the highest integrity and retentive memory. He could recite from beginning to end the New
Testament and many of the Psalms and portions of the Old Testament. There can be no question but that he wrote the narrative exactly as it was narrated to him.

This document is the only tangible bit of evidence known of the immigrants Thomas Lacy and Thomas Rice, relation to their old world background and their immigration to Virginia, and of the marriage of Thomas Lacey to the daughter of Thomas Rice.
All of the old New Kent and Hanover county records were destroyed by fire in 1865, and the Register of St. Paul's Parish is not in existence. The Vestry Book of this parish gives little data.

We learn from this narrative that Thomas Lacy lived to a very ripe old age and that he was an exceedingly tall man, which would tend to discount any Welsh ancestry since the Welsh are of very short stature. It would appear, from the statement of William Rice, that Thomas Lacy was living about the year 1750 since he states that he saw him "when a small boy". Thus Thomas Lacy must have been 85 or more years of age at his death, if born about 1665. His death would have occurred in Hanover
County, the place of his residence.

The first documentary evidence of the residence of subject Thomas is that contained in the official 1704 Rent Roll Record, which shows the following Lacys owning land in New Kent County: Thomas Lacy -- 160 acres, William Lacy -- 590 acres, and
Emmanuel Lacy -- 180 acres.

Thomas must have purchased his land as no land grant record has been found. If he had paid his own way to America he would have received a headright of 50 acres and that would have been recorded in "Virginia Land Grants". Some information has been
secured from the Vestry Book of St. Paul's Parish, which was located in that part of New Kent County cut off in 1720 to form Hanover. In the Vestry Book covering the period from 1706 to 1786 the following references are found:

"Returns made to the Vestry of St. Paul's Parish, March 4, 1708/9, from the surveyors of the 29 Precincts that the said Parish was divided into for the Processioning of Lands by an order of the said Parish Vestry held Sept. 24, 1708/9, are here according to Law and an order of the said Vestry made on the said 14th of March, Registered Verbatim:"

"No. 18. The lands of Haughton House, Thomas Lacy, Jeremiah Dumas, Robert Ingleton, William England, Rice Hughes, William Stephens, John Brickman, John McCoy, lying adjacent to each other, being made our precinct, of which the said William England,
Haughton House were appointed overseers, who made this return on the back of the Order (viz.) this order is executed, only our line with Rice Hughes did not agree."

Subscribed: William England

Haughton House"

"No. 20. Thomas Lacy and Thomas Graham were appointed overseers in the Processioning of lands in St. Paul's Parish, Sept. 17, 1711. Among these lands was that of Emmanuel Richardson."

These two records would certainly apply to Thomas Lacy I, but subsequent ones may refer to the second generation and in the one instance -- that of Thomas Lacy, Jr. -- to the third generation.

"No. 22. Ordered into one Precinct for Processioning ye lands of Jeremiah Dumas, Thomas Prosser, James Wood, Col. Curtis, Mr. Brooks, James Rice, William Crossley, Thomas Lacy, Thomas Lacy, Jr., James Whitlock, Col. Thompson, Olivers, Nathaniel Hodgeskeson, James Hunt, ye Hughs, James Allen, George Straughan, David Tyree, James Anthony, and ye Carr's Lands, James Whitlock and James Allen to see the said processioning performed, who made the following return, viz: In Obedience to the within order, we the Subscribers has seen all the lands within mentioned procession'd except the land of George Straughan and Ellis, which nobody appeared for.

March ye 28th, 1732 James Allen

James Whitlock."

"No. 38. The Lands of Thomas Lacy, James Whitlock and Thomas Graham lying adjacent to each other, being made on Precinct, of which the said Thomas Lacy and James Whitlock were appointed overseers, who made this return on the Back of the order, viz: the within order complied with ... us.

Subscribed: Thomas Lacy James Whitlock"

Of a later date -- 1743 -- an entry shows for the first time the name of Stephen Lacy.

"At a Vestry held in St. Paul's Parish, Oct 18, 1743. No. 7. Ordered into one precinct for processioning the Lands of Thomas Johnson, Benjamin Johnson, Thomas Grant, John Price, John Williamson, Thomas Harlow, Charles Anderson, and that John Williamson and William Allen see the said processioning performed, who made the following report, -- we whose names are mentioned in ye within Order have met accordingly and none agreed & sent.

Thomas Grant, Stephen Lacy, Benjamin Johnson, Charles Anderson,

Thomas Harlow, Richard Allen John Williamson, William Allen"

[N.B. "Processioning" of lands was necessary in order to re-establish boundary lines between adjoining owners due to the destruction or removal of land marks which consisted in many cases of scrub oak or other trees, stones and creeks -- the latter often changing courses. Disputes would develop between property owners and the authority to adjudicate these matters was granted by the Council to the various parish vestrys of the Established Church.]

There is no evidence that subject Thomas Lacy lived anywhere except New Kent County, in that part which became Hanover County. He was already in Virginia when Oliver de la Muce arrived in 1700 with three ships of Huguenots. There is also no evidence that his son, Thomas, who married Ann Burnley, lived any place other than Hanover County. We know that Thomas Lacy's grandsons moved to Manikintowne and lived among the French Huguenots in Goochland County and the name of Lacy is included among the settlers of Manikintowne. This list appears to be about 1750. The parish serving Manikintowne was old King William and later St. James Northam.

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2472	12	Christian	Thomas		Nov 2000

BORN:DATE: / /1636 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Isle of Man.
STATE: Great Briton

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / aft 1694 LOCATION: Virginia
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4944	William Christian
MOTHER:	4945	
SPOUSE-1	2473	?Corbin
SPOUSE-1 F	4946	
SPOUSE-1 M	4947	
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01	1236	Charles Christian b) 1674
CHILD-02		Martn Jane 'Ann' Christian b.) 1674
CHILD-03	2479	James Christian b.) 1674
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

"James is great great grandfather of Letitia Christian wife of President John Tyler"

****

COMMENT:

ID: I28100 **Thomas CHRISTIAN**

Birth: <1647> in

Death: Aft 1704 in ,,VA

Father: William CHRISTIAN b: 14 Apr 1608 in Ronaldsway Estate,Isle of Man,England
Mother: Elizabeth COCKSHUTT

Marriage 1 Spouse Unknown

Children

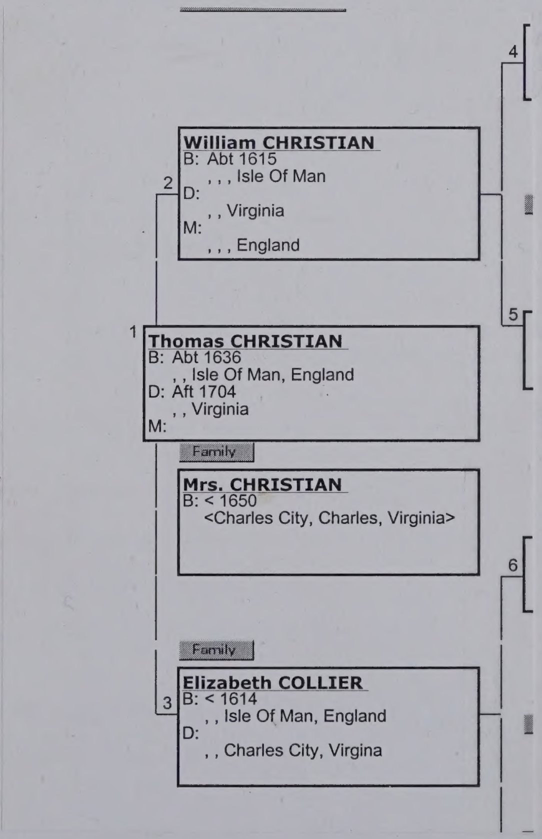
James Christian b: 1674 in Charles City Co., VA

Martha Ann Christian b: 1674 in Charles City Co., VA

Charles Christian b: 1684 in Charles City Co., VA

Thomas Christian b: 1684 in Charles City Co., VA

John Christian b: 1710 in Charles City Co., VA



William CHRISTIAN
B: Abt 1615
, , , Isle Of Man
D:
, , Virginia
M:
, , , England

Thomas CHRISTIAN
B: Abt 1636
, , Isle Of Man, England
D: Aft 1704
, , Virginia
M:

Mrs. CHRISTIAN
B: < 1650
<Charles City, Charles, Virginia>

Elizabeth COLLIER
B: < 1614
, , Isle Of Man, England
D:
, , Charles City, Virgina

Letitia CHRISTIAN

Sex: F

Event(s):
Birth: 12 Nov 1790
Cedar Grove, New Kent, Virginia

Parents:

Father: Robert CHRISTIAN
Mother: Mary BROWN

Event(s):
Birth: 12 Nov 1790
Cedar Grove, Northampton, Virginia

Marriage(s):

Spouse: John TYLER

```
                              /William Christian I b: 14 APR 1608
                             /Thomas Christian I b: ABT. 1636/58
                            | \Elizabeth Collier b: 1614 =>
                          /James Christian I b: 1674/86 d: 1752
                          |  \? Corbin
                  /William Christian I d: ABT. 1771
                  |       \Anne Macon
         /William Christian II b: ABT. 1740 d: BEF. 30 JUL 1808
     /Robert Christian b: 5 MAY 1760 d: 6 AUG
     |   \Elizabeth Collier
Letitia Christian b: 12 NOV 1790 d: 10 SEP 1842
     \Mary Browne b: 1765 d: 1822
```

One source suggests that the parents of the above Thomas b 1636/58 were Edward b. 1595 and Katherine Harrison b 1595 : Leila Eldridge D'Aiutolo <LeilaE@compuserve.com>

Letitia married John Tyler, President: Diane Midkiff kidmiff@qwest.net based on Rootsweb reference. Diane58 under search of Letitia b 1790 VA.

ID: I56418 / *Name:* Letitia Christian

Birth: 12 NOV 1790 in Cedar Grove, New Kent, VA

Death: 10 SEP 1842 in in White House at Washington, DC

Father: Robert Christian b: 5 MAY 1760 in Cedar Grove, New Kent, VA
Mother: Mary Browne

Marriage 1 John Tyler , President b: 19 MAR 1790 in Greenway, VA

Married: 29 MAR 1813 in Cedar Grove, New Kent, VA

Genealogy Notes
Page 2 : 02/01/01

Info from Rebecca Tyler Allen -- Rebalexa@aol.com Letitia was the daughter of a Virginia Planter. She was an invalid when Tyler became president and made only one public appearance at her daughter, Elizabeth's marriage in 1842. She died in the White House. Based on (Sherwood Forrest.org / Genealogy.html)

Children

~~1~~ Mary TYLER b: 15 APR 1815 in Charles City County,Virginia

~~2~~ Robert TYLER b: 9 SEP 1816 in Cedar Grove,Kent County,Virginia

Robert graduated from William and Mary College 1837, studied Law and practiced in Philadelphia , PA and was the private secretary to President John Tyler 1841 - 1844. Active in Democratic politics in Penn., he was forced to leave Philadelphia at the outbreak of the Civil War . He married Priscilla Cooper.

~~3~~ John V. TYLER b: 17 APR 1819 in Charles City County,Virginia

~~4~~ Letitia C. TYLER b: 11 MAY 1821

~~5~~ Elizabeth TYLER b: 11 JUL 1823 in Virginia m. William N. Waller in 1842.

~~6~~ Ann Contesse TYLER b: 5 APR 1825

~~7~~ Alice TYLER b: ABT 1827 in Virginia

~~8~~ Tazwell TYLER b: 6 DEC 1830 in Charles City County,Virginia

Tazwell served as a Medical Officer in the Confederate Army.

✓Source Title: Burke's Presidential Families of America / Publication: London: Burke's Peerage Ltd., 1981

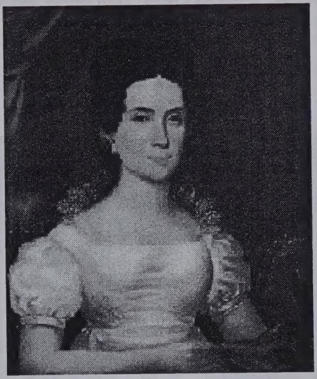
```
✓John Tyler...............m.1813..Lettia Christian............1790-1842
                          m.1844..Julia Gardiner..............1820-1889
```

1. Mary Tyler - born 1815, Virginia died 1848, Virginia
2. Robert Tyler - born 1816, Virginia died 1877, Alabama
3. John Tyler - born 1819 died 1896
4. Letitia Tyler - born 1821 died 1907, Maryland
5. Elizabeth (Lizzie) Tyler - born 1823 died 1850
6. Ann Contesse Tyler - born 1825
7. Alice Tyler - born 1827 died 1854
8. Tazewell Tyler - born 1830 died 1874, California

TYLER, LETITIA CHRISTIAN

(1790-1842)

First Lady, circa April 4, 1841-September 10, 1842



Biography: Letitia Tyler had been confined to an invalid's chair for two years when her husband unexpectedly became President. Nobody had thought of that possibility when he took his oath of office as Vice President on March 4, 1841; indeed, he had planned to fill his undemanding duties from his home in Williamsburg where his wife was most comfortable, her Bible, prayer book, and knitting at her side.

Born on a Tidewater Virginia plantation in the 18th century, Letitia was spiritually akin to Martha Washington and Martha Jefferson. Formal education was no part of this pattern of life, but Letitia learned all the skills of managing a plantation, rearing a family, and presiding over a home that would be John Tyler's refuge during an active political life. They were married on March 29, 1813--his twenty-third birthday. Thereafter, whether he served in Congress or as Governor of Virginia, she attended to domestic duties. Only once did she join him for the winter social season in Washington. Of the eight children she bore, seven survived; but after 1839 she was a cripple, though "still beautiful now in her declining years."

So her admiring new daughter-in-law, Priscilla Cooper Tyler, described her--"the most entirely unselfish person you can imagine...Notwithstanding her very delicate health, mother attends to and regulates all the household affairs and all so quietly that you can't tell when she does it."

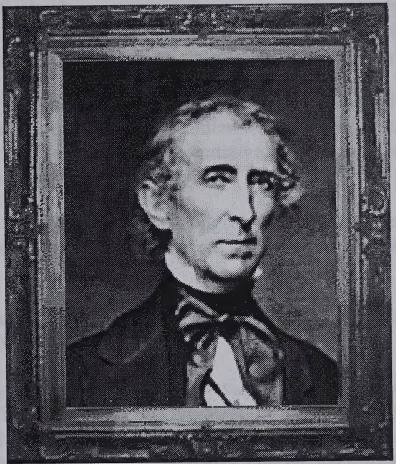
In a second-floor room at the White House, Letitia Tyler kept her quiet but pivotal role in family activities. She did not attempt to take part in the social affairs of the administration. Her married daughters had their own homes; the others were too young for the full responsibility of official entertaining; Priscilla at age 24 assumed the position of White House hostess, met its demands with spirit and success, and enjoyed it.

Daughter of a well-known tragedian, Priscilla Cooper had gone on the stage herself at 17. Playing Desdemona to her father's Othello in Richmond, she won the instant interest of Robert Tyler, whom she married in 1839. Intelligent and beautiful, with dark brown hair, she charmed the President's guests--from visiting celebrities like Charles Dickens to enthusiastic countrymen. Once she noted ruefully: "such hearty shakes as they gave my poor little hand too!" She enjoyed the expert advice of Dolley Madison, and the companionship of her young sister-in-law Elizabeth until she married William N. Waller in 1842.

For this wedding Letitia made her only appearance at a White House social function. "Lizzie looked surpassingly lovely," said Priscilla, and "our dear mother" was "far more attractive to me...than any other lady in the room," greeting her guests "in her sweet, gentle, self-possessed manner."

The first President's wife to die in the White House, Letitia Tyler ended her days peacefully on September 10, 1842, holding a damask rose in her hand. She was taken to Virginia for burial at the plantation of her birth, deeply mourned by her family. "She had everything about her," said Priscilla, "to awaken love...." Interred: Cedar Grove, Plantation, Virginia

Tyler, John



Born: 29 MAR 1790, Greenway, Charles City Co., Virginia
Died: 17 JAN 1862, Richmond, Virginia
Interred: Hollywood Cemetary, Richmond, Virginia
Notes: Was never elected to office; attained the presidency through the death of his predecessor William Henry Harrison, whose vice-president he was. Samuel L.Southard, president pro tempore of the Senate served as his vice-president.

Father: Tyler, John, b. 1747

Mother: Armistead, Mary Marot, b. 1761

Biography: Dubbed "His Accidency" by his detractors, John Tyler was the first Vice President to be elevated to the office of President by the death of his predecessor.

Born in Virginia in 1790, he was raised believing that the Constitution must be strictly construed. He never wavered from this conviction. He attended the College of William and Mary and studied law.

Serving in the House of Representatives from 1816 to 1821, Tyler voted against most nationalist legislation and opposed the Missouri Compromise. After leaving the House he served twice as Governor of Virginia. As a Senator he reluctantly supported Jackson for President as a choice of evils. Tyler soon joined the states' rights Southerners in Congress who banded with Henry Clay, Daniel Webster, and their newly formed Whig party opposing President Jackson.

The Whigs nominated Tyler for Vice President in 1840, hoping for support from southern states'-righters who could not stomach Jacksonian Democracy. The slogan "Tippecanoe and Tyler Too" implied flagwaving nationalism plus a dash of southern sectionalism.

Clay, intending to keep party leadership in his own hands, minimized his nationalist views temporarily; Webster proclaimed himself "a Jeffersonian Democrat." But after the election, both men tried to dominate "Old Tippecanoe."

Suddenly President Harrison was dead, and "Tyler too" was in the White House. At first the Whigs were not too disturbed, although Tyler insisted upon assuming the full powers of a duly elected President. He even delivered an Inaugural Address, but it seemed full of good Whig doctrine. Whigs, optimistic that Tyler would accept their program, soon were disillusioned.

Tyler was ready to compromise on the banking question, but Clay would not budge. He would not accept Tyler's "exchequer system," and Tyler vetoed Clay's bill to establish a National Bank with branches in several states. A similar bank bill was passed by Congress. But again, on states' rights grounds, Tyler vetoed it.

In retaliation, the Whigs expelled Tyler from their party. All the Cabinet resigned but Secretary of State Webster. A year later when Tyler vetoed a tariff bill, the first impeachment resolution against a President was introduced in the House of Representatives. A committee headed by Representative John Quincy Adams reported that the President had misused the veto power, but the resolution failed.

Despite their differences, President Tyler and the Whig Congress enacted much positive legislation. The "Log-Cabin" bill enabled a settler to claim 160 acres of land before it was offered publicly for sale, and later pay $1.25 an acre for it.

In 1842 Tyler did sign a tariff bill protecting northern manufacturers. The Webster-Ashburton treaty ended a Canadian boundary dispute; in 1845 Texas was annexed.

The administration of this states'-righter strengthened the Presidency. But it also increased sectional cleavage that led toward civil war. By the end of his term, Tyler had replaced the original Whig Cabinet with southern conservatives. In 1844 Calhoun became Secretary of State. Later these men returned to the Democratic Party, committed to the preservation of states' rights, planter interests, and the institution of slavery. Whigs became more representative of northern business and farming interests.

When the first southern states seceded in 1861, Tyler led a compromise movement; failing, he worked to create the Southern Confederacy. He died in 1862, a member of the Confederate House of Representatives.

John Tyler was the most prolific of all American President: he had 15 children and two wives. In 1813, Tyler married Letitia Christian, the daughter of a Virginia planter. They had eight children. She was an invalid when Tyler became president and made only one public appearance, at her daughter Elizabeth's marriage in 1842. Letitia Christian Tyler, the President's first wife, died in the White House in September, 1842. A few months later, Tyler began courting 23-year-old Julia Gardiner, a beautiful and wealthy New Yorker. When they were married in New York City on June 26, 1844, Tyler became the first president to be wed while in office. He was 30 years older than his bride. As FIRST LADY, the new Mrs. Tyler captivated Washington with the size and brilliance of her White House receptions.

Sherwood Forest Plantation, Home of President John Tyler, the family home since 1842

Clay, intended to keep party leadership in his own hands, minimized his nationalist views temporarily; Webster proclaimed himself "a Jeffersonian Democrat." But after the election, both men tried to dominate "Old Tippecanoe."

Suddenly President Harrison was dead, and "Tyler too" was in the White House. At first the Whigs were not too disturbed, although Tyler insisted upon exercising the full powers of a duly elected President. He even delivered an Inaugural Address, but it seemed full of good Whig doctrine. Whigs, optimistic that Tyler would accept their programs, soon were disillusioned.

Tyler was ready to compromise on the banking question, but Clay would not budge. He would not accept Tyler's "exchequer system," and Tyler vetoed Clay's bill to establish a National Bank with branches in several states. A similar bank bill was passed by Congress. But again, on states' rights grounds, Tyler vetoed it.

In retaliation, the Whigs expelled Tyler from their party. All the Cabinet resigned but Secretary of State Webster. A year later when Tyler vetoed a tariff bill, the first impeachment resolution against a President was introduced in the House of Representatives. A committee headed by Representative John Quincy Adams reported that the President had misused the veto power, but the resolution failed.

Despite their differences, President Tyler and the Whig Congress enacted much positive legislation. The "Log Cabin" bill enabled a settler to claim 160 acres of land before it was offered publicly for sale, and later pay $1.25 an acre for it.

In 1842 Tyler did sign a tariff bill protecting northern manufacturers. The Webster-Ashburton treaty ended a Canadian boundary dispute; in 1845 Texas was annexed.

The administration of this states'-rights Southerner strengthened the Presidency. But it also increased sectional cleavages that led toward civil war. By the end of his term, Tyler had replaced the original Whig Cabinet with southern conservatives. In 1844 Calhoun became Secretary of State. Later these men returned to the Democratic Party, committed to the preservation of states' rights, planter interests, and the institution of slavery. Whigs became more representative of northern business and farming interests.

When the first southern states seceded in 1861, Tyler led a compromise movement; failing, he worked to create the Southern Confederacy. He died in 1862, a member of the Confederate House of Representatives.

John Tyler was the most prolific of all American President; he had 15 children and two wives. In 1813, Tyler married Letitia Christian, the daughter of a Virginia planter. They had eight children. She was an invalid when Tyler became president and made only one public appearance, at her daughter Elizabeth's marriage in 1842. Letitia Christian Tyler, the President's first wife, died in the White House in September, 1842. A few months later, Tyler began courting 22-year-old Julia Gardiner, a beautiful and wealthy New Yorker. When they were married in New York City on June 26, 1844, Tyler became the first president to be wed while in office. He was 30 years older than his bride. As FIRST LADY, the new Mrs. Tyler captivated Washington with the style and brilliance of her White House receptions.

Sherwood Forest Plantation, Home of President John Tyler, the family home since 1842

14016

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2474	12	HUNT	JOHN		08/13/2000

BORN:DATE: / /1659 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: Virginia

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: bef. / /1680 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 30 JAN 1727 LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
THER:	4948	William HUNT
MOTHER:	4949	Ann Tyler
SPOUSE-1	2475	Elizabeth Turner
SPOUSE-1 F	4950	
SPOUSE-1 M	4951	
SPOUSE-2		
CHILD-01	1237	Elizabeth HUNT. b.) 1680/85
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

gradau.

- *Name:* Elizabeth HUNT • *Sex:* F • *Birth:* 1680 in Charles City, Westover Parish, VA
- *Death:* BEF. JAN 1726/27 in Charles City, Westover Parish, VA [1] Another src sugg 1731

father

Father: John HUNT Mother: Elizabeth Turner

Marriage 1 Charles CHRISTIAN b: 1684 in Goochland, VA

- *Married:* BEF. 1706 in Charles City, Westover Parish, VA [2]

- *Name:* William HUNT father of John
- *Birth:* 1599
- *Death:* 11 NOV 1676 in ,Charles City,Virginia
- *Burial:* Bachelors Point,Charles City,Virginia
- *Ancestral File #:* 14PX-5Z6

Marriage 1 Ann b: ABT 1625

- *Married:* BEF 1662 in ,,Virginia

Rootsweb • *ID:* I9991 **John HUNT**

- *Birth:* ABT 1660 in Virginia [1]
- *Death:* 1731 in Charles City, Virginia [1]

Father: William HUNT b: 1599 in France • *Death:* 11 NOV 1676 in Charles City, Virgina [1]

- *Burial:* Bachelors Point, Charles City, Virginia [1]

Mother: Ann UK b: BEF 1640 in Virginia

Marriage 1 Turner? b: <1663> in <, Virginia>

Children

1. Elizabeth HUNT b: BETWEEN 1680 AND 1685 in Charles City, Virgina
2. Turner HUNT b: ABT 1690 in <, Charles City, Virgina>

```
********************************************************************************
     ID NUMBER       GEN   NAME LAST     NAME FIRST    NAME MID      DATE
  ------------------ ---  ------------  -----------  ----------   ---------
       2475          12   Turner        Elizabeth                  08/13/2000

                ca
 BORN:DATE:     /  /1663   BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
      CITY:                              COUNTY:
      STATE: Virginia

 RELIGION:                        CHRISTENED:
      MARRIED:    /  /                 LOCATION:
      MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

 OCCUPATION:
 MILITARY SERVICE:

 DEATH:     DATE:    /  /         LOCATION:
                                  CAUSE:
 BURIAL:    DATE:                 PLOT:
            CEMETERY:                       LOCATION:
********************************************************************************
 CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

      PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
      PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
      PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
      PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:
********************************************************************************
                  ID NUMBER                  NAME
              ----------------- -------------------------
 FATHER:          4950
 MOTHER:          4951

 SPOUSE-1         2474               John Hunt
 SPOUSE-1 F       4948               William Hunt
 SPOUSE-1 M       4949               Ann Tyler.
 SPOUSE-2
********************************************************************************
 CHILD-01         1237              Elizabeth Hunt    b.) 1680/85
 CHILD-02
 CHILD-03
 CHILD-04
 CHILD-05
 CHILD-06
 CHILD-07
 CHILD-08
 CHILD-09
 CHILD-10
 CHILD-11
 CHILD-12
 CHILD-13
 CHILD-14
********************************************************************************
 COMMENT:
```

14048

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2476	12	Leake	William		08/13/2000

BORN:DATE: / /1664 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Normandy, Nottinghamshire,
STATE: England.

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1683 LOCATION: Nottinghamshire, England.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /1725 LOCATION: Rocky Spring, Goochland, Va.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4952	Walter Leake
MOTHER:	4953	?
SPOUSE-1	2477	Mary Bostick
SPOUSE-1 F	4954	
SPOUSE-1 M	4955	
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01	1238	Walter Leake b.) 1695
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

William LEAKE: 1664 - 1725

- *BIRTH*: 1664, Notttingham, England
- *DEATH*: 1725, Goochland Co., VA (another source suggests 08 SEP 1714)

Father: Richard LEAKE

Family 1 : Mary BOSTICK

- *MARRIAGE*: 25 May 1685 (another source suggests 1683)

1. +Walter LEAKE
2. plus 4 mores LEAKES

Richard LEAKE 1629 - 1686

- *BIRTH*: 1629, England
- *DEATH*: 1686, England
- *REFERENCE*: #703

Family 1 :

1. +William LEAKE

William LEAKE: 1720 – 1776. *BIRTH*: 1720, Goochland Co., VA. *DEATH*: 1776, Anson Co., NC

Father: Walter LEAKE
Mother: Judith MASK

Family 1 : Judith MOSERLY

- *MARRIAGE*: 1761, Buckingham Co., VA

```
                           William LEAKE
                          | (1664 - 1714) m 1683
 Walter LEAKE             |
| (1695 - 1775) m 1710|
|                         | Mary BOSTICK
|                           (1670 - 1720) m 1683
|
|--William LEAKE
|   (1720 - 1776)
|                           John MASK               +
|                         | (1672 - ....) m 1689
| Judith MASK             |
  (1698 - 1758) m 1710|
                          | Martha Jane CHRISTIAN   +
                            (1674 - ....) m 1689
```

From Rootsweb.com / Worldconnect

- *Name:* William ? LEAKE • *Sex:* M • *Birth:* 1664 in England [Probably Nottingham]
- *Death:* 1714 • *Burial:* Rocky Spring, Goochland Co., Virginia
- *Reference Number:* Frank Duff
- *Note:*

  [Normand.FTW]
  William, His wife Mary, & their oldest son Walter immigrated from Nottingham, England in late 1684. Mary wrote in their family bible on 26-May-1685, "We have been in Virginia one year today." William was first granted 114 acres in (Old) Rappahannock Co., Virginia on 21-Oct-1687.

Marriage 1 Mary ? BOSTIC b: ABT 1670

- *Married:* 1683 in England

Children

1. Walter ? LEAKE b: 1684 in England

14049

```
*******************************************************************************
     ID NUMBER         GEN   NAME LAST    NAME FIRST     NAME MID      DATE
 -----------------     ---  -----------  -----------   ----------   ---------
     2477              12    Bostick       Mary                     08/13/2000
 BORN:DATE:     /  /       BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
      CITY:                           COUNTY:
      STATE:

  RELIGION:                    CHRISTENED:
      MARRIED:     /  /1683        LOCATION: Nottinghamshire, England
      MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

  OCCUPATION:
  MILITARY SERVICE:

  DEATH:     DATE:     /  /1717   LOCATION: Rocky Springs, Goochland, VA.
                                  CAUSE:
  BURIAL:    DATE:                PLOT:
             CEMETERY:                      LOCATION:
*******************************************************************************
 CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

     PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
     PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
     PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
     PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:
*******************************************************************************
              ID NUMBER                  NAME
          ----------------- --------------------------
 ATHER:       4954            Charles Bostick
 MOTHER:      4955            Mary ?

 SPOUSE-1     2476            William Leake
 SPOUSE-1 F   4952            Walter Leake
 SPOUSE-1 M
 SPOUSE-2     4953            ??
*******************************************************************************
 CHILD-01     1238            Walter Leake   b.) 1695
 CHILD-02
 CHILD-03
 CHILD-04
 CHILD-05
 CHILD-06
 CHILD-07
 CHILD-08
 CHILD-09
 CHILD-10
 CHILD-11
 CHILD-12
 CHILD-13
 CHILD-14
*******************************************************************************
 COMMENT:
```

FamilySearch® International Genealogical Index™ v4.01 North America

IGI Record

Select record to download - (50 maximum)

☐**Mary BOSTICK**
Sex: F

Marriage(s):
Spouse: William LEAKE
Marriage: Abt. 1685
Virginia

Source Information:

Film Number: 1985378
Page Number:
Reference Number:

Prepare selected records for download

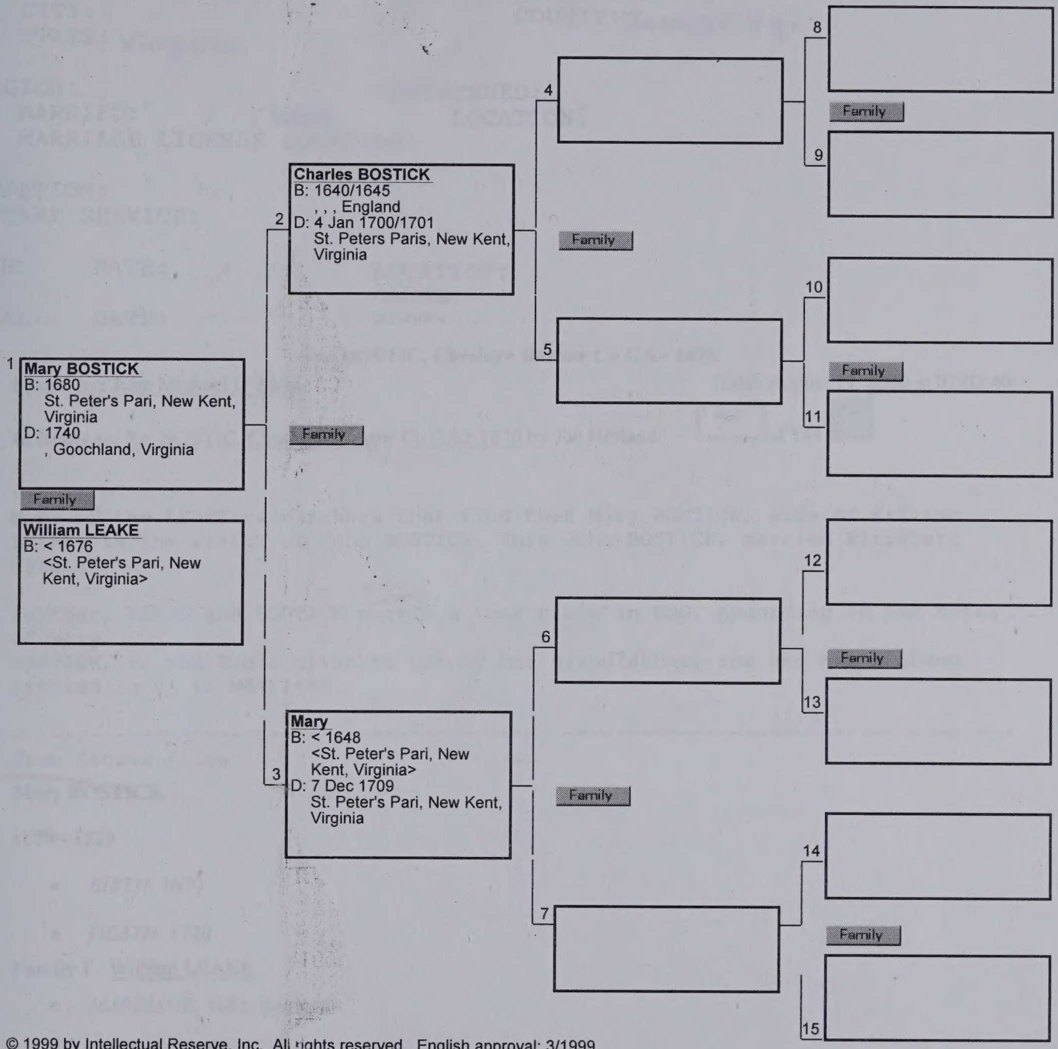
Gender: F Marriage: Abt. 1685 Virginia

© 1999 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use. Last updated: 3/22/1999
Privacy Policy. Last updated: 3/22/1999

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch® Ancestral File™ v4.19

Download GEDCOM



1 **Mary BOSTICK**
B: 1680
St. Peter's Pari, New Kent, Virginia
D: 1740
, Goochland, Virginia

William LEAKE
B: < 1676
<St. Peter's Pari, New Kent, Virginia>

2 **Charles BOSTICK**
B: 1640/1645
, , , England
D: 4 Jan 1700/1701
St. Peters Paris, New Kent, Virginia

3 **Mary**
B: < 1648
<St. Peter's Pari, New Kent, Virginia>
D: 7 Dec 1709
St. Peter's Pari, New Kent, Virginia

Family
Family
Family
Family
Family
Family
Family
Family
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15

© 1999 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use. Last updated: 3/22/1999
Privacy Policy. Last updated: 3/22/1999

Re: BOSTIC, Chesley> Bartow Co GA> 1870

Posted by: John Michael O`Melia **Date:** August 13, 2000 at 07:02:40

In Reply to: Re: BOSTIC, Chesley> Bartow Co GA> 1870 by Joe Holland

488 of 534 Go

Many of the LEAKE researchers that find that Mary BOSTICK, wife of William LEAKE, is the sister of John BOSTICK. This John BOSTICK, married Elizabeth CHESLEY.

Further, LEAKE and BOSTICK marriage took place in ENG. According to the notes of Mary BOSTICK, in the Bible given to her by her grandfather, she and her husband arrived in VA in MAY 1685.

From Gendex files

Mary BOSTICK

1670 - 1720

- *BIRTH*: 1670
- *DEATH*: 1720

Family 1 : William LEAKE

- *MARRIAGE*: 1683, England

1. +Walter LEAKE

Charles BOSTICK was born in Cheshire Co, England. He died in New Kent Co, VA. Immigrated from England 1669/70

He was married to Mary in 1669/70 in, VA. Children were: William BOSTICK.

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2478	12	Mask	John		Nov 2000

BORN:DATE: / /1672 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: James City,
STATE: Virginia

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1689 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
THER:	4956	Thomas Mask
MOTHER:	4957	
SPOUSE-1	2479	Martha Jone 'Ann' Christian
SPOUSE-1 F	2472	Thomas Christian
SPOUSE-1 M	2473	
SPOUSE-2		
CHILD-01	1239	Judith Mask b.) 14 Apr 1698
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

ID: I7742 **Martha Ann Christian** (sister of Charles Christian b. 1684)

Birth: 1674 in Charles City Co., VA

Note: Info on Christian family contributed by Donna Padgett e-mail: mwone2@aol.com
web site: http://worldconnect.genealogy.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=GET&db=mwone&id=I0672

Father: Thomas Christian b: 1636 in Isle of Man
Marriage 1 John Mask b: 1672 in James City, VA *Married:* 1689

Children

Elizabeth Mask b: in St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., VA

Thomas Mask b: in St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., VA

Judith Mask b: 14 APR 1698 in St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., VA

Mary Mask b: 31 MAR 1700 in St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., VA

William Mask b: 6 MAY 1701 in St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., VA

Timothy Mask b: 20 JUN 1702 in St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., VA

John Mask b: in Rockingham Co., VA

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2479	12	Christian	Martha	Ann	NOV 2000

BORN:DATE: / /1674 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Charles City Co.
STATE: Virginia

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1689 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	2472	Thomas Christian
MOTHER:	2473	
SPOUSE-1	2478	John Mosk
SPOUSE-1 F	4956	Thomas Mosk
SPOUSE-1 M	4957	
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01	1239	Judith Mosk b.) 14 Apr 1698
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2488.0	12	Willis	JohN		

BORN:DATE: 1640/45 / / BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: 24NOV1658 COUNTY: Middlesex Co.
STATE: Virginia

RELIGION: ISTENED:
MARRIED: before 1670 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 07/JuN/1715 LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: 1685: Craney Crk., Gloucester CT., Virginia

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4976.0	William Willis
MOTHER:	4977.0	.
SPOUSE-1	2489.0	Mary
SPOUSE-1 F	4978.0	?
SPOUSE-1 M	4979.0	?
SPOUSE-2		

* * *

CHILD-01 1244.0 William b.) 1670 d.)
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

Willis Book: *Posted by* ***Keith Byrd Willis*** ***<kbwillis@mnsinc.com> on Fri, 04 Jun 1999***

Surname: Willis

Decendents of John Willis, SR. d. 1715 Richmond Co. VA would be interested in the book, The Willis Family of the Northern Neck in Virginia by Peggy Francis Rush. Published by Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD. The decendents of William Willis, son of John Willis,Sr. moved from King George County, VA to Orange County, VA by 1738.

The book I referred to is available from: Heritage Books, Inc 1540-E Pointer Ridge Place Bowie, MD 20716
It can be ordered at www.heritagebooks.com or 1-800-398-7709 for $19 + $4 s&h. It appears you are interested in the same group covered by this book but have the various Johns and Williams confused, which is easy to do.
Full title of book is THE WILLIS FAMILY OF THE NORTHERN NECK OF VIRGINIA, 1669-1737

* * *

MMENT:

2488.0

From: Willis Family Genealogy - http://www.dragg.net/ sbrown@dragg.net

8.) JOHN^3 WILLIS (WILLIAM^2, FRANCIS^1) was born 1648 VA., and died 1715. Notes for JOHN WILLIS: According to Potters The Willises of Virginia, John Willis was born in 1648. His first wife's name is unknown; she was the mother oh his children. The King George County Deed Book ll show John patented 261 acres of land October 7, 1669, and 185 acres on February 27, 1690, in King George County, Virginia. In July 1693, he married a second time to Matilda Thacker. Note: It is believed that John had another daughter that married Isaac Arnold.

9.) ? ?

Children of JOHN WILLIS and UNKNOWN WILLIS are:

i. WILLIAM^4 WILLIS, d. 1717.
ii. JOHN WILLIS, d. 1728.
iii. CHARLES WILLIS, d. 1727; m. MATILDA THACKER.
iv. MARY WILLIS, d. 1727; m. THOMAS JONES.
v. SUSANNA WILLIS, m. MR. CULLINS
vi. CATHERINE WILLIS, m. MR. PULLIN.

ID: I08496 **John Willis** (some records indicate birth as early as 1648)

Birth: 24 NOV 1658 in Middlesex, VA

Death: JUL 1715 in Hanover Parish, Richmond, VA

07/02

Father: William* Willis b: ABT. 1620 *ID:* I08497
Mother: Mary ??

Marriage 1 Matilda* Thornton *ID:* I14390

Children

William* Willis b: ABT. 1680 in Orange Co., VA (father of John & grandfather of Peggy Margaret)

JOHN WILLIS, SR.(1648-1715)
Submitted by Polly Willis
marcadean@aol.com

2488.0 - 07/02

Born about 1648, King George Co., VA; died 1715, Richmond Co., VA; patented land 21 Oct 1669, Richmond Co., Va (now King George Co., VA; son of William and grandson of Fancis. Married 1) about 1669, King George Co. to Sarah Hudson. She was born 1650; died about 1693.

?

Children:
1. FNU Willis married Isaac Arnold
2. John Willis, born ca 1673; died 3 May 1728; married Mary LNU
3. William Willis, born 1680; died 1716; married Sarah LNU
4. Mary Willis, born 1681; married Thomas James
5. Charles Willis, born 1683; died about 1725; married Matilda Thacher
6. Susannah Willis, born 1683
7. Catherine Willis, born 1685
8. Unnamed daughter
9. Unnamed daughter
Married 2): July 1693 to Matilda Thacker; widow of Henry Thacker

Another possible source is the Willis Family History (from Martha Powell Harrison of Barren Co., KY)

Moreland 43-52

CHAPTER 6

2488.0

WILLIS FAMILY

The line we are tracing gives Barbara O. Winston (Oct. 1, 1799, d. Aug. 20, 1881), dau. of John (1757) and Mary (Johnson) Winston of "Roundabout Castle", Louisa Co., Va., mar. Apr. 24, 1817, Joshua Willis (Mch. 29, 1796), son of Reuben (1754) and Ann (Garnett) Willis. Marriage is recorded in Louisa Co. Marriage bond is given in Valentine Papers, Vol. III, p. 1714 by E. P. Valentine. Thomas Johnson was her guardian, a first cousin. Barbara is mentioned in her father's & her mother's wills. The Willis line:

John Willis (ca. 1648, W. 1715), of Hanover Parish, Richmond Co., later King George Co., seems the immigrant ancestor. He acquired land in Richmond Co. by patent & by grant; 261 acres Oct. 7, 1669, next to land patented by John Washington and 185 acres jointly with John Parsons, Feb. 27, 1690. This land referred to in his will, and in a deed to his gr. son, John Willis (d. 1762), as land by patent & by grant. The Parsons land went first to John Willis, Jr. (d. 1728, D.S.P.) & then to John Willis (d. 1762). This land fell into King George Co. when it was formed from Richmond in 1721. Name of his first wife is thought by Mr. H. H. Harvey to have been Matilda Thornton & that they mar. ca. 1672. She was the mother of his children: John, William, Charles, Mary, Susanna, Catherine, one other, name not known, who mar. Isaac Arnold. John Willis mar. 2nd, in 1693, Matilda, widow of Henry Thacker. William mar. Sarah., Charles mar. Matilda Thacker, step-sister. Mary mar. Thomas James. Catherine mar. William Pullin. John Willis (d. 1715), made a marriage agreement with Matilda in 1693 before they were married in July, regarding his son Charles' share of the estate, which had not been deeded to him when the older sons, John & William had theirs deeded to them. She died shortly before he wrote his will June 6, 1715, Pr. 7-7-1715, in which he stated he had made certain promises to Matilda & was keeping faith with her. Record in D.B. 3, p. 68, Richmond Co., Va., date Apr. 26, 1701, John Willis of Richmond Co., Va., to my son William Willis for the natural love & affection which I do bear unto my loving son, William Willis, I give all that part of a patent of land -- except 100 acres formerly given by me to my eldest son, John Willis, as shown by record in Richmond Co., Va. - and if the said William Willis should die without issue, then the said land to revert to my son John Willis and his heirs forever - - - after the death of her whom the said William should intermarry with, shall enjoy the same during her liftetime and the said John Willis, only having to himself the right & liberty to timber - - - during his lifetime - - - land contains 161 acres which is deeded herein to said Wm. Willis - - - part of a grant for 261 acres - - - out of which 100 acres has previously been given to John Willis, Jr. (The 100 acres given by deed of Dec. 10, 1694). John Willis died without issue; the 100 acres went to William & later to his son, John Willis (d. 1762). Land deeded by John Willis (d. 1715) was re-deeded by his children & gr. children. Deed of Apr. 1, 1742 from William James of Spottsylvania Co. to

Jeremiah Murdock of King George Co. - - 200 acres formerly bequeathed by John Willis, the elder, June 7, 1715, to Thomas James & wife, Mary (Willis) James.

Copy of will of John Willis, 1715, State of Va., County of Richmond, W.B., 3 p. 214-217.

In the name of God, Amen, the seventh Day of June 1715, I, John Willis, Senr. of the Co. of Richmond & Parish of Hanover in Va., being in health of body & of good & perfect seince & memeory, thanks be to God, Doe make this my last will & Testament in manner & forme following that is to say first I bequeath my Soul & Spirit into the hands of the Almighty God, my heavenly Father by whom of His Mercy and only Grace I Intrust to be saved and Redeemed into Eternal Rest through the death of my Savior and Redeemer Jesus Christ in whose precious Blood I sett the whole and only hope of my Salvation in hope of ajoyfull Resurrection; My Body I commit to the Earth to bee Buried with such Charge as itt shall please my Exekutors hereinafter named. I Give and Bequeath unto my Son in Law Thomas James and Mary James his now wife, all that Plantation and parcell of Land whereon they the said Thomas and Mary now liveth during their natural lives and after their death the said land & premises to belong wholly to David James son of said Thomas James to him & his heirs forevermore, which land joyns upon land of Mr. John Wormley & of Isaac Arnold. The bounds of the tract are given in detail. I do also give unto Thomas James one young cow called Browney with all her future increase.

I doe give & bequeath unto Mary Cullins which now liveth with me all that plantation whereon William Pullin now liveth with some part of my cleared ground bounded as I have lately given, joining upon the land of John Combes all of which land I do give to the said Mary Cullins & her heirs lawfully begotten of her body for evermore. But in case ye said Mary should Dye without Ishew lawfully begotten as aforesaid then the said land wholly to return to my son Charles Willis and his heirs for evermore. I doe also give unto Mary Cullins one feather Bedd & one Rugg now in my house & one pare of new Blankitts, one small, Iron Pott, one Bell mettle Spice Morter & pestle & one dozen of Pewter Spoons, new & one new pewter Basson & one Bright Bay Mare with a Starr in the forehead, a Sprigg taile; also one Eue and Lambe & one pide heffer about two yrs. ould with all their fewter increase to her & her heirs for evermore. Butt in case said Mary should Dye without Ishew, then all I have given to the said Mary to return & be divided amongst all and every one of my Children, sons & daughters. I also give to Mary one Oaken Chest & one trunk to return as aforesaid in case Mary die without issue.

I Doe Give & bequeath unto my Son Charles Willis the Plantation & Land I now live on & also that Plantation whereon Charles now liveth together with all the land by patent or grant, excepting that already given to Thomas James & Mary Cullins Doe belong wholly to my son Charles Willis & Mattilldoe his now wife during their natural lives & after their death the land & premises to belong wholly to John Willis Son of the said Charles Willis to him & his heirs for Evermore. My will is my son Charles do not sell timber from the land but to use what he needs without making waste.

Itt being the will of my Late Wife Mattilldoe Willis that my son Charles & Mattilldoe his wife & their heirs should have of my estate the fether Bedd On

which I Lye, furniture, curtains, Valline Rugg, Blankitts, Boulster & Pillows and four young cows & a Young Mare. My desire is that my Wife's wishes bee fulfilled and the items above mentioned be theirs for Evermore togethere with the increase of the said cows. The remaining cattle, hogs & sheep I give to my son Charles & his heirs. I give all the Insewing crop of Indian Corne & tobacco to my son Charles & my son William to be equally divided between them paying out of the said crop to my Daughter Sewsanah 500 lbs. of tobacco, and to Mary Gardner 500 pounds.

I Doe Give to my son Charles 3000 nayles or thereabouts being all the Nayles in my house, and all my powder & Stroll which is in my house. My will is that my son Charles have Liberty of pasture Ground on the land willed to Mary Cullins & my son William to have the same Liberty. I Doe Give unto Mary Cullins all the rents of the Plantation which William Pullin now liveth on, 500 lbs. of tobacco to be paid Dewly & Yearly Dewring the term of his Leace which is 9 yrs. from ye date hearof & one year's rent not yet paid, being 500 lbs. which ten yrs. rent I do give to Mary Cullins & her heirs, but in case of her death without Ishew the rent or tobacco to return to all of my children & be equally divided amongst them.

My will is that Isaac Arnold & William Willis as guardians to Mary Cullins are hereby empowered to see that William Pullin take into custody & care all the tobacco, stock, goods & movables hereby given to Mary Cullins and that they give the value of such in tobacco unto Mary Cullins when she arrives at the age of 16 or at the first day of Marriage. Should Wm. Pullin, or his heirs fail to make the payment when Dew the same to be taken out of his hand by the Guardians & paid to Mary Cullins. Whatever goods and Moveables whatsoever belonging to my estate & not yet disposed of by my will shall be equally divided amongst all my children.

I Doe make and Opoint my Loving Son John Willis and Isaac Arnold my Exekutors of this my Last Will and Testament and in Confirmation whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and fixt my Seale the Day Month and Year first above wrighten.

Signed, Sealed and delivered
in the presence of us.
Tho. Parker
Augustine (His mark) Blake
Elliner (Her mark) Welsh

the mark of
John I Willis Seal

This will was proved in Richmond County Court the sixth Day of July 1715 by the oaths of Thomas Parker, Augustine Blake and Elliner Welsh, witnesses thereto, and admitted to Record - Test. M: Beckwith Clerk Court.

State of Virginia: Co. of Richmond to-wit: I, E. Carter, DElano, Deputy Clerk of the Circuit Court for the Co. aforesaid, in the State of Virginia,

d Lye, furniture, Curtains, Vallins Rugs, Blankets, Boulster & Pillows
ing young cows & a Young Mare. My desire is that my Wife's widows two
cows and the items above mentioned be theirs for Evermore togethers with
he increase of the said cows. The remaining cattle, hogs & sheep I give to my
Charles & his heirs. I give all the Insewing crop of Indian Corne & tobacco
y son Charles & my son William to be equally divided between them paying
of the said crop to my Daughter Sewanah 500 lbs. of tobacco, and to Mary
ister 500 pounds.

I Doe Give to my son Charles 3000 nayles or thereabouts being all the
s in my house, and all my powder & Shott which is in my house. My will
hat my son Charles have Liberty of pasture Ground on the land willed to Mary
llins & my son William to have the same Liberty. I Doe Give unto Mary Collins
the rents of the Plantation which William Pullin now liveth on, 500 lbs. of
bacco to be paid Dewly & Yearly Dewring the term of his Lease which is 9 yrs.
om the date hereof & one year's rent not yet paid, being 500 lbs. which ten yrs.
nt I do give to Mary Collins & her heirs, but in case of her death without issue
rent or tobacco to return to all of my children & be equally divided amongst
them.

My will is that Isaac Arnold & William Willis as guardians to Mary
Collins are hereby empowered to see that William Pullin take into custody & care
of the tobacco, stock, goods & movables hereby given to Mary Collins and that
they give the value of such in tobacco unto Mary Collins when she arrives at the
age of 16 or at the first day of Marriage. Should Wm. Pullin, or his heirs fail
to make the payment when Dew the same to be taken out of his hand by the Guard-
ians & paid to Mary Collins. Whatever goods and Moveables whatsoever belong-
ing to my estate & not yet disposed of by my will shall be equally divided amongst
all my children.

I Doe make and Ordaine my Loving Son John Willis and Isaac Arnold my
Executors of this my Last Will and Testament and in Confirmation whereof I have
hereunto sett my hand and affixt my Seale the Day Month and Year first above
Written.

Signed, Sealed and delivered
in the presence of us,
Tho. Parker
Augustine (His mark) Blake
Elliner (Her mark) Welsh

the mark of
John I Willis Seal

This will was proved in Richmond County Court the sixth Day of July
lly by the oaths of Thomas Parker, Augustine Blake and Elliner Welsh, wit-
nesses thereto, and admitted to Record. - Test. M: Beckwith Clerk Court.

State of Virginia, Co. of Richmond to-wit: I, E. Carter, [illegible]
Deputy Clerk of the Circuit Court for the Co. aforesaid, in the State of Virginia

do hereby certify that the foregoing will of John Willis, bearing date 7th June, 1715, is a true copy from the records of my said Court, and copied from Will Book No. 3 at pages 214-215-17. Given under my hand and the Seal of my said Court this 1st day of May 1929.

Seal

E. Carter DElano, Deputy Clerk
Circuit-Court Richmond Co., Va.

It is through William Willis (d. 1717), second son of John Willis (d. 1715) that the Willis line we are tracing, descends. William was of King George Co. Va. and mar. Sarah -- before 1709. Children were: John (1709/10), being under age of 21 in 1729, William (living in 1760) & Sarah, who mar. Mr. Hawkins. William Willis died, intestate ca. 1717 in what is now King George Co., leaving Sarah a young widow with two or three children. Sarah, his widow, mar. 2nd., Henry Wood (d. 1722); 3rd., Rush Hudson (d. 1735), & 4th Edward Tuberville before 1737. Her will, recorded in Book 2, p. 310, Orange Co., Va. dated June 18, 1760 & prob. May 28, 1761, reads as follows:

To my son John Willis 1 shilling; To my son William Willis 10 shillings; To my son Henry Wood L 2; To my son David Hudson 1 shilling; To my son Joshua Hudson 1 shilling; To my daughter Sarah Hawkins all my wearing apparel. To Rush Hudson's daughter Elizabeth 1 trunk; To Rush Hudson's daughter Mary, 1 chest; To my son Rush Hudson and he to be the Executor of my estate. Witnesses: Benjamin Hawkins, Moses Harwood; Kesia Rosser. Sarah Willis, Wood, Hudson, Tuberville died in Orange Co., Va. in 1761.

John Willis (1709/10), son and heir - at - law of William Willis (d. 1717) & Sarah, and gr. son of John Willis (d. 1715). John Willis mar. Elizabeth Plunkett in St. Paul's Parish King George Co., Va. in 1735. Book 2, p. 142. Proof this John of the 3rd generation: John Willis and Elizabeth, his wife of Hanover Parish, King George Co. & William Robinson, Gent. make over to Joseph Strother & Maximillian Robinson, Church Wardens 261 acres of land which was part of a grant to John Willis, the gr. father of the said John Willis. Grant dated Oct. 21, 1669 and which said land was given by said John Willis (Patentee) to his eldest son, John Willis, by a deed dated Dec. 1694 and to go to the heir-at-law of the said John Willis, Sr., in case of the death of the said John Willis, Jr. - and the said John Willis, Jr. died without issue and the second son of the said John Willis was William Willis, and the land became vested in him, the next eldest son of John Willis, Sr. -- and the said Wm. Willis is now deceased -- he cut the feetail or enta & held this land which now is the property of the said John Willis his eldest son - who is a party to this deed - Entail was cut Apr. 26, 1701, D.B.#2, p. 216. Deed dated ca. 1737, Recorded in King George Co., Va. A similar record gives pages 126-127 and dated June 1, 1737. The will of John and of Elizabeth are given on next page.

Will of John Willis, Oragne Co., Va., Nov. 25, 1761.

"In the name of God, Amen. I, John Willis doe constitute and ordain this as my last will and testament in the manner and form following: Imprimis, To my son William I give negroes Thom and Judith and the lot in Culpeper to belong to the aforesaid William after my decease. The negroes Daniel & Millie I give to Edmund Terrill. To Walter Shropshire -- I allow him one shilling & three pence. And to every child viz.: John, Benjamin, Joshua, James, Reuben, Francis, Lewis, Moses, and Mary. The rest of my estate to be equally divided among them. My beloved wife shall keep in her possession the aforesaid estate during her life. The place formerly belonging to Mr. Marks belongs to Benjamin. This place where I live belongs to John. My son William & Edmund Terrill to be Executors, Book 2, page 323."

Will of Elizabeth Willis, Orange Co., Va., Nov. 19, 1764.

"To all to whom these presents may come, know ye that I, Elizabeth Willis relicit of John Willis, dec'd. of Orange Co., Va. -- Whereas the said John Willis did by his last will & testament dated Nov. 21, 1761 gave legacies to his children and left the rest of the estate in my possession and at my decease the said estate to be divided equally among my nine youngest children; viz.: John, Benjamin, Joshua, James, Reuben, Frances, Lewis, Moses and Mary -- and I, being willing that the children be assured of their property and for the love and affection which I have for them do hereby give them their parts. Witness: David Hudson, D.B. 13, p. 484, Orange Co., Va." The data thus far on the Willis family was from research Mr. Waid Scott Willis, Jr., of San Antonio, Texas had Mrs. V. H. Gottschalk of Washington, D. C. do for him on the "Willis Family of Virginia & Georgia" and to La. and Texas.

Children of John Willis (1709/10, d. 1762), and wife, Elizabeth(Plunkett) Willis:

1. Margaret Willis (2-22-1741) mar. 11-25-1760 Edmund Terrill (3-21-1740).
2. Sarah, or Ann Willis mar. 1744 Walter Shropshire. She died before 1761.
3. William Willis (2-22-1742) mar. 11-25-1760, Elizabeth ("Betsy") Garnett, dau. Anthony.
4. John Willis (ca. 1746) mar. Apr. 27, 1770/2, Sally Thomas(spinster). Lived in Culp. Co.
5. Benjamin Willis (ca. 1748), D.S.P. 1810. Will names gros. sisters & nephews.
6. Joshua Willis (ca. 1750, w. 1820) mar. Sarah Thomas. Died Madison Co., Va. 1820).
7. James Willis (ca. 1752), mar. Susanna A. Harwood, 2nd. Judith Bell.
8. Reuben Willis (ca. 1754) mar. 9-17-1776, Ann Garnett, dau. Robert Garnett.
9. Frances Willis (ca. 1756) mar. Thomas Morston, 2nd. William Camp.

Will of John Willis, Orange Co., Va., Nov. 25, 1761.

"In the name of God, Amen. I, John Willis doe constitute and ordain this as my last will and testament in the manner and form following: Imprimis, To my son William I give negroes Thom and Judith and the lot in Culpeper to belong to the aforesaid William after my decease. The negroes Daniel & Millie I give to Edmund Terrill. To Walter Shropshire -- I allow him one shilling & three pence. And to every child viz.: John, Benjamin, Joshua, James, Reuben, Francis, Lewis, Moses, and Mary. The rest of my estate to be equally divided among them. My beloved wife shall keep in her possession the aforesaid estate during her life. The place formerly belonging to Mr. Marks belongs to Benjamin. This place where I live belongs to John. My son William & Edmund Terrill to be Executors. Book 2, page 313."

Will of Elizabeth Willis, Orange Co., Va., Nov. 19, 1765.

"To all to whom these presents may come, know ye that I, Elizabeth Willis relict of John Willis, dec'd, of Orange Co., Va. -- Whereas the said John Willis did by his last will & testament dated Nov. 21, 1761 gave legacies to his children and left the rest of the estate in my possession and at my decease the said estate to be divided equally among my nine youngest children, viz.: John, Benjamin, Joshua, James, Reuben, Frances, Lewis, Moses and Mary -- and I, being willing that the children be assured of their property and for the love and affection which I have for them do hereby give them their parts. Witness: David Hudson, D.B. 13, p. 484, Orange Co., Va." The data thus far on the Willis family was from research Mr. Wade Scott Willis, Jr., of San Antonio, Texas, had Mrs. V. H. Gottschalk of Washington, D. C. do for him on the "Willis Family of Virginia & Georgia" and to La. and Texas.

Children of John Willis (1709/10, d. 1762), and wife, Elizabeth (Plunkett) Willis:

Margaret Willis (2-22-1741) mar. 11-25-1760 Edmund Terrill (3-21-1740).
Sarah, or Ann Willis mar. 1744 Walter Shropshire. She died before 1761.
William Willis (2-22-1742) mar. 11-25-1760, Elizabeth ("Betsy") Garnett, dau. Anthony.
John Willis (ca. 1746) mar. Apr. 27, 1770/2, Sally Thomas (spinster). Lived in Culp. Co.
Benjamin Willis (ca. 1748), D. S. P. 1810. Will names bros, sisters & nephews.
Joshua Willis (ca. 1750, w. 1820) mar. Sarah Thomas. Died Madison Co., Va. 1820).
James Willis (ca. 1752), mar. Susanna A. Harwood, 2nd. Judith Bell.
Reuben Willis (ca. 1754) mar. 9-17-1775, Ann Garnett, dau. Robert Garnett.
Frances Willis (ca. 1756) mar. Thomas Mereton, 2nd. William Camp.

248

10. Lewis Willis (ca. 1758, Orange Co., Va.) mar. Edna- - - -
11. Moses Willis (ca. 1760), d., mar. Elizabeth Thomas, 2nd, Susanna White.
12. Mary Willis (ca. 1762) mar. Rush Hudson, Jr., 2nd, Richard Price in Ky. 1816.

The home of the above family was on or near the Rapidan River and along the Orange & Culpeper county line.

William Willis (1742) #3 above, mar. Elizabeth Garnett (1745, d. 1-4-1835) dau. of Anthony Garnet of Essex Co., Va. and wife, Eliz. (Jones) Boulware, dau. of Robt. Jones, Burgess of Essex Co. in 1726; and widow of John Boulware (Essex Co., D. B. 20, p. 16 & O. B. 11, p. 72). John was the son of Thomas Boulware (d. 1679) the emigrant, who represented Essex Co. His wife, Eliz. "Betsy" was a sister to Robert Garnett (1736) who mar. Lucy Towles, and an aunt of Anne (Garnett) Willis, wife of Reuben Willis (1754). Children were:

1. Alexander, "Sandy" Willis (1769-1816) mar. 2-25-1800, Elizabeth Twyman,
2. Issac Willis mar. 1798, Anne Garnett. Their son, Larkin Willis mar. 3-11-1820, Susan E. Fry, dau. of Joshua Fry, and mar. 2nd., Mary, dau. of Rev. John Gordon.
13. Benjamin Willis mar. Mary Jane Williams, 2nd., Mary Eliz. (Barnett) Graves. "Rev. Philip Slaughter's St. Mark's Church. #1. Children of Margaret & Edmund Terrell were: 1. Eliz. Plunkett Terrell (ca. 1762); 2. Mary Foster Terrell (ca. 1766); 3. John Terrell (ca. 1768); 4. Edmund Terrell (c. 1770); 5. Sarah Terrell (c. 1772); 6. Jane Terrell (c. 1774); 7. Robert (C. 1776); 8. Frances (c. 1783), James (c. 1669); Nancy (c. 1781); Lucy (c. 1783).

Further Willis data pages 125-128.

#6. - Joshua Willis (d. 1820, born ca. 1750) mar. Sarah Thomas (d. 1821). They lived in Madison Co., Va. Children were: Lewis, Owen, James, Joshua, Robert, Reuben, Frances, Millie, Aggy, Sally, Polly, Lurany & Mariah Willis. Lewis mar. 2-2-1801,/Rhoda Clark. Owen Mar. 12-2-1799, Lurany Watts, dau. Barnett Watts. Went to Ky./ Frances mar. 7-30-1795, Wm. Tinsley, Millie mar. 8-22-1805, Reuben Medley. Polly mar. Mr. Hutcherson. Lurany mar. 2-20-1822, Henry Stubblefield, Mariah mar. 9-20-1821, Charles Stern.

#10 - Lewis Willis (c. 1758), Orange Co., Va., mar. Edna -----before 1786 and went to Wilkes Co., Ga., ca. 1797, *Children were: Paul Tillman; Frances; Jane; George, Joshua; John & Lewis Willis, Jr. Edna Willis, as widow of Lewis Willis, drew bounty land in Georgia on service of Lewis Willis in the Rev. War. D.B. #19 P&T list land sales and transfers in Orange Co. & Culp. Co. by Lewis Willis, Sr.

Joshua Willis, son of Lewis Willis, Sr. mar. Louise Haney Porter, Children were: Elizabeth Anne; Cincinnatus C. (1819/20): Joshua Paul Willis (1829).

Joshua Paul Willis (6-15-182) mar. Martha Ann Rolan. Children:Florence Selina (c. 1853) mar. James Llewellyn Sayers, cousin of Gov. Sayers. Melford Vaughn (c. 1855) Joshua Paul, Jr.: Tetrick Marion (c. 1857): Roberta Teresa: Emmett Lewis; William Cincinnatus: Charlotte & Jewellyn Bruce Roland Willis.

Joshua Paul Willis, Jr. mar. Martha Susan Waid. Children: Waid Scott; Leah: Tetrick Orion & Martha Wauneta Willis.

Waid Scott Willis, Sr. mar. Oliver Coffe, dau. of Wood Coffee of Moore Co. Texas Children; Waid Scott, Jr. & Patti Willis. This Waid Scott, Jr. had the research done.

Additional data on #3, William Willis (2-22-1742), son of John Willis (1709 /10) William served 3 yrs. in Continental Line. "Va. C.Records V-6, p. 33, 303". He was of "Horse Shoe Farm" and built Locust Grove which he later sold to his son Isaac. It was bought by Anthony Garnett (1736) from Alexander Spottswood, Gov. of Va. and was so named by Anthony, as he was a Knight of the "Golden Horseshoe".

Isaac Willis (d. 1867), son of William (1742) was a Capt. in War of 1812, Anne Garnett, his wife, was dau. of Reuben Garnett of "Quiet Shade". Ch. Larkin, James, Ara, Polly, Robert, Benjamin, Elizabeth, Willis,. Isaac made his will in 1866; prob. Nov. 6, 1867, "W.B. #2 p. 327 Culp. Co. He willed $4000 each to Ara, Larkin, James & Mary, nee, Garnett Willis; $5000 to Robert Willis & $3000 to Benjamin, he having gotten some. Willed land to nephews & to son-in law, Joshua Willis. Names Absolom, son of Larkin. Larkin Willis (1800-1856) mar. 3-11-1820 Susan E. Fry, 2nd. 7-12-1823 Mary Gordon, dau. of John C. Gordon 3. Absolom Graves Willis mar. 6-6-1857 Sarah L. Gordon. 4. Graves, 5, William, 6. Larkin, 7. Isaac, 8. Joseph, 9. Gordon, 10. Reuben, 11. Charles Augustine; 12. Eugene H. 13, Benjamin Rush, 14. Walter Lewis Willis & daus. 15. Mary Eliz., 16. Lucy Herndon, 17. Eliza, 18. Isabella H. 19. Ella Jane & 20. Sarah Fry Willis.

Senator, A. Willis Robertson was a great gr. son of Larkin Willis (1800). Benj. p. Willis, Atty. of Fredericksburg, Va., son of John Churchill Willis, the son of Larkin (1800), the son of Isaac, the son of William, the son of John (d. 1762) the son of Wm. Larkin Willis (1835), son of Larkin (1800), mar. Lelia A. Turpin. Their dau., Mary L. Willis of Locust Dale, Va. had a sister to marry Mr. J.E. Gwatkins, who taught in the Baptist Bible Institute in New Orleans for a number of yrs. Larkin Willis had 12 sons in the Civil War. James Willis, son of Isaac, mar. 7-12-1823 Eliz. Gordon. Ara Willis, dau. of Isaac, mar 1-9-1815 Joshua Willis son of Joshua (d. 1820), a cousin. Their son Benjamin mar. Rebecca Terrell. Eliz. Willis mar. 2-18-1847 John M. Garnett.

John Willis, son of William (1742) mar. 10-25-1786 Jane Dogan. Ch: as given by Mrs. B.P. Starts of Slater, Mo.; Garnett, William, John, Lewis, Armstead, Ara, Sarah & Jane Willis. Lewis mar. Polly Pyle.; Armistead mar. Dorcus Lindsay.; Ara mar. Capt. Voshell.; Sarah mar. Mr. Gilmore,; Jan mar.

oshua Paul Willis (6-15-182) mar. Martha Ann Rolan. Children: Florence
ine (c.1855) mar. James Llewellyn Sayers, cousin of Gov. Sayers. Maiford
gene (c.1858) Joshua Paul, Jr.; Tetrica Marion (c.1857); Roberta Teresa;
ert Lewis; William Cincinnatus; Charlotte & Jewellyn Bruce Roland Willis.

oshua Paul Willis, Jr. mar. Martha Susan Ward. Children: Ward Scott;
h Patrick Orion & Martha Waunetta Willis.

ard Scott Willis, Sr. mar. Oliver Coffe, dau. of Ward Coffee of Moore
, Texas. Children: Ward Scott, Jr. & Patti Willis. This Ward Scott, Jr. had
, reached Rome.

dditional data on #7, William Willis (2-22-1792), son of John Willis (1709
) William served 3 yrs. in Continental Line. "Va. C. Records V-6, p.33, 303".
was of "Horse Shoe Farm" and built Locust Grove which he later sold to his son
ac. It was bought by Anthony Garnett (1716) from Alexander Spotswood, Gov.
f Va. and was so named by Anthony, as he was a Knight of the "Golden Horseshoe".

Isaac Willis (d. 1867), son of William (1742) was a Capt. in War of 1812.
ces Garnett, his wife, was dau. of Reuben Garnett of "Outer Shade". Ch. Lar-
n, James, Ara, Polly, Robert, Benjamin, Elizabeth, Willis. Isaac made his
ill in 1866; prob. Nov. 5, 1867, "W. B. #E p.327 Culp. Co. He willed $4000
ch to Ara, Larkin, James & Mary, nee, Garnett Willis; $5000 to Robert Willis
; $1000 to Benjamin, he having gotten some. Willed land to nephews & to son-in
law, Joshua Willis. Names Absalom, son of Larkin. Larkin Willis (1800-1856)
mar. 1-11-1820 Susan E. Fry, 2nd. 7-12-1823 Mary Gordon, dau. of John C. Gordon.
. Absalom Graves Willis mar. 6-6-1857 Sarah L. Gordon. 4. Graves, 5.
William, 6. Larkin, 7. Isaac, 8. Joseph, 9. Gordon, 10. Reuben, 11. Charles
Augustus, 12. Eugene H. B., Benjamin Rush, 14. Walter Lewis Willis & daus.
. Mary Eliz., 16. Lucy Hardenny, 17. Eliza, 18. Isabella H. 19. Ella Jane & 20.
Susan Fry Willis.

Senator A. Willis Robertson was a great gr. son of Larkin Willis (1800).
ey, p. Willis, Atty. of Fredericksburg, Va., son of John Churchill Willis, the
son of Larkin (1800), the son of Isaac, the son of William, the son of John (d.1762)
, son of Wm. Larkin Willis (1835), son of Larkin (1800), mar. Lola A. Turpin.
Their dau. Mary L. Willis of Locust Dale, Va. had a sister to marry Mr. J. E.
Hawkins, who taught in the Baptist Bible Institute in New Orleans for a number of
rs. Larkin Willis had 12 sons in the Civil War. James Willis, son of Isaac, mar
12-1823 Eliz. Gordon. Ara Willis, dau. of Isaac, mar 1-9-1815 Joshua Willis
son of Joshua (d. 1820), a cousin. Their son Benjamin mar. Rebecca Terrell.
ia. Willis mar. 2-18-1847 John M. Garnett.

John Willis, son of William (1742) mar. 10-23-1786 Jane Dogan. Ch: as
ed by Mrs. S. P. Starrs of Slater, Mo.: Garnett, William, John, Lewis, Arm-
stead, Ara, Sarah & Jane Willis. Lewis mar. Polly Pyle. Armistead mar.
orah Lindsay; Ara mar. Capt. Vowell; Sarah mar. Mr. Gilmore; Jane mar.

Neal Ruddle, or Redell. Polly mar. John Grant, Jr., Nancy mar. Edward Graves; Matilda mar. Mr. Waggoner; Eliz. mar. 8-9-1814 or '18, George Cornelius. Nancy & Edward Graves had a son, John Graves, who mar. - - -

Lewis Willis (ca. 1758) #10 near top given by Waid Scott Willis, Jr., Louisa Care. Their dau. Pamelia Catherine Graves; their dau. mr. Mr. Starts

Reuben Willis #8, son of John & Elizabeth Willis, was born 1754, married Sept. 17, 1776, Anne, dau. of Robert & Lucy (Towles) Garnett. "Tylers H. & G. Mag. V-20, p. 248-50) Mrs. P. H. Hiden, & Orange Co. D. B. 17, 26V193. Children: William, Robert, Benjamin, Reuben, Jr., Joshua, born 1796; possible John & Garnett & a dau. or two. No list was available. The above Joshua Willis, son of Reuben (1754), mar. Barbara O. Winston and will be given later.

Garnett ---- Towles Families

The Garnett family is said to be of Norman-French origin. A Norman knight, Ralph de Gernet was in England in the 11th. century, probably the progenitor of the family in Eng. Thomas Garnett was baptized Dec. 14, 1585 in the parish church at Kirkley Lonsdale, Lancashire, Eng. & is thought to have been the son of Robert Garnett. A Thomas Garnett was sent under Co. charters in 1609-15 by the "old Planters" in Va. before the going away of Sir. Thomas Dale in 1616. He was entitled to land under the "Great Charter" of Nov. 28, 1618, "First Rep. in America" by Brown, p. 613. Mrs. P. W. Hiden in "Notes on Kay & Allied Families", 20T247, states that the first Garnett of record in Va. was Thomas Garnett (1585), who stated in the muster taken in 1624/25, after the Massacre of 1624, that he was then 40; was in Eliz. City Co. & said he came in "The Swan" in 1610 & Elizabeth (1599), his wife, came in "The Neptune" in 1618. A patent from Gov. John West, July 3, 1635, granting Thomas Garnet 200 acres along Little Pequson Creek, Eliz. City. Co. for transporting 4 persons to the colony at his expense. Nugents' "Cavaliers & Pioneers", Vol. 1, p. 24. A John Garnett, contemporary with Thomas (1585) in Eliz. City Co. is granted 150 acres near Deep Creek & Harwood's Neck for transporting 4 persons; Alice, 1st. wife, her son, Peter Hooper & Eliz., his new wife. Dated Nov. 14, 1635, 4V80.

John Garnett (of age to buy land in 1676, Will 1703) thought son of above John and born ca. 1755, went to Clouc. Co. in 1683 & mar. Ann, says W. G. Chisolm. He had 260 acres granted him by Gov. Thomas Lord Culpeper, Apr. 16, 1683, south side of Garden Creek, Glouc. Co., between lands of John Smith & John Digges. "Grant B-7, p. 239. He moved to Essex Co. ca. 1692. Children: John, Thomas, Anthony & dau. Anthony died ere maturity & his 150 acres, his share of 600 of his father, land on south side of Rapp-River was divided by John, the father, in his will of Nov. 12, 1703. 50 acres going to son, Thomas Garnett (1676), his share,"42V73.

Thomas Garnett (1676) mar. Elizabeth ---. He was a planter. He conveyed his 50 acres, his share of Anthony's 150, to John Foster for 3500 lbs. of

Betsy Huddle, or Hudell; Billy mar. John Grant, Jr.; Nancy mar. Edward Graves; Matilda mar. Mr. Waggoner; Eliz. mar. 6-9-1814 or '18, George Cornelius. Nancy & Edward Graves had a son, John Graves, who mar. - - -

Lewis Willis (ca. 1758) #70 near top given by Ward Sapp Willis, Jr., Louisa Cason. Their dau. Pamelia Catherine Graves; their dau. mr. Mr. Marks

Reuben Willis #6, son of John & Elizabeth Willis, was born 1759, married Sept. 17, 1776, Anne dau. of Robert & Lucy (Fowles) Garnett. "Tylers H. & G. Mag." V. 10, p. 248-49; Mrs. P. H. Hiden, & Orange Co. D. B. 17, 20V191. Children William, Robert, Benjamin, Reuben, Jr., Joshua, born 1796, possible John & Garnett & a dau. or two. No list was available. The above Joshua Willis, son of Reuben (1759), mar. Barbara O. Winston and will be given later.

Garnett --- Fowles Families

The Garnett family is said to be of Norman-French origin. A Norman knight, Ralph de Garnet was in England in the 12th. century, probably the progenitor of the family in Eng. Thomas Garnett was baptised Dec. 14, 1585 in the parish church at Kirkley Lonsdale, Lancashire, Eng. & is thought to have been the son of Robert Garnett. A Thomas Garnett was sent under Co. charter & in 1610-19 by the "Old Planters" in Va. before the going away of Sir Thomas Dale in 1616. He was entitled to land under the "Great Charter" of Nov. 28, 1618. "First Rep. in America" by Brown, p. 613. Mrs. P. W. Hiden in "Notes on Kay & Allied Families", 20T247, states that the first Garnett of record in Va. was Thomas Garnett (1586), who stated in the muster taken in 1624/25, after the Massacre of 1622, that he was then 40, was in Eliz. City Co. & said he came in "The Swan" in 1610 & Elizabeth (1599), his wife, came in "The Neptune" in 1618. A patent from Gov. John West, July 1, 1635, granting Thomas Garnet 200 acres along Little Poquoson Creek, Eliz. City Co. for transporting 4 persons to the colony at his expense. Nugents' "Cavaliers & Pioneers", Vol. 1, p. 25. A John Garnett, contemporary with Thomas (1585) in Eliz. City Co. is granted 150 acres near Deep Creek & Harwood's Neck for transporting 3 persons; Alice, 1st. wife, her son, Peter Hooper & Eliz., his new wife. Dated Nov. 14, 1635, 4V80.

John Garnett (of age to buy land in 1676. Will 1703) thought son of above John and born ca. 1655, went to Glouc. Co. in 1683 & mar. Ann, says W. G. Quarterly. He had 250 acres granted him by Gov. Thomas Lord Culpeper, Apr. 16, 1683, south side of Garden Creek, Glouc. Co.; between lands of John Smith & John Digges. "Grant 8-7, p. 239. He moved to Essex Co. ca. 1692. Children: John, Thomas, Anthony & dau. Anthony died ere maturity & his 150 acres, his share of 600 of his father, land on south side of Rapp-River was divided by John, the father, in his will of Nov. 12, 1703. 50 acres going to son, Thomas Garnett (1676), his share, "42V73.

Thomas Garnett (1676) mar. Elizabeth --- He was a planter. He conveyed his 50 acres, his share of Anthony's 150, to John Fraser for 3500 lbs. of tobacco, 1709. Thomas made his will Oct. 20, 1733, Pr. Dec. 20, 1748, naming wife, Eliz. & children: younger; John, Anne, James, Joyce, Mary, Avey, Thomas. Essex Co., W.B.7, p. 60. /Proof of an elder son is found in Essex D.B. 28, p. 115, date Oct. 27, 1758, "Anthony Garnett & Eliz. his wife, of Culp. Co., Va., convey to Richard Noell, two tracts of land descending to him as heir at law to his father, Thomas Garnett, dec., "one of tracts was 150 acres." "Notes to Va. Council", 33V29-30. /James Garnett, son of Thomas mar. ca. 1716, Sarah Green. He seems the one who was Justice of Essex, 1720, Sh. in 1728, & member of the Vestry of Vauter's Church, the parish church of St. Anne's Parish, built 1731 near Loretta, Va. Anthony Garnett, eldest son of Thomas, was born 1700-1710 & mar. ca. 1730, Eliz. (Jones) Boulware, or Bowler, widow of John Bowler & dau. of Robert Jones, Burgess of Essex Co., 1726. Robert Jones died ca. 1730 and Anthony & Eliz. received one-third of negroes of the estate./ "Essex D.B. 20, p. 15 & O.B. 11, p. 72". They left Essex Co., ca. 1740 & went to that part of Orange Co. which later became Culpeper Co. for on Dec. 20, 1741, the executors of Alexander deceased, leased to Anthony Garnett, 50 acres in St. Mark's Parish in Orange Co. north side of Rapidan River for natural lives of Robert & Thomas Garnett, his sons, for 800 lbs. tobacco annually, first payment to be Dec. 25, 1743." Orange Co. O.B. 11, p. 72; D.B. 5, p. 571. 20T249. He was vestryman, lay reader; performed marriages & was warden of St. Mark's Parish 1758.

Their children were: Robert (1736), Thomas, John, James, Reuben, Lucy, Sally & Eliz. Garnett. Robert (1736) mar. Lucy Towles (c. 1738),/Thomas & James were ministers of Crooked Run Church;/Reuben mar. Miss. Twyman & their dau. was the venerable Tabitha Garnett. Lucy mar. Mr. Tinsley. Sally mar. Mr. Stepp & Eliz. "Betsy" mar. 1760, Wm. Willis (1742), son of John(1709/10).,/Anthony Garnett, in later life, lived with his gr. son, Oliver, son of Robert (1736) in Lincoln Co., Ky., where he died ca. 1784. Inventory of property, Book A, p. 150, "King's Ky. Wills". Robert Garnett was born Dec. 31, 1736, Essex Co.; died Dec. 30, 1830, Lincoln Co., Ky. "Family Record of Judge, James Garnett of Louisville, Ky. His wife, Lucy (Towles) Garnett was dau. of Stokeley & Anne (Vallott) Towles of Middlesex, Co., Va She was the dau. of Claude & Anne (Jenkinson) Vallott. The Vallotts were Dutch it seems./ Reference to Jenkinson family 1 W (2) p. 218; "Sir Humphrey Gilbert petitioned the Crown early in 1566 for license in behalf of Anthony Jenkinson & himself to discover China by the North Sea."

The Towles family was established in what is now Northampton Co. in 1634. John & Francis were the first to come. Henry (1651/2) came from Liverpool, Eng. in 1634 to Accomac Co.; was Constable in 1681. "Accomac Co. O.B. 1690-7, p. 52", 8V320. He mar. 1668, Anne, dau. of John Stokely & wife, Eliz. John Stokely was on Eastern Shore as early as 1634. /Will of Henry Towles (1651) gives sons: Kendell, John, Henry, Thomas & Stokeley; loving wife, loving friends & neighbors. Executors, Thomas Jenkison, Sr. & Jr. The son, Henry Towles (1670) settled in Lancaster Co. & it became "Towles Point". The son,

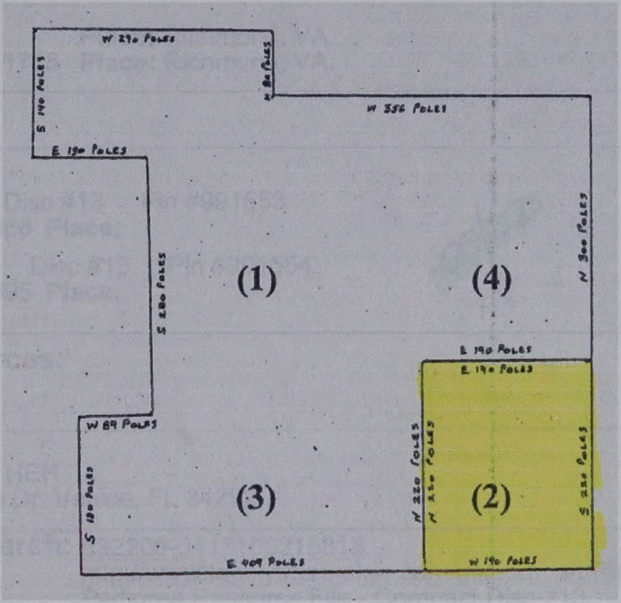
Stokeley Towles of Accomac Co. (w. 1757, Pr. 12-15-1757), Culp. Co., son of Henry (1651), moved to Middlesex Co., prior Oct. 21, 1708, for on that date he mar. Anne Vallott (7-31-1693) / "Christ Church Parish Register, p. 81." He imported goods from Eng. He moved to Culp. Co. where Garnetts resided & his dau. Lucy mar. Robert Garnett (1736). / Stokeley's son, John was killed by Tories in South Carolina /

Children of Robert and Lucy (Towles) Garnett and to whom married: 1. Oliver, who went to Ky., d. 1784; 2. Eliz. Garnett mar. James Waggoner, went to Ky.; 3. Sarah mar. John Waggoner, went to Ky.; Mary mar. 1786, Thomas Waggoner, went to Ky.; 4. Averilla mar. 1793 William Payne; 5. Ann Garnett mar. 1776, Reuben Willis (c. 1754). 26V193. Reuben Willis and Ann (Garnett) Willis had the following children: Robert, Benjamin, Reuben, Thomas, possibly Garnett & Joshua, born March 29, 1796, who mar. Apr. 17, 1817, Barbara O. Winston (Oct. 1, 1799), dau. of Maj. John & Mary (Johnson) Winston. /

Georgia Winstons

Thomas Johnson Winston was born Oct. 11, 1781 in Louisa Co., Va., son of Maj. John Winston (1757) & brother to Barbar O. Winston (1799). He mar. August 20, 1804, Ann Austin Tinsley, dau. of Capt. John & Sallie (Austin) Tinsley of Goochland Co., Va. She may have been the widow of John Tinsley. Mr. T. B. Rice of Greene Co., Ga. gives, "May 19, 1818, Anne A. Winston & Thomas Winston for sum of $1. deeded her dower in Gooch. Co., Va. to George Hendree of Henrico Co., Va. & on same date they sold to Josiah Royston for $1. Anne's sale of dower interests in Va. prove her a widow before her mar. to Thomas Winston & the small fee that she sold to relatives. Within a few yrs. after mar. in 1804, they moved to Greene Co. near Greensboro, Ga. / where her tomb bears the inscription, "In memory of Ann Austin Winston, born Goochland Co., Va. Apr. 19, 1788, died in Greene Co., Ga. Jan. 5, 1820." Their children were: ① John Tinsley Winston (Feb. 1806), mar. Ann Dawson. ② Sarah Ann Eliza Winston (8-28-1810) mar. Dr. Alexander Means. ③ Joseph Bickerton Winston (12-25-1807) mar. Amelia Floyd. ④ Thomas Johnson Winston (2-19-1813) mar. Mary Baker Harris (1815-1868); ⑤ George Hendree Winston (3-15-1815) mar. July 4, 1839, Ann Hall Whitaker. ⑥ Mary Johnson Winston (6-23-1817) mar. B. Franklin Erwin (d. 11-24-1844). ⑦ Reuben Thornton Winston (Dec. 25-1819, d. young). / Capt. John Tinsley, father of Ann Austin Tinsley, had a brother, Thomas, who mar. Susan Garland and their dau. Ann Tinsley mar. Seaton Grantland of Milledgeville, Ga. Col. Seaton Grantland of Griffin, Ga. was their son. No information on families of John Tinsley & Joseph Bickerton Winston. Thomas J. and Mary Baker (Harris) Winston had children: Thomas Harris Winston, mar. Sallie Shealy (1865-1904). 2. Martha Rivers Winston (12-16-1846-Dec. 1907). 3. Sarah L. Eugenia Winston (3-24-1849) mar. 1868, J. K. Appleby. 4. Jennie Eliz. Gray Winston (9-12-1853). 5. Sierra Nevada Winston (11-8-1855) mar.

John Washington (1664) Patent and John ‘Sr.’ Willis (1669) Patent
King George Co., Virginia


W 290 Poles
N 80 Poles
S 140 Poles
E 190 Poles
W 356 Poles
S 280 Poles
N 300 Poles
(1)
(4)
E 190 Poles
E 190 Poles
W 89 Poles
S 130 Poles
(3)
N 220 Poles
N 220 Poles
(2)
S 220 Poles
E 409 Poles
W 190 Poles

In 1709, John Jr. purchased 100 acres directly west of the John Washington (1664) patent.

Individual Record

FamilySearch™ Pedigree Resource File

John Willis Compact Disc #13 Pin #991552
Sex: M

Event(s):

Birth: abt 1645 **Place:** Richmond, VA.
Death: aft 7 Jun 1715 **Place:** Richmond, VA.

Parents:

Marriage(s):

Spouse: Mary Disc #13 Pin #991553
Marriage: abt 1668 **Place:**

07/02

Spouse: Matilda Disc #13 Pin #991554
Marriage: abt 1695 **Place:**

Notes and Sources:

Notes: None
Sources: None

Submitter:

Rich & Cass MATHER
117 Woodingham Dr. Venice, FL 34292

Submission Search: 832206-0418100215818

URL: http://www.familytreemaker.com/users/m/a/t/Rich-Mather
CD-ROM: Pedigree Resource File - Compact Disc #13
CD-ROM Features: Pedigree View, Family View, Individual View, Reports, Downloadable GEDCOM files, Notes and Sources.

Order Pedigree Resource File CD-ROMS

About FamilySearch Pedigree Resource File:

The Pedigree Resource File is a new lineage linked database of records available on compact disc containing family history records submitted by individuals through FamilySearch Internet Genealogy Service. Family information is organized in family groups and pedigrees and includes submitted notes and sources. Many charts and reports can be printed from this data. Each disc contains about 1.1 million names. With the publication of every five discs, a master index for those discs will also be published and packaged with that set of discs. Discs may be purchased individually or as sets.

Please Note:

Submitter information is provided to help in the coordination of personal family history research. Use of this information for any other purpose, including marketing, advertising, or commercial solicitation, is strictly prohibited.

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 16

FamilySearch Pedigree Resource File

Individual Record

John Willis Compact Disc #13 [illegible]

Sex: M

Event(s):

Birth: abt 1640 Place: Richmond, VA

Death: abt 7 Jan 1715 Place: Richmond, VA

Parents:

Marriage(s):

Spouse: Mary Disc #13 Pin #[illegible]

Marriage: abt 1665 Place:

Spouse: [illegible] Disc #13 Pin #[illegible]

Marriage: abt 1695 Place:

Notes and Sources:

Notes: None

Sources: None

Submitter:

[illegible] MATHER

[illegible] Woodingham Dr. Venice FL 34292

Submission Search: [illegible]

URL: [illegible]

CD-ROM: Pedigree Resource File - Compact Disc #13

CD-ROM Features: Pedigree View, Family View, Individual View, Records; Downloadable GEDCOM files; Notes and Sources.

Order Pedigree Resource File CD-ROMs

About Pedigree Resource File:

[illegible]

Please Note:

[illegible] information is provided to assist in the coordination of genealogy family history research. Use of this information for any other purpose, including marketing, advertising, or commercial solicitation, is strictly prohibited.

[illegible]

John Willis, 1658,Middlesex Co., VA

Posted by: Hugh Rodgers **Date:** October 29, 1998 at 09:35:25

506 of 3550 Go

07/02

Seeking information as to possible wife and children of John Willis (b. 24 Nov 1658) of Middlesex Co., VA. He was son of Thomas Willis and brother to Eleanor Willis , Richard Willis, Mary Willis, and Thomas Willis. Any information appreciated. Particularly want to know if this John is father to the Richard Willis who married Martha and later moved to NC.

Re: John Willis, 1658,Middlesex Co., VA

Posted by: Mike Johnson **Date:** November 04, 1998 at 14:46:21

?

In Reply to: John Willis, 1658,Middlesex Co., VA by Hugh Rodgers 529 of 3550 Go

07/02

?

1 **John Willis** b: November 24, 1658 in Middlesex County, Virginia (?) d: July 1715 in Hanover Parish, Richmond, Virginia
. + Mary ? b: WFT Est. 1643-1667 m: WFT Est. 1672-1702 d: WFT Est. 1685-1738
... 2 William Willis b: Abt. 1683 d: 1715 in Richmond, VA.
...... +Sarah Hudson b: WFT Est. 1679-1696 m: WFT Est. 1699-1713 d: 1761 in Orange, VA.
.... 3 John Willis b: 1709-1710 in King George County, Virginia d: 1762 in Orange County, Virginia
.... +Elizabeth Plunkett b: Abt. 1711 in King George County, Virginia m: January 17, 1734/35 in St. Paul's Parish, King George, Virginia d: July 02, 1767 in King George County, Virginia
.... 4 William Willis b: February 22, 1742/43 in Culpeper County, Virginia d: May 21, 1833 in Bullitsburg, Kentucky
.... +Elizabeth Garnett b: April 16, 1744 in Culpeper County, Virginia m: WFT Est. 1760-1791 d: May 21, 1833 in Boone, Kentucky
.... 5 William Willis b: Abt. 1769 in Augusta County, Virginia d: November 21, 1823 in Harrison County, VA
.... +Nancy Anne Douglass (Anne "Nancy" Twyman) b: 1768 in Harrison County, VA m: November 19, 1794 in Harrison County, VA d: 1838 in Harrison County, VA
.... 6 Elizabeth Willis b: December 30, 1798 in Harrison County, VA d: December 09, 1869 in Ritchie County, WV
.... +Peter Pritchard b: October 01, 1798 in Allegany County, Maryland or Preston County, WV m: February 15, 1821 in Harrison County, WV d: September 29, 1883 in Ritchie County, WV

?

?

John Willis the brother of Ellianor Willis b abt 1640-1664. Parents are Thomas Willis b abt 1599-1638 d 1640-1719 m Mary Bentley b 1606-1641 d 1640-1725. Thomas Willis' wife's maiden name was **NOT Bentley**; she married a Bentley following Thomas' death, and her will is under the name Mary Bentley. Mary's maiden name is unknown. She was born ca. 1633, possibly in VA (she could not have been "from Middlesex Co." since Middlesex Co. wasn't formed until 1673, 40 years after her birth). She married Thomas Willis ca. 1658 in Lancaster Co., VA (the county from which Middlesex was later formed).

http://www.familytreemaker.com/users/b/a/l/Mark-W-Ballard/GENE11-0021.html

Mark Willis Ballard/6928 N Lakewood Ave/Chicago, IL 60626
United States
773-743-6663
markballard@21stcentury.net

07/02

Francis Willis (b. 1586 ?)

Child of Francis Willis is:

1536 i. William Willis, born in England; died 1663 in Gloucester Co., Virginia.

William Willis, born in England; died 1663 in Gloucester Co., Virginia. He was the son of **Francis Willis**.

More About William Willis: Residence: Craney Creek, Gloucester Co., Va

Child of William Willis is:

768 i. John Willis, born Bef. 1648 in King George Co., VA; died 1715; married (1) Sarah Hudson in St. Paul's Parish, King George Co., VA; or possibly to a Mary ? married (2) Mathilda ? July 1693.

John Willis, born Bef. 1648 in King George Co., VA; died 1715. He was the son of **1536. William Willis**. He married **Sarah Hudson** in St. Paul's Parish, King George Co., VA.

Sarah Hudson, died Bef. July 1693.

Children of John Willis and Sarah Hudson are:

- i. Charles Willis, died Bef. 1725; married Matilda Thacker.
- ii. Mary Willis, married Thomas James.
- iii. Susannah Willis
- iv. Sarah Willis
- v. John Willis, Jr., born Abt. 1673 in King George Co., VA; died 1728 in King George Co., VA; married Mary Coghill Bef. 1698; died 1748.
- 384 vi. William Willis, born 1680; died 1716 in King George Co., VA; married Sarah Hawkinson Abt. 1709.

William Willis, born 1680; died 1716 in King George Co., VA. He was the son of **768. John Willis** and **769. Sarah Hudson**. He married **Sarah** 'Much Married' (Rozier) **Hawkinson** Abt. 1709.

Sarah 'Much Married' (Rozier) **Hawkinson,** died 1761.

More About Sarah ' Much Married' (Rozier) Hawkinson: Will: June 28, 1761, Orange Co., VA Will book II p. 310

Children of William Willis and Sarah Hawkinson are:

- i. William Willis
- ii. Sarah Willis, married Benjamin Hawkins Abt. 1730.
- 192 iii. John Willis, born 1709 in King George Co., VA; died 1762 in Orange Co., VA; married Elizabeth Plunket January 17, 1734/35 in St. Paul's Parish, Stafford Co., VA.

07/02

John Willis, born 1709 in King George Co., VA; died 1762 in Orange Co., VA. He was the son of **384. William Willis and Sarah** 'Much Married' (Rozier) **Hawkinson**. He married **Elizabeth Plunket** January 17, 1734/35 in St. Paul's Parish, Stafford Co., VA.

Elizabeth Plunket, born 1711 in King George Co., VA.

More About John Willis: Will: 1762, Orange Co., VA Will book II p. 323

Children of John Willis and Elizabeth Plunket are:

i. Frances Willis, born in Virgina.
ii. James Willis, died in Wilkes Co., GA.
iii. John Willis, died Bef. 1810; married Lucy ?.
iv. Joshua Willis, died 1820 in Virgina.
v. Mary Willis, died 1816 in Kentucky; married Richard Price.
vi. Moses Willis, died 1806; married Susannah Thomas July 03, 1791.
vii. Reuben Willis, born in Va; died Abt. July 1826; married (1) Ann Garnett; born 1757; married (2) Ann Nancy Garnett September 12, 1776 in Orange Co., VA; born 1757.
viii. Sarah Willis, born in Virgina; married Walter Shropshire.
ix. Benjamin Willis, born 1740 in Virgina; died July 16, 1810 in Virgina.
x. **Margaret Willis, born February 25, 1741/42 in Virginia; died 1810 in Boone Co., KY; married Capt. Edmund Terrill.**
96 xi. William Willis, born February 22, 1742/43 in Locust Grove, Culpeper, Virginia; died May 21, 1833 in Bullittsburg Baptist Cemetary, Boone County, Kentucky; married Elizabeth Garnett November 25, 1760.
xii. Lewis Willis, born 1760 in Orange Co., VA; died 1817 in Wilkes Co., GA; married Edna Tillman Abt. 1786.

The "Baker" "Howe" "Henderson" Family Home Page

07/02

Audrey Baker Willburn /19526 Anna Rd /Anderson, CA 96007/ United States
530-244-3994 / corajanee@juno.com

Francis Willis, born Abt. 1586 in Oxford, Ware Parish, England.

More About Francis Willis: Fact 1: Submitted by John Duffus Weiss (LDS library)

Child of Francis Willis is:
800 i. Francis Willis, born Abt. 1612 in Oxford, Ware Parish, England.

Francis Willis, born Abt. 1612 in Oxford, Ware Parish, England. He was the son of **Francis Willis**.

Child of Francis Willis is:
400 i. Henry Willis, born Abt. 1638 in Oxford, Ware Parish, England; died 1689.

Henry Willis, born Abt. 1638 in Oxford, Ware Parish, England; died 1689. He was the son of **800. Francis Willis**.

Child of Henry Willis is:
200 i. Francis Willis , II Capt., born Abt. 1664 in Oxford, Ware Parish, England; married Unknown Lewis.

Francis Willis , II Capt., born Abt. 1664 in Oxford, Ware Parish, England. He was the son of **Henry Willis**. He married **Unknown Lewis**.

More About Francis Willis , II Capt.: Fact 1: one of twins

Child of Francis Willis and Unknown Lewis is:
100 i. Francis Willis.

Francis Willis. He was the son of **200. Francis Willis , II Capt.** and **201. Unknown Lewis**.

Child of Francis Willis is:
50 i. Henry Willis, born 1696; died September 14, 1740; married Ann Alexander-Smith November 02, 1714.

Henry Willis, born 1696; died September 14, 1740. He was the son of **Francis Willis**. He married **Ann Alexander-Smith** November 02, 1714. **Ann Alexander-Smith,** born Abt. 1692.

Child of Henry Willis and Ann Alexander-Smith is:
25 i. Mary Willis, born August 05, 1716 in White Hall, Albemarle , VA; died December 04, 1766 in Farquier Co., VA; married Hancock Lee January 23, 1733 in Fredericksburg, VA.

Posted by ***Kris Hutchinson*** *<McNet@McKinleyvile.Net> on* ***Sat, 13 Jan 2001***

I believe this to be the transcription of the Willis Bible referred to in TA Lawes "Statement in Regard to Relationship of the Brazelton Family with George Washington, President of the United States" dated April 7, 1925.

Col. Henry Willis b. abt 1691/2 d. 14 Sept 1740 (son of Francis of Henry)

m. (1) 2 Nov 1714
Ann (Alexander) Smith (widow of John Smith by whom she had a son John Smith born 11 Dec 1712)

Mary b. 5 Aug 1716 d. 4 Dec 1766 m. 23 Jan 1733 Hancock Lee
Frances b. 12 Oct 1718
David b. 17 Dec 1720
Henry Jr. b. 22 Sept 1722 m. 30 Apl. 1742 Eliz. Gregory
John b. 17 Aug 1724 d. Mch 1750 m. Eliz. Madison
Robert b. 12 Mch 1725

07/02

m. 2) 30 Oct 1726
Mildred (Howell) Brown (widow of John Brown) d. Nov 1732

Eliz. b. 12 Jan 1729 m. Howell Lewis
John b. 16 Jul 1728 m. Nanny (Spotswood?)
Ann b. 14 Sept 1731

m. 3) 5 Jan 1733
Mildred (Washington) Gregory (widow of Roger Gregory) b. 1696 d. 5 Sept 1747

Isabel b. 10 June 1733 m. Clayton
Lewis b. 11 Nov 1734

4TH/COUSIN, 6 times removed of
Frederick JOHN Lager,
no direct relationship to George Washington

---new page---
Mildred Willis, late Mildred Gregory, now the wife of Henry Willis of Spotsylvania County Gent.. By indenture 5 Jan 1733. Between sd Hy Willis of first part, sd Mildred of 2nd part and John Washington of Gloucester County of 3rd part. Reciting a marriage was to be speedily solemnized between sd Henry & sd Mildred etc..sd Mildred in persuance of authority reserved by sd Indenture etc: my son Lewis Willis, etc sd Henry Willis my husband etc my three daughters, Frances wife of Francis Thorton Jr: Mildred & Elizabeth: wit Augustine Washington, John Taliafero.
Dated 15 Dec 1739 recorded 6 May 1740 (see Spotsylvania County records by Corzier page 150)

---new page---
In the Willis Bible the date of marriage of Col. Henry Willis to Mildred Washington is given as 5 Jan 1733 but it must be remembered that in those days the year began March 25th and all dates previous to that time were counted as of the previous year. - see Wm & Mary Quarterly Vol. 11 page 39 notes on the Lewis family.

---new page---
In Spotsylvania 4 Jun 1741, John Grymes of Middlesex and Francis Willis of Gloucester are named as executors of Will of Col. Henry Willis deceased, which was dated 7 July 1740. The will not being found at Spotsylvania Courthouse, was doubtless recorded in the general court. Henry Willis, Jr. was executor of Mrs. Mildred Willis whose inventory shows a personal estate of 2,044 pounds, 5 shillings 3-1/2 pence and 49 negroes.

Terrill/Terrell Descendants from Early VA Immigrants

07/02

John Terrill Wayland Jr. <johnway@abts.net>

Descendant Register, Generation No. 1

1. **John WILLIS** was born ABT 1645 in Richmond,,Virginia, and died AFT 7 JUN 1715 in Richmond,,Virginia. He married **Mary**. She was born ABT 1648, and died BEF JUL 1693 in Richmond,,Virginia. He married **Matilda** 11 DEC 1691. She was born ABT 1675, and died BEF 1715.

Child of John WILLIS and Mary is:

+ 2 i. William WILLIS was born ABT 1670 in Richmond,,Virginia, and died BEF 1717 in Richmond,,Virginia.

Notes for JOHN WILLIS: Owned land in Hanover Parish, King George County, VA, which he received in 1669. Land also described as being in Northern Neck, Tidewater, Richmond County VA.

19851

Married twice. Some say first wife was a Thornton. Second wife said to be widow Matilda Thacker. Children are said to be of the the first wife. Matilda said to have have had daughter by first husband that married Charles Willis of Richmond County, VA

September 5, 1705, Francis Thornton purchase 1000 acres of the patent of John Washington next to the land of John Willis.

Descendant Register, Generation No. 2

2. **William WILLIS** (John WILLIS^{1}) was born ABT 1670 in Richmond,,Virginia, and died BEF 1717 in Richmond,,Virginia. He married **Sarah** ABT 1708. She was born ABT 1675 in Middlesex,,Virginia, and died AFT 18 JUN 1760.

Child of William WILLIS and Sarah is:

+ 3 i. John WILLIS was born ABT 1710, and died ABT 1762 in ,Orange Co.,Virginia.

Notes: Sarah 'Much married' ?

Possibly the daughter of Joshua Hudson and Elizabeth Rush. Reported in LDS search site as Sarah Hudson born 1689, Hanover Parrish, King George Co. VA. or Recieved from Mitch3505@aol.com 9/25/00 Since E-Ming you I have discovered that Sara married Willis, Wood, Hudson and Turberville. Thus Hudson was simply another married name. Probably her maiden name was Sarah Hawksford. She married Rush Hudson c 1722. (Note: Rush Hudson, per LDS site, is son of Joshua Hudson and Elizabeth Rush.)

07/02

Descendant Register, Generation No. 3

3. **John WILLIS** (William WILLIS^{2}, John WILLIS^{1}) was born ABT 1710, and died ABT 1762 in ,Orange Co.,Virginia. He married **Elizabeth PLUNKETT**, daughter of John PLUNKETT and Frances FRANK. She was born ABT 1715, and died 3 MAR 1798 in ,Madison Co.,Virginia.

Children of John WILLIS and Elizabeth PLUNKETT are:

4 i. Benjamin WILLIS was born ABT 1738 in ,Orange Co.,Virginia, and died in ,Orange Co.,Virginia.

5 ii. Joshua WILLIS was born ABT 1739. He married Sarah THOMAS 27 APR 1772 in ,Orange Co.,Virginia. She was born ABT 1750.

+ 6 iii. Margaret WILLIS was born 25 FEB 1741, and died 1812 in ,,Kentucky.

+ 7 iv. William P. WILLIS was born 22 FEB 1743 in ,Orange Co.,Virginia, and died 21 MAY 1833 in ,Boone Co.,Kentucky.

Descendant Register, Generation No. 4

6. **Margaret WILLIS** (John WILLIS^{3}, William WILLIS^{2}, John WILLIS^{1}) was born 25 FEB 1741, and died 1812 in ,,Kentucky. She married **Edmund TERRILL** 26 NOV 1760, son of Robert TERRILL and Mary FOSTER. He was born 21 MAR 1740 in ,Orange Co.,Virginia, and died 1 JUN 1784 in ,Culpeper Co.,Virginia.

Children of Margaret WILLIS and Edmund TERRILL are:

+ 8 i. Elizabeth Plunkett TERRILL was born 4 APR 1762 in ,,Virginia, and died 18 FEB 1847 in ,Dearborn Co.,Indiana.

+ 9 ii. Mary Foster TERRILL was born 12 JUN 1766.

+ 10 iii. John TERRILL was born 13 AUG 1768, and died 11 OCT 1850 in ,Howard Co.,Missouri.

+ 11 iv. Edmund TERRILL was born 9 FEB 1770, and died ABT 1807.

✓12 v. Sarah TERRILL was born 4 JAN 1772 in ,,Virginia. She married Augustine CORNELIUS 10 MAR 1790 in ,Orange Co.,Virginia. He was born ABT 1768.

+ 13 vi. Jane TERRILL was born 4 APR 1774 in ,,Virginia.

+ 14 vii. Robert TERRILL was born 3 APR 1777 in ,,Virginia, and died 25 SEP 1827 in ,Boone Co.,Kentucky.

+ 15 viii. James TERRILL was born 22 JAN 1779 in ,,Virginia, and died 1834 in Boonville,,Missouri.

16 ix. Nancy M. TERRILL was born 22 JUN 1781, and died 1826. She married Thomas HENDERSON 28 APR 1803. He was born ABT 1780.

+ 17 x. Frances Washington "Fanny" TERRILL was born 6 AUG 1783, and died AUG 1811.

18 xi. Lucretia Lacy "Lucy" TERRILL was born 6 AUG 1783 in ,,Virginia, and died 5 APR 1836 in ,Boone Co.,Kentucky. She married Rowland "Robin" BOTTS 21 FEB 1807 in ,Greenup Co.,Kentucky. He was born 7 SEP 1785, and died 28 APR 1862 in ,Boone Co.,Kentucky.

+ 19 xii. Nancy Ann TERRILL was born 8 MAR 1787 in ,,Kentucky, and died 8 SEP 1842.

07/02

7. **William P. WILLIS** (John WILLIS^3, William WILLIS^2, John WILLIS^1) was born 22 FEB 1743 in ,Orange Co.,Virginia, and died 21 MAY 1833 in ,Boone Co.,Kentucky. He married **Elizabeth GARNETT**. She was born ABT 1750.

Children of William P. WILLIS and Elizabeth GARNETT are:

+ 20 i. Isaac WILLIS was born ABT 1775 in ,Orange Co.,Virginia.
+ 21 ii. John WILLIS was born ABT 1760.

Reference chart for Willis families reviewed in this manuscript

(Direct descendants given in boldface.)

John Willis Sr.
d. 1715 Richmond Co.

2488.0
descendants

(1) John Willis Jr. d. 1728 King George Co. (Chapter V)
m. Mary Coghill who m. 2nd John Jennings;
d. 1748 King George Co.
No surviving issue

(2) **William Willis** d. 1716 Richmond Co. (Chapters VI and IX)*
m. Sarah (—) who m. 2nd Henry Wood, 3rd Rush Hudson,
4th Edward Turberville;
d. 1760–1761 Orange Co.
Sons **John Willis** and William Willis
Daughter Sarah Willis (see note)

(3) Charles Willis d. by 1725 King George Co. (Chapter VII)
m. Matilda (Thacker?)
Known son John Willis

(4) Mary Willis d. by 1742 (Chapter VIII)
m. Thomas James
Known sons David James and William James

(5) Susannah Willis d. after 1715; no further record

Others (relationship to the family of John Willis Sr. unknown)

James Willis d. 1655 Northumberland County
m. Rachell (Chapter XI)

John Willis b. *circa* 1617, d. 1682 Westmoreland County
(Chapter X)

William Willis d. 1713–1714 Westmoreland County
m. Bridgett (Robinson?) who d. 1717 Westmoreland County
(Chapter X)

William Willis d. 1720 Westmoreland County
m. Mary (—) Offile, the widow of William Offile
(Chapter X)

Col. Francis Willis d. 1689–1691 England
m. Jane (—)
(Chapter XII)

Col. Henry Willis d. 1740 Spotsylvania County
m. three times
(Chapter XIII)

*See page 222 for the descendants of William Willis (d. 1716) and Sarah (—?—).

Introduction

Traditionally, there have been important similarities and differences between a genealogist and a family historian. While both searched records and gathered information, the primary goal of the genealogist was to prove a person's lineage or descendants. The goal of the historian was to tell the story of a particular family in order to preserve that family's history. In recent times, however, the differences have narrowed, and the final product has become more than a lineage chart on the one hand or an anthology of personal recollections on the other hand. The rewards of sharing the strengths of each approach have resulted in personal, yet credible, accounts which go beyond dates to portray the everyday lives of people.

The resources which genealogists and family historians use include both public and private information. Public records range from court records and censuses to land records, estate files, vital statistics, cemetery records, and other documents which are generally available for public examination. Private records include family bibles, diaries, letters, personal interviews, family stories passed on from one generation to the next, and pictures. Distinctions between the two types of records vary and are not as important as the validity of the record itself. Either type may provide new insights about the family which the researcher or historian is attempting to trace or to describe.

This is neither a novel nor a compilation of family group sheets for the descendants of John Willis Sr. My original goal was to create a factual, historical account of his life and his known family based on extant documents, and I hope that element has been preserved.

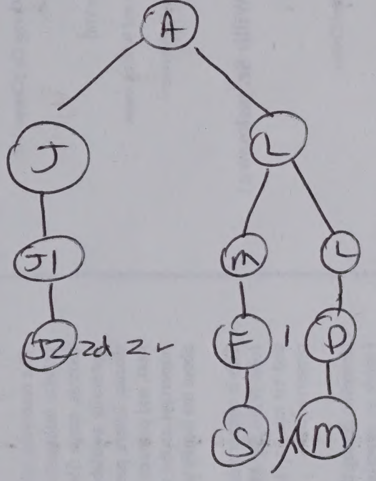
However, during the twelve years in which I have been researching the Willis family, I made an important discovery. In order for the records to become living documents which tell a story about real people, I had to learn how to interact with the facts, because without that interaction the records were merely a collection of impersonal names and numbers. Novelist Wallace Stegner defines this process eloquently by saying that it is only with the reader's participation that history becomes what he calls "a usable human memory." He describes this phenomenon as follows:

> *Like any other part of the human tradition, history is an artifact. It does not exist until it is remembered and written down; and it is not truly remembered or written down until it has been vividly imagined. We become our past, and it becomes part of us, by our reliving of our beginnings.*[1]

So, for me, what began as a search to find one family evolved into a quest to understand more about my ancestors as part of a community which no longer exists except in the records and the past. Questions began to spring from a sentence or paragraph or name in a document, taking me beyond the bare facts and luring me in

---

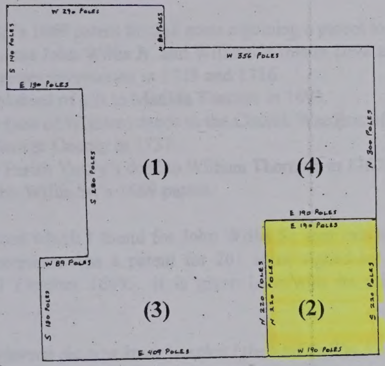
[1] Wallace Stegner, foreward to *The Big Sky* by A. B. Guthrie Jr. (New York: Bantam Books, 1976).


A
J
L
J1
m
L
J2
2d 2r
F
1
P
S
1
m

Willis-Rush

Plat of John Washington's 1,700-acre patent and John Willis Sr.'s 261-acre adjoining patent.

John Washington's 1,700-acre patent **(1)** dated 1 June 1664 which included 300 acres **(3)** which Washington assigned to William Freake in 1674. Freake willed this 300 acres to his wife Martha Freake. Martha married Robert Vincent, and they sold the tract to Thomas Tippett and John Hauxford. In 1675 John Washington willed the remainder of this patent (plus another patent of 1,200 acres not shown here) to his daughter Ann Washington, later the wife of Maj. Francis Wright. In 1705 Francis Wright and John Wright, husband and son of Ann Washington Wright, sold 1,000 acres of this tract to Francis Thornton Sr. In 1716 Thornton bought an additional 171.5 acres **(4)** directly north of John Willis's patent; the deed said that it was partly in Westmoreland County and partly in Richmond County (*i.e.*, on the ridge which was the boundary between the two counties). In 1726 Thornton willed the lower half of his 1,000 acres on Crowes Swamp to his son Rowland and the upper half plus the 171.5 acres to George Riding, his stepson. Rowland Thornton willed his interest to his son Francis (d. 1766–67). It then descended to his son Francis (d. 1780), then to his nephew Francis, and finally to this nephew Francis's daughters, Mary (Taylor), Sarah (Woodford), and Elizabeth (Chevis), who sold it to Nathaniel H. Hooe in 1818.



John Willis Sr.'s 261-acre patent **(2)** dated 21 October 1669. John deeded 100 acres of his patent to his son John Jr. in 1694 and the remaining 161 acres to his son William in 1701. In 1709 John Hauxford and Thomas Tippett exchanged land (acreage not given, but part of the 300 acres which Freake had purchased from Washington); William Willis sold 12 acres of his father's patent to Hauxford; and Hauxford sold 12 acres of Washington's patent to John Willis, Jr. (although it was called an "exchange" in John Willis Jr.'s will in 1728). John Willis Sr. died testate in 1715. William Willis died intestate in 1716. John Willis Jr. *d.s.p.* testate in 1728, and his interest in the patent reverted to his nephew John, the eldest son of William. In 1737 John Willis (son of William and grandson of John Sr.) sold the patent to the Church Wardens of Hanover Parish to be used as the church glebe. In 1767 the Church Wardens sold the tract to William Thornton.

Chapter I

John Willis Sr.

The first reunion of what would become the Willis–Gordon–Garnett and Allied Families Association was held on 11 August 1935 at "Locust Grove," the Willis family home on the north side of the Rapidan River in Culpeper County.[1] The original section of "Locust Grove" was built in the 1730s and is probably the oldest existing home in Culpeper County.[2] The Association was founded by the descendants of Capt. Isaac Willis of Culpeper County and his wife, Ann Garnett. Prior to World War II the Association met every year. Since 1950 it has met every two years in August, usually in Culpeper, Orange, or Spotsylvania County.

In 1962 the Association began publishing a *Journal* which recorded family stories, tradition, and research. Probably the most meticulous and prolific researcher who contributed to the *Journal* was the late George B. Loeffler.[3]

Capt. Isaac Willis was the great-great-grandson of John Willis Sr. (who died testate in what was then Richmond County, Virginia, in 1715), the great-grandson of William Willis (who died intestate in 1716 in Richmond County), the grandson of John Willis (who died testate in 1761–1762 in Orange County), and the son of William Willis Sr. and his wife, Elizabeth Garnett (who died in 1833 and 1835 respectively in Boone County, Kentucky). As later generations have been extensively reviewed in the *Journal* and elsewhere, this account will focus upon John Willis Sr. who died in 1715 in that part of Richmond County which became King George County.

During his research, Mr. Loeffler did not find any documents which identified the parents of John Willis Sr. and consequently concluded that he was the earliest known ancestor.[4] The recovery of King George County Will Book A-1 and other documents which are noted at the end of this chapter, however, provide new areas of consideration, especially as they relate to John Willis Sr.'s neighbors and known maternal lines, because Mr. Loeffler did not extend his research to those particular areas. This manuscript will take a more global view toward analyzing the records from a "community" viewpoint and with greater emphasis on the extended family.

The family of John Willis Sr. of Old Rappahannock, Richmond, and King George counties in Virginia left so many records between 1669 and 1737 that finding a way

---

[1] Willis–Gordon–Garnett and Allied Families Association *Journal*, vol. 1, no. 1, August 1962–August 1964 (pub. by the family association), hereafter referred to as *Journal*.

[2] Mary Stevens Jones, *An 18th Century Perspective: Culpeper County, VA* (Culpeper, VA: Culpeper Historical Society, 1976), p.114. Also see United States Department of the Interior, National Park Service, National Register of Historic Places File #23–49.

[3] *Journal*, vol. 1, no. 6 (1974); vol. 1, no. 9 (1980); vol. 1, no. 10 (1982); vol. 1, no. 12 (1986).

[4] *Journal*, vol. 1, no. 10, p. 10.

John Wells Sr.

T[illegible] of what [illegible] the "Wells Chapter" [illegible] in Culpeper, Orange, or Spotsylvania County.

In 1982 the association began publishing a journal which contained family stories, [illegible], and research. [illegible] was the late [illegible].

Major John Wells was the great-great-grandson of John Wells Sr. [illegible] in that part of Richmond County which became King George County.

[illegible] Mr. Loeffler did not find any documents which mentioned the parents of John Wells Sr. [illegible] "connected" [illegible] and with [illegible] to the [illegible] family.

The family of John Wells Sr. of Old Rappahannock, Richmond, and King George counties in Virginia left so many records between 1669 and 1727 that finding a very

---

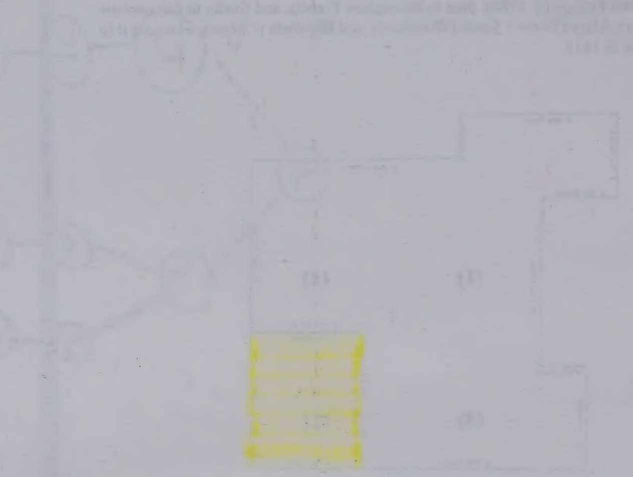
[1] [illegible] vol. 1, no. 1, August 1982–August 1984 [illegible]

[2] [illegible]

[3] [illegible] vol. 1, [illegible]

[4] [illegible] vol. 1, no. [illegible], p. [illegible]

[illegible] Hanover [illegible] 1818.



[illegible] William Wells [illegible] Colonial [illegible] to summarize them in a comprehensive, understandable manner was a challenge. After experimenting with various methods, I decided to group the records chronologically within a topical format.

The first chapter of this manuscript will focus upon the documents which directly prove the relationship between John Willis Sr. and his grandson John Willis who died in 1761–1762 in Orange County, Virginia, and whose descendants founded the Willis–Gordon–Garnett and Allied Families Association. Because those records are so important, many will be given in their entirety.

Additional land patents and supporting data, including efforts to locate John's land in present King George County, will be discussed in succeeding chapters, followed by sketches of his known neighbors and information on his children. Later chapters explore other Willis families whose possible connections to John Willis Sr. are still undetermined.

The documents which are given in this chapter were transcribed from microfilmed copies of the originals and include the following:

1. John Willis Sr.'s 1669 patent for 261 acres adjoining a patent to John Washington.
2. His deeds to sons John Willis Jr. and William Willis in 1694 and 1701.
3. His will and estate inventories in 1715 and 1716.
4. His prenuptial deed of gift to Matilda Thacker in 1693.
5. John Willis's (son of William) deeds to the Church Wardens of Hanover Parish in King George County in 1737.
6. The Hanover Parish Vestry's deed to William Thornton in 1767 for the tract which was John Willis Sr.'s 1669 patent.

The earliest record which I found for John Willis Sr. that can be traced directly to subsequent generations was a patent for 261 acres signed by Governor William Berkeley on 21 October 1669. It is given here with its original spelling and punctuation.[5]

> *To all &c whereas &c now know yee that I the said Sr Wm Berkeley knt Govr &c Give grant unto Mr. Jno Willis two hundred sixty one acres of Land being in Westmoreland County upon the falling branches of Appomatox Creeke in the forrest betweene potomack and Rappa Rivers beginning at a red oake being a corner tree of Lt Coll John Washingtons extending into the maine woods S: 220 po: to a red oake from thence W: 190 po to the Lyne of the land yt the said Mr Washington from thence N: along the said Mr Washingtons lyne 220: po: to a marked oake finally E: 190 po along another lyne of the sd quantity The said land being due p(er) transp six p(er)sons and held &c to be held&c p(rovided) and due this 21st day of October 1669.*
>
> *John Temple Tho Parrott ffran King*
> *Simon Bird Jane Davys Oliver Thomas*

---

[5] Virginia Land Patents 6:285 from microfilm.

An abstract of this patent is also found in Nugent's *Cavaliers and Pioneers*.[6]

> *Mr. John Willis, 261 acs. W'moreland Co., upon brs. of Appomattox Cr., bet. Potomack & Rappa. Rivs., adj. Lt. Col. John Washington; 21 October 1669, p. 283. Trans. of 6 pers: Jno. Temple, Simon Bird, Tho. Parrott, Jane Davys, Fra. King, Oliver Thomas*

John deeded 100 acres of this patent plus his interest in another tract to his eldest son, John Willis Jr., on 1 December 1694.[7]

> *To all Christian people to whom this present writing shall come I John Willis do send greeting to our Lord God Everlasting know he that I the said John Willis Senr. of the County of Richmond in St. Mary's Parish in Virginia Planter for divers good causes and considerations me hereunto moving especially for the natural love and affection I bear unto my loving son John Willis Junr. of the County & Parish aforesaid do give and grant and make over unto the said John Willis Junr. all the whole parcel or messuage of land belonging to and now in my possession that was taken up between myself and John Persons (i.e., Parsons) Senr. late of this County deceased and (by) patent will appear bearing date the 27th day of February 1690/1 under the hand of Philip Ludwell Deputy to the Proprietors in England and likewise one hundred acres of land more to be laid out next and adjoining to the land abovementioned being part of a patent of land containing two hundred sixty and one acres granted to the said Willis Senr. (by) Sr. Wm. Berkley as (by) a patent will appear bearing date the 21st day of October 1669 and abovesaid land I the said John Willis Senr. do give grant make over () off and confirm unto the said John Willis Junr. with all appurtenances fences houses orchards gardens woods and underwoods timber trees with all mines minerals whatsoever from (ane) my heirs and assigns or any claiming by or under me unto the said John Willis Junr. and his heirs lawfully begotten of his body And if in case that the said John Willis Junr. should die without issue lawfully begotten of his body that then the said parcells of land to return to me and my Heirs and Assigns But if in case the said John Willis Junr. should marry and die without issue that then the said John Willis Wife to have occupy and enjoy the said parcells of land during her natural life and no longer but to return as aforesaid But if in case when the hundred acres of land be laid out which is last given (by) this Instrument of writing that (said) House and Land should fall within the said John Willis line as it is supposed it will that the said Willis Senr. is to have occupy and enjoy the said old plantation as far as the branch that runs between that and the plantation called the Indian Field and the said John Willis Junr. doth promise and agree if he should have occasion to make*

---

[6] Nell Marion Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers, Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents and Grants*, vol. II :72 (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co, Richmond: VA State Library, 1977).

[7] Richmond County Deed Book 2:81–83 from microfilm. Abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Deed Abstracts of Richmond County, Virginia 1692–1695*, pp. 86–87.

any fencing upon the north east side of the main road which comes through the Indian Field to make a (land) for free passage for the said John Willis Senr's stock to the plantation where the said John Willis Senr. did formerly live In Witness my Hand and Seal this 1st day of 10ber [Dec.] 1694.

Signed: John (mark) Willis

Signed sealed & delivered in presence of
Nathl [Nathaniel] Pope
Wm (mark "W") Willis

Know all men by these presents that I Matilda Willis true and lawfull wife of John Willis Senr. do assign over all my Right of my Thirds and Dower of the abovementioned land unto John Willis Junr. as abovesaid Witness my hand (and) seal this 1st day of December 1694.

Signed: Matilda (mark "M") Willis

Signed sealed & delivered in presence of
Nathll [Nathaniel] Pope
Willm. [William] Willis
Rec. in Cur. Ct. Richmond 5 Dei 10ber Ano 1694 and record(ed) 14 (Dei)...Wm. Colston, C; Cur

Know all men by these presents we John Willis & Matilda Willis do authorize & appoint Nathanl Pope our Attorney to acknowledge in Court a parcell of Land unto John Willis Junr. as (per) Instrument of Writing will appear bearing date with these presents Witness our hands this 1st day of 10ber 1694.

Signed: John Willis (his mark)
Matilda Willis (her mark)

Teste Wm. Willis (his mark)
John Willis Junr. (his mark)
Record Teste William Colston Cl Cur

On 26 April 1701 John Willis Sr. deeded the remaining 161 acres of the above 261 acre patent to his son William.[8]

To all Christian people to whom this presents writing shall come I John Willis of St. Mary's Parish in Richmond County in Virginia Planter send Greeting now know ye that I the said John Willis for divers good causes and considerations me hereunto moving but more espetially for the naturall love & affection I beare unto my loving son William Willis of the same place Planter do hereby give & grant unto my said son and his heirs legally begotten or to be begotten of his body for ever all the remaining part of the within patent of land except one hundred acres formerly given to my ["eldest" inserted] son John as by record of Richmond County will appeare and if the said Wm. Willis should marry & die without (issue) then the said land to remaine to my son John Willis & his heirs forever after the death of her the said Wm. Willis should intermarry with, who shall enjoy the same during her life, the said John Willis only reserving to himself the liberty of timber of the said land during his life. Witness my hand & seal this 26th of April 1701.

Signed: John Willis (his mark)

Sealed & delivered in presence of
Xpher [Christopher] Butler
Nathll [Nathaniel] Pope
Recognitr. In Cur. Court Richmond 7:d die Maii Ano Dom 1701. Et recordr 28th die. Wm. Colston, Cl Cur

I the subscriber do by these presents authorize & appoint & depute my friend Nathanll Pope of Richmond County my Attorney to acknowledge the above deed of land to my son Wm Willis & for so doing this shall be his warrant 26th of April 1701.

Signed: John Willis (his mark)

Teste James Compll [Campbell]
Xpher [Christopher] Butler
Recordatr: in Cur: Court Richmond 28:d die Maii Ano Dom 1701. Wm. Colston, Cl Cur

While John's will in 1715 does not mention the 261 acre tract or the deeds to his sons, it provides important supporting proofs. His will, as copied from microfilm, is given with the original spelling and punctuation retained.

In the name of God, Amen the seventh day of June 1715 I John Willis Senr. of the County of Richmond & Parish of Hanover in Virginia being in health of body and of good and perfect sence and memory thanks be to God Do make this my last Will & Testament in manner & forme following that is to say first I bequeath my soul and spirit into the hands of the Almighty God my heavenly Father by whom of his Mercy and only Grace I intrust to be saved and redeemed into Eternal Rest through the death of my Savior and Redeemer Jesus Christ in whose presious Blood I sett the whole and only hope of my Salvation in hope of a joyful Resurrection; my Body I commit to the Earth to bee Buried with such Charge as Itt shall please my Exekutors hereinafter named.

I give and bequeath to my son in law Thomas James and Mary James his now wife all that plantation and parcell of land whereon they the said Thomas and Mary now liveth for and during his and her natural lives and after his decease and the death of the surviver and longest liver of them the said land & premises to belong wholly to David James son of the said Thomas James to him & his heirs evermore, which land joyns upon land of Mr. John Wormley & upon the land of Isaac Arnold and running from the land of the said Isaac easterly with the fence of the said Thomas James the fence being the bounds on that side of the said land and from the said fence easterly as aforesaid not touching any part of my cleared ground to a line of marked

---

[8] Richmond County Deed Book 3:135 from microfilm.

trees being the bounds of the said land hereby given unto the said Thomas James aforesaid running to the line of John Wormley aforesaid thence along the said Wormley's line to the land of Isaac Arnold aforesaid thence with the said Arnolds line to the place where it began; I doe also give unto Thomas James aforesaid one young cow called Browney with all her fewter increase.

I doe give and bequeath unto Mary Cullins which now Liveth with mee all that Plantation or parcel of land whereon William Pullin now liveth together also with some part of my cleared ground according to the trew bounds and distances which I have latly given (to make round) the said Mary Cullins her land hereby given which said land joyns upon the land of John Combes and also being some part of my Plantation as aforesaid the said land I doe give to the said Mary Cullins and her heirs lawfully begotton of her body for evermore; but if in case Ye said Mary should dye without ishew lawfully begotten as aforesaid that then and in such case the said land wholly to return to my Son Charles Willis and his heirs for Evermore. I do also give unto Mary Cullins aforesaid one fether bedd and one rugg which is now in my house and one pare of new blankitts and one small iron pott one bell mettle spice morter and pestle and one dozen of pewter spoons which are new and one new pewter basson and Bright Bay Mare with a Starr in the forehead and spring taile and also one ewe and lambe and one pide heffer about two years ould with all and every of their fewter increase to her and her heirs for Evermore butt if in case the said Mary should dye without ishew then all and whatsoever I have hereby given to the said Mary of personall estate to returne and be devided amongst all and every one of my children Sons and Daughters. And I doe also Give unto the said Mary Cullins one oaken chest and one trunk which chest and trunk are to return as aforesaid if in case Mary should dye without ishew as aforesaid.

I doe give and bequeath unto my Son Charles Willis the Plantation and Land I now live on and also that Plantation whereon the said Charles now Liveth together with all the land contained and held by Pattent or Grant for this tract and two Plantations hereby given to the said Charles excepting that part which I have hereby given to Thomas James and Mary Cullins aforesaid My will is that the whole remaining part of this tract or divident with the two Plantations aforesaid doe belong wholley to my Son Charles & Mattildoe his now wife for and dewring his and her naturall lives and from and after the death of the said Charles & Mattildoe the said land and premises to belong wholley to John Willis Son of the said Charles to him and his heirs for Evermore. My will is that my Son Charles doe not sell or imbezell no timber from all the said land but to make use of what hee hath needfel ocation of making no waste.

It being the Will of my Late wife Mattildoe Willis that my Son Charles Willis aforesaid and Mattildoe his wife & their heirs should have of my estate the fether bedd which I now lye on and furniture curtains and Vallins rugg and Blankitts and Boulster and Pillows theirto belonging and four young cows

and a young mare, my Will is that my wife's desier bee fullfilled and that for the said Charles and Mattildoe the said Bedd and Cows and Mare doe wholley belong to them and their heirs for Evermore together with the increase of said cows.

And for the remaining part of my cattle and also my whole stock of hoggs sheep excepting one ewe and lambe hearby given to Mary Cullins I doe give to my Son Charles and his heirs for Evermore I doe also give to my Son Charles one small iron pott and my least or smallest brass kettle and all the insewing cropp of Indian Corne and the insewing crop of tobacco I doe give to my Son Charles and my Son William to be equally devided between them the said Charles and William paying out of the said cropp to my Daughter Sewsannah five hundred pounds of tobacco, and paying also out of the said cropp to Mary Gardener five hundred pounds of tobacco.

I doe give to my Son Charles three thousand Nayles or thereabouts being all the Nayles that I have in my house and also all my powder and Stroll which is in my house My Will is that for that part of my Plantations which I have hearby given to Mary Cullins my son Charles Willis aforesaid have Liberty of Pasture Ground therein; I doe give unto Mary Cullins aforesaid all the Rents of the Plantation which William Pullin now liveth on being five hundred pounds of tobacco to bee paid dewly and yearly dewring the term of his lease which is nine years from ye date hearof and one years rent which is not yett paid but remains due being five hundred pounds of tobacco which tenn years rent I doe give to Mary Cullins aforesaid and her heirs for Evermore butt in case she should Dye without ishew the rents or tobacco to return to all my children and to bee equally devided amongst them all Sons and Daughters.

My will is that Isaac Arnold and William Willis as guardians of the said Mary Cullins doe look after and are hearby impowered to look after and see that William Pullin aforesaid his heirs & () doe take into his costede and his or their care all the tobacco stock goods and moveables whatsoever hearby given unto Mary Cullins and that hee or they doe trewly pay and deliver all such tobacco and goods and stock the vallew of such goods and stock in tobacco unto the said Mary Cullins when she shall arrive at the age of sixteen or att the first day of marriage if married before sixteen and further if in case the said William Pullin his heirs & () shall neglect or delay the payment of such tobacco stock and goods when the same shall become dew that the same bee taken out of his hands by the Guardians, and they to see that shee the said Mary hath the same trewly and honestly paid her.

My Will is that what Goods and Moveables soe ever and all other things that apertains to my Estate and is not yett disposed of by this my Last Will and Testament goods pewter brass and iron and all other things theirto belonging bee equally divided amongst all and Everyone of my children Sons and Daughters each to have an equall part thereof.

I doe make and appoint my Loving Son John Willis and Isaac Arnold my Exekutors of this my Last Will and Testament and in confirmation whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and fixt my Seale the day month and year first above wrighten.

Signed: John (mark) Willis

Signed sealed and delivered in the presence of us:
Tho. Parker
Augustine (mark) Blake
Elliner (mark) Welsh

Proved in Richmond County the sixth day of July 1715 by the oaths of Thomas Parker, Augustine Blake and Elliner Welsh, witnesses thereto, and admitted to record. Teste: M: Beckwith, Clerk (of) Court

An appraisal of John Willis's estate was recorded in court on 7 September 1715.[9] The microfilm is in poor condition, but data which can be read is as follows:

Whereas in obedience to an Order of Richmond County Court bearing date the sixth day of July 1715 we(e) Francis Slaughter and Richard Tutt and John Combs being () the said Order to Appraise the estate of John Willis, Sr., deceased did on the 15th day of July 1715 meet at the house of said John Willis, deceased, and (appraised) all and every part of his estate brought by the executors to our view.

The lengthy inventory includes such items as livestock, furniture, household utensils (including pewterware), Indian corn, tobacco, two pairs of spectacles, a parcel of old books, looking glass, pictures, a Vallins rug, spinning wheel, grindstone, two bushels of salt, several ells of cloth (including serge, sheeting, linen, cambridge, dimity, and flannel), scissors, nine dozen pipes, and many items relating to iron, brass, and pewter. The unusually large quantity of fabrics and metalware suggests that John may have been involved in merchandising in a limited way, although he was never identified as a merchant in the records. The appraisers listed specific items which were inventoried and given to Charles Willis, Mary Cullins, and Thomas James according to specific provisions in John's will.

To Charles Willis as a legatee: 1 old cow, 2 yearlings and 2 young calves, 1 young steer and 2 heifers, 4 sheep, 16 hogs, 12 small pigs, and 1 young cow to Thomas James.

To Mary Cullins as a legatee: 1 ewe and 1 lamb, 1 old chest, 1 iron pot and a dozen pewter spoons, 1 spice mortar and pestle and 1 pewter basin, 1 rug and 1 pair blankets, 1 feather bed and 1 trunk, 1 heifer, and 1 Bright Bay mare with a star in her forehead.

An additional, short inventory in the amount of 33 pounds 9 shillings 9 pence was

---

[9] Richmond County Will Book 3:219–222 from microfilm.

presented in Court by the same men on 27 April 1716 and recorded on 2 May 1716.[10] While much of it is unreadable because of the deterioration of the record, it appears to include tobacco and a bull. Neither inventory was reported in previous research, and no estate settlement has been found.

According to George B. Loeffler and George H. S. King, John's last wife was Matilda Thacker widow of Henry Thacker who died testate in Richmond County by 2 August 1693 when his will was presented in court by Matilda Thacker, his executor, and proved by Joshua Davis who was undoubtedly one of the witnesses.[11] Richmond County Will Book 1 is missing, but the recording of Henry Thacker's will is proved in Order Book 1.[12] The relationship, if any, between Henry Thacker and the Thackers of Gloucester, Middlesex, and Lancaster counties has not been established as yet. However, in 1671 Henry was living in Abbington Parish, Gloucester County, and owned land on the south side of the Rappahannock River. By 1686 Henry and Matilda Thacker were living in Rappahannock County when they sold 600 acres on the south side of the Rappahannock River to John Powell and John Battaile with Matilda giving her Power of Attorney to Joshua Davis to acknowledge it in Court.[13]

On 22 July 1693 John Willis made the following prenuptial deed of gift to Matilda.[14]

Be it known unto all persons to whom these presents shall come I John Willis of the aforesaid County for Love & Affection I have unto Matilda Thacker whom I desire to make my Wife, do give & bequeath unto the aforesd. Matilda Thacker her heirs Executrs: Admistrs: or assignes forever one bed & furniture which she shall make choice of & foure breeding cattle not under three years nor above six years old, & one young mare not under three years old & not above six years old, and all her cloathes, And in case I the said John Willis should out live my said Intended Wife, Matilda Thacker, shee to dispose of the aforesaid goods & cattle according as she pleases. And in case I should die before her then these goods & cattle to be first taken out of my Estate & delivered (to) my Wife and she to have her proporcon of my Estate according to Law over & above the goods & cattle aforemenconed. As Witness my hand & seale this 22 day of July 1693.

Signed: John (mark) Willis

Signed sealed & delivered in the presence of us
Joshua Davis
Charles Minthorne

---

[10] Richmond County Will Book 3:260 from microfilm.

[11] See George H. S. King, *Marriages of Richmond County, Virginia 1668–1853* (Easley, SC: Southern Historical Press, 1964), pp. 232–233 and 219.

[12] Robert K. Headley Jr., *Wills of Richmond County, Virginia 1699–1800* (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1983), p. 1.

[13] Sparacio, *Deed Abstracts of Old Rappahannock County, Virginia 1670–1672*, pp. 87–88, and *Deed Abstracts of Old Rappahannock County, Virginia 1686–1688*, pp. 39–40.

[14] Richmond County Deed Book 2:166–167; Sparacio, *Deed Abstracts of Richmond County, Virginia, 1692–1695*, p. 45.

[illegible] 1771. While much of it is [illegible] because of the deterioration of the record, it appears to include [illegible] and [illegible]. [illegible] was [illegible], and the estate [illegible].

According to George H. [illegible] and George H. S. King, John's [illegible] was Mildred [illegible] [illegible] who died [illegible] by a [illegible] [illegible] Mildred. [illegible] by [illegible] Davis, who was [illegible] one of the [illegible]. [illegible] County Will Book [illegible], but the [illegible] of Henry [illegible] [illegible]. The relationship, if any, between [illegible] and the [illegible] of [illegible] has not been established [illegible]. In 1771 Henry was living in [illegible] Parish, [illegible] County, and [illegible] land on the north side of the Rappahannock River. In 1761 [illegible] and [illegible] were living in [illegible] when they sold 200 acres on the south side of the Rappahannock River to John [illegible] and John [illegible] with Mildred giving her Power of Attorney to [illegible] to acknowledge it in Court.

On 22 July 1772 John Wallis made the following [illegible] deed of gift to Matilda:

> *Be it known unto all persons to whom these presents shall come I John Wallis of the [illegible] County [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] for and in consideration of the love [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ... [illegible] 1772.*
>
> *Signed John [illegible] Wallis*

Signed sealed & delivered in the presence of us
Thomas Davis
Charles McAdams

---

[40] [illegible] County Will Book [illegible]

[41] George H. S. King, *Marriages of Richmond County, Virginia, 1668-1853* ([illegible], 1964), pp. 222-223 and 225.

[42] [illegible] Richmond County, Virginia [illegible]

[43] [illegible]

[44] Richmond County Deed Book [illegible], Richmond County, Virginia [illegible] 45

[illegible] John Wallis [illegible] [illegible] estate [illegible].

Signed John [illegible] Wallis

Signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of us
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] in Richmond County the [illegible] day of July 1772 by the oaths of Thomas [illegible] Wallis and [illegible] [illegible], witnesses thereto, and admitted to record. Test. [illegible]

An appraisal of John Wallis's estate was recorded on [illegible] 2 September 1772. The [illegible] is in poor condition, but what can be read is as follows:

> *Whereas in obedience to an Order of Richmond County Court bearing date the [illegible] day of July 1772 which Francis Slaughter and Richard [illegible] and John [illegible] being of the said Order to Appraise the estate of John Wallis dec. [illegible] on the 19th day of July 1772 meet at the house of said John Wallis, deceased and [illegible] all and every part of his estate brought to the [illegible] of our view.*

The lengthy inventory includes such items as [illegible], furniture, household utensils (including [illegible]), Indian corn, tobacco, two pairs of spectacles, a parcel of old books, looking glass, pictures, a Virginia rug, spinning wheels, grindstone, two bushels of salt, [illegible] of cloth (including [illegible]), [illegible], and many items relating to [illegible], tools, and pewter. The unusually large quantity of [illegible] suggests that John may have been involved in [illegible] in a [illegible] way [illegible]. The appraisal [illegible] Charles Wallis, [illegible], and [illegible] according to [illegible] John's will.

> *To Charles Wallis [illegible] and 1 young [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] to Thomas [illegible]*

> *[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]*

An [illegible] of 33 pounds 9 shillings 9 pence was

[illegible] County Will Book [illegible]

Recognitr. In Cur C() Richmond 3 die August 1693
Rich:ss: I the Subscriber do here authorize & impower Joshua Davis my Attorney to acknowledge a Deed of Gift unto Matilda Thacker in the aforesaid County bearing date the 22nd day of July 1692 [sic] and this shall be his warrant for so doing as witness my hand & seale this 23rd day of July 1693.
Signed: John (mark) Willis
Signed sealed & delivered in the presence of us
Rebecca Lowrey
James Tayler
Recordatr: Teste Wm. Colston, Cle[rk]

Returning to John's 1669 patent of 261 acres, the above records show that he deeded part of it (100 acres) to his son John, Jr., in 1694 and the balance (161 acres) to his son William in 1701. Both tracts were entailed and gave the widows of his sons lifetime occupancy rights if his sons married.

William Willis died intestate in 1716 leaving a widow named Sarah, sons John and William, and probably a daughter Sarah (who later married Benjamin Hawkins).[15] As John was William's eldest son, he became heir to his father's entailed portion of his grandfather's patent.

John Willis Sr.'s eldest son, John Jr., died testate and without surviving issue in 1728.[16] The 100 acres which John Jr. received from his father in 1694 then reverted to his nephew, John Willis, eldest son and heir of his brother William. Consequently, Williams's son John could sell the 100 acres which he held in fee simple from his uncle John Jr.'s estate (because it was not entailed to John Sr.'s reversionary heirs), but he could not sell the entailed 161 acres which he inherited from his father without petitioning the legislature.

In 1734 the Virginia Assembly passed an Act allowing entailed lands of less than 200 pounds in value, and which were not part of or adjoining to other entailed lands, to be sold if a writ of *ad quod damnum* was filed with the sheriff. This Act cleared the way for John, who then moved to Orange County, to sell the entire 261 acres, but the procedure involved three deeds and his stepfather's (Edward Turberville) release. Those documents, which conclusively prove the lineage of John Willis of King George and Orange counties (son of William Willis and grandson of John Willis Sr.), are very lengthy, so many repetitions found in the originals have been deleted here for brevity.[17]

The first deed from John Willis of Hanover Parish to William Robinson was dated 31 May 1737 and pertained to the entailed 161 acres.

...Whereas John Willis, deceased, grandfather of the above John Willis party to these presents, was in his lifetime seized in fee of 261 acres of land...lying or being in the aforesaid Parish of Hanover in the said County of King George granted unto him by Letters Pattent bearing date the 21st day of October 1669 and being so seized by deed or assignment endorsed on the back of the said Letters Pattent bearing date the 26th day of April 1701 did give and grant unto his son William Willis, now deceased, and his heirs lawfully begotten of his body 161 acres of land, part of the said 261 acres, (by) the same of all the remaining of the within Pattent of land except 100 acres formerly given to his eldest son John as by the said Letters Patent and assignment recorded in the County Court of Richmond...and whereas the said William Willis is dead and the said 161 acres of land are descended and come to the said John Willis, party to these presents, the eldest son and heir of the body of the said William Willis, whereby the said John Willis is seized of the said premises in fee tail, and whereas by an inquisition taken before Benjamin Berryman, Gent., Sheriff of the said County of King George, the 11th day of March last past by virtue of a Writ in the nature of an ad quod damnum to him directed persuant to the Act of Assembly in such cases made or proved it is found that the said 161 acres of the value of 60 pounds sterling and no more and that the same are a separate parcel and not parcel of or contiguous to other in(tailed) lands in the possession and seizen of the said John Willis...Now this indenture witnesseth that for and in consideration of the sum of 70 [sic] pounds current money of Virginia to the said John Willis in hand paid by the said William Robinson at or before the sealing and delivery of these premises the receipt whereof he doth hereby acknowledge and thereof dot release acquit and discharge the said William Robinson his heirs exrs and admrs forever by these presents, he the said John Willis hath granted bargained sold aliened released and confirmed ...unto the said William Robinson...the aforesaid 161 acres...
Signed: John Willis
Wit. Wm. Mackay and Harry Turner.

Received the day and year first within written of the within named William Robinson the sum of 70 pounds being the consideration money within mentioned to be paid to me.
Signed: John Willis

At a Court continued and held for King George County the 4th day of June 1737. Then came John Willis and acknowledged this Deed of bargain and sale together with the receipt for the consideration and money thereon endorsed to William Robinson Gent. which on the motion of the said William was admitted to record. Signed: Thomas Turner [Clerk of King George County Court]

The second document, dated 1 June 1737, was the first part of the typical lease/release of that time whereby John Willis and William Robinson leased the entire 261 acres for one year to Joseph Strother and Maximilian Robinson, Gent., Church Wardens of Hanover Parish.

---

[15] See Chapter VI.

[16] See Chapter V.

[17] King George County Deed Books 2:123–134 and 2:137–138 from microfilm; abstracted by Sparacio, *Deed Abstracts of King George County, Virginia 1735–1752*, pp. 13–14..

> *This indenture made the 1st day of June 1737 between John Willis...and William Robinson...of the one part and Joseph Strother and Maximilian Robinson, Gentlemen, Church wardens of the said Parish of Hanover of the other part, witnesseth that the said John Willis and William Robinson for and in consideration of the sum of 5 shillings current money to them in hand paid before the sealing and delivery hereof, the receipt whereof they the said John Willis and William Robinson...by these presents have granted bargained and sold unto the said Joseph Strother and Maximilian Robinson...all that tract or parcel of land containing by estimation 261 acres be the same more or less situate lying and being the aforementioned Parish of Hanover in the County of King George formerly granted unto John Willis, grandfather of the said John Willis party to these presents, by Letters Pattent bearing date the 21st day of October 1669, one hundred acres part whereof were given by the said John Willis the grandfather to his son John Willis deceased in fee tail by deed bearing the () day of December in the year 1694 and by the death of the said John Willis his son without issue reverted and came to the said John Willis party to these presents as heir at law of the said John Willis the grandfather and the residue of the said premises were given by the said John Willis the grandfather to his son William Willis, father of the said John Willis party to these presents...in fee tail by deed or assignment endorsed on the back of the Letters Patent aforesaid bearing date the 26th day of April 1701 and by the death of the said William Willis are descended and came to the said John Willis party to these presents as his eldest son and heir...to have and to hold the said tract or parcel of land...unto the said Joseph Strother and Maximilian Robinson...for and during and unto the full end and term of one whole year from thence...*
>
> *Signed: John Willis*
> *William Robinson*
>
> *Wit. Wm. Mackay and Harry Turner*
> *Acknowledged in court by John Willis and William Robinson on 4 June 1737.*
> *Attest T. Turner.*

On the following day John Willis, his wife Elizabeth (nee Plunkett), and William Robinson released (deeded in fee simple) the entire 261 acres to the Church Wardens for the use of the church as a glebe in Hanover Parish.

> *This indenture made 2 June 1737 between John Willis of the Parish of Hanover in the County of King George, Planter, and Elizabeth his wife and William Robinson of the same Parish and County Gentleman of the one part and Joseph Strother and Maximilian Robinson Gentlemen Churchwardens of the said Parish of Hanover of the other part, Whereas the Vestry of the said Parish have contracted and agreed with the said John Willis for the absolute purchase of 261 acres of land lying in the Parish and County aforesaid being the premises herein aftermentioned in order to assign and set apart the same for a glebe for the use of the minister of the said Parish for the time being and his successors forever and Whereas the said John Willis being seized in fee tail of 161 acres part of the said 261 acres of land hath lately sued out a Writ in the manner of an ad quod damnum to the Sheriff of the said County directed to inquire of the value of the said 161 acres of land in order to dock the intail of the same pursuant to the Act of Assembly in that case and provided and by an inquisition taken by virtue of the said Writ before the said Sheriff the 11th day of March last past it is found that the said 161 acres are of the value of 60 pounds sterling and no more and that the same are a separate parcel and not parcel of or contiguous to other intailed lands in the possession and seizen of the said John Willis and thereupon the said John Willis by Deed of Bargain and sale bearing date the 31st day of May last past for the consideration therein contained hath granted bargained and sold unto the said William Robinson the aforesaid 161 acres of land to hold to him his heirs and assigns forever...Now this Indenture witnesseth that for and in consideration of the sum of 120 pounds current money of Virginia to the said John Willis in hand paid by the said Joseph Strother and Maximilian Robinson by the direction or appointment of the Vestry of the Parish aforesaid the receipt of which money the said John Willis doth hereby acknowledge and thereof doth release and discharge the said Joseph Strother and Maximilian...by these presents they the said John Willis and Elizabeth his wife and the said William Robinson have...granted bargained sold aliened released and confirmed...unto the said Joseph Strother and Maximilian Robinson their actual possession now being by virtue of a bargain and sale to them thereof made for one whole year by Indenture bearing date the day next before the day of the date of these presents...all that tract or parcel of land hereinbefore mentioned containing by estimation 261 acres...situate lying and being in the Parish of Hanover...formerly granted unto John Willis grandfather of the said John Willis party to these presents by Letters Patent bearing date 21 day of October 1669, one hundred acres part thereof were given by the said John Willis the grandfather to his son John Willis deceased in fee tail by deed bearing date the 10th day of December 1694 and by the death of the said John Willis the son without issue are reverted and came to the said John Willis party to these presents as heir at law of the said John Willis the grandfather and the residue of the said premises were given by the said John Willis the grandfather to his son William Willis (father of the said John Willis party to these presents now deceased) in fee tail by deed or assignment indorsed on the back of the Letters Patent aforesaid bearing date the 26th April 1701 and by the death of the said William Willis descended and came to the said John Willis party to these presents as his eldest son and heir and all houses, outhouses, buildings...and also all the estate right title interest use...possession benefit property claim and demand forever...of them the said John Willis and Elizabeth his wife and William Robinson...to have and to hold the said tract or parcel of land...unto the said Joseph Strother and Maximilian Robinson...in trust nevertheless and to the intent and purpose that the said tract or parcel of land and premises shall be and are hereby declared to be remain and continue forever hereafter as and for the glebe of the said Parish of Hanover for the use of the minister of the said Parish...and*

for no other use intent or () whatsoever...the estate for life of Mary Jennings widdow of and in 108 acres of land part of the said premises () escepted and fore()ed...

Signed: John Willis
Elizabeth Willis
William Robinson

Wit. Wm. Mackay
Harry Turner

Following this deed was a receipt for 120 pounds which was signed by John Willis and witnessed by the same men. The deed was recorded by T. Turner, Clerk of King George Court, on 4 June 1737 with Elizabeth Willis's release and consent, and John Willis acknowledged his bond in the amount of 200 pounds for good title. Those details indicate that John and Elizabeth were in King George in June 1737 and suggest that they had not yet migrated to Orange County. It is noted that the lifetime occupancy rights of Mary Coghill Willis Jennings, the widow of John Willis Jr., were protected. The difference in the acreage will be discussed in Chapter V.

On the same day that John and Elizabeth (Plunkett) Willis and William Robinson released the tract to the Church Wardens, Edward Turberville gave his Power of Attorney to Joseph Berry to relinquish any interest which he had in his wife's dower rights. Sarah (—) Willis Wood HudsonTurberville, the wife of Edmund Turberville, was the widow of William Willis and mother of John Willis of the above deeds.

> *I Edward Turberville do hereby authorize and impower Capt. Joseph Berry my Attorney in the Court of the County of King George to relinquish all the right of dower and thirds at the Common Law which I have in a certain plantation and tract of land by virtue of my marriage with Sarah the late widdow and relict of William Willis her former husband deceased and now sold and lawfully conveyed by her son John Willis to the Churchwardens of the Parish of Hanover and their successors for a glebe by deed of release bearing equal date with these presents In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 2nd day of June in the year of our Lord 1737.*
>
> *Signed: E. Turberville*
>
> *Wit. Thomas Catlett*
> *William Bartlett*
> *Archibald McPherson*

> *At a Court held for sd King George County this 2nd day of September 1737 Joseph Berry by virtue of this power of attorney (under the hand and seale of Edward Turberville proved by the oaths of Thomas Catlett Gent. And Archibald McPherson) acknowledged his Right of Dower and thirds at the Common Law in and to a certain tract of land sold by John Willis to the Vestry of Hanover Parish for the use of a glebe for the said Parish which on the motion of Joseph Strother Gent. Churchwarden of the said Parish was admitted to record. Teste T. Turner, Clerk*

County Orders show that on 4 June 1737 John Willis appeared in Court and acknowledged his Deed of Bargain and Sale to William Robinson on behalf of the Parish of Hanover which on his motion was admitted to record. John, his wife Elizabeth, and William Robinson also acknowledged the above deeds to the Church Wardens of Hanover Parish.[18] John acknowledged his bond to the Church Wardens, and it was admitted to record. Sarah Turberville, his mother, also came into Court and acknowledged her release of dower rights.[19]

Having disposed of their lands in King George County, John and Elizabeth (Plunkett) Willis, Edward and Sarah (Willis Wood Hudson) Turberville, and members of their families moved to Orange County where Edward Turberville died intestate by 6 October 1750.[20] Sarah Turberville died testate between 18 June 1760 and 28 May 1761.[21] Her son John Willis died testate in Orange County between 25 November 1761 and 25 March 1762.[22] These families will be discussed in the chapters on William Willis and the family's transition to Orange County.

John Willis Sr.'s 261-acre patent was the glebe for Hanover Parish for thirty years. In 1767 the Vestry of Hanover Parish sold it to William Thornton for 200 pounds.[23]

> *This indenture made the sixth day of August in the year of our Lord 1767 between Charles Carter, William Robinson, John Triplett, Thomas Jett, Thomas Hodge, Max. Robinson, Jos. Murdock, Richard Payne, Thomas Berry, Horatio Dade, and John Skinker, Vestrymen of the Parish of Hanover and County of King George of the one part and William Thornton Gent. of the said county of the other part, Witnesseth that whereas by an Act of the Assembly made in the year of His Majesty's reign (empowering) the Vestry of the said Parish to sell and dispose of the Glebe Land of the said Parish containing 261 acres, the said Vestry have bargained with the said William Thornton for the same for the sum of Two Hundred pounds agreeable to the purport of the said Act, Now this indenture witnesseth that the said Gent. Of the Vestry for and in consideration of the said sum of money to them in hand paid the receipt whereof they do hereby acknowledge have granted bargained and sold and by these presents do grant bargain and sell unto the said William Thornton his Heirs and Assigns the said 261 acres of land (which) was purchased by the Vestry of the said Parish of Hanover of John Willis and Elizabeth his wife as by a deed recording among the records of King George County Court may more fully appear, to Have and to Hold the said 261 acres*

---

[18] King George County Order Book 2:113–114.

[19] King George County Order Book 2:115.

[20] Orange County Order Book 5:284.

[21] Orange County Will Book 2:310 and 2:319 from microfilm; also abstracted by Sparacio, *Digest of Orange County, Virginia, Will Books 1734–1838*, p. 114.

[22] Orange County Will Book 2:323 and Book 13:484.

[23] King George County Deed Book 5:684–685.

of land u[illegible] the said William Thornton his Heirs and Assigns...[signed by all ten Vesterymen and acknowledged in Court on 6 August 1767].

While not directly related to this research, it is noted that on the same date the Vestry replaced this glebe tract with 339 acres which they purchased for 624 pounds 10 shillings from the estate of Richard Tutt.[24] The deed for the new glebe mentions that Tutt's tract joined a parcel which had been purchased by Joseph Murdock, Gent., from John Jett, to a swamp, down the meanders of the swamp to the Rappahannock River, down the river to the sand hole branch, and to the beginning. Richard Tutt's will, which was written in January 1766 and proved in March 1767, referred to a bargain he had made with the Church Wardens for the land.[25]

A few comments regarding additions or corrections to earlier research reports will be offered at this point. As stated above, a considerable amount of research on the descendants of John Willis Sr. was done by George B. Loeffler, now deceased. After reviewing the records, my findings agree with his conclusions with few exceptions.

I concur with Loeffler that John Willis's will specifically proves only five children: John Willis Jr.; William Willis; Charles Willis (who in 1715 had a wife Matilda and a son John); Mary (the wife of Thomas James and who in 1715 had a son named David); and Susannah. However, there may have been other children who were unnamed but included in the statement, "all and every one of my children Sons and Daughters," which was given three times in John's will. Mary Cullins was the daughter of Catherine Cullins Pullen, but Catherine was not the daughter of John Willis.[26] I found no evidence that either Mary Gardener or Mary Cullins was a granddaughter. Although John's will names only one son of his daughter Mary and son-in-law Thomas James, a later deed given in Chapter VIII proves that they also had a son named William. Mary Willis James, Thomas James, and their eldest son, David James, were deceased by 1742.[27] It is likely that John Willis Sr.'s daughters Mary [James] and Susannah also left other children, although they have not been identified as of this date.

Earlier undocumented claims by Maud Potter and others that Isaac Arnold was John's son-in-law are incorrect.[28] Isaac Arnold married Margaret Goff(e), daughter of Thomas Goffe.[29] Proofs for Potters's claims that John Willis Sr. was the son of William Willis (brother of Col. Francis Willis) of Crany (or Craney) Creek and the brother of Thomas and William Willis have not been found, but inconclusive evidence is given in Chapter XII.

Appomatox
Creek

---

[24] King George County Deed Book 5:685–687.

[25] Spotsylvania County Will Book D.

[26] See Chapter VI.

[27] King George County Deed Book 2:398.

[28] Maud Potter, *The Willises of Virginia* (Mars Hills, NC, 1964); also see Chapter IV.

[29] Ibid. and Richmond County Deed Book 1:126–127a.

The estate inventories for John Willis Sr. and his son William and the names of their appraisers are new information not previously reported. According to Richmond County Court Orders, William Willis died by December 5, 1716, not in 1717 as given in prior accounts (see Chapter VI).

When Loeffler wrote his article on John Willis Sr., he did not include the information from King George County Will Book A-1.[30] This will book disappeared during the Civil War, was recovered in 1976, transcribed by George H. S. King, and published in 1978. Because it contains the wills of John Willis Jr. and his wife, Mary Coghill Willis Jennings, it has added greatly to our knowledge of the Willis family in Richmond and King George counties.

Family researchers have repeatedly assumed that Charles' wife Matilda was the daughter of Henry Thacker and Matilda (—) Thacker (who became the last wife of John Willis Sr.), but I did not find any evidence to prove that she was. Contrary to earlier reports, there is no mention of either Charles or Matilda in John's prenuptial deed of gift to his last wife, Matilda Thacker, which is given above. While Charles' wife may have been the daughter of Henry Thacker, other possibilities should not be dismissed.

There has been much confusion between John Willis Sr.'s grandsons John Willis (son of William) and John Willis (son of Charles). Charles Willis was deceased by 1725 when his son John petitioned the Court for his uncle, John Willis Jr., to be named as his guardian.[31] After John Willis Jr. died in 1728, Charles' son John again petitioned the Court for Thomas Goffe to be named as his guardian, indicating that this John, who was a first cousin of our direct ancestor also named John, was born between 1707 and 1711, a birthdate formerly assigned to John, son of William.[32] In order to minimize the ambiguity between the various men named John Willis in this manuscript, John Willis *Sr.* will refer to the eldest man who died in 1715, John Willis *Jr.* will refer to his son who died in 1728, and the two grandsons named John will be identified in the text as either the son of William or the son of Charles. Another John Willis who died in 1682 in Westmoreland County (and who may have been the father of John Willis Sr.) is given in Chapter X.

No other previous histories have comprehensively reviewed John Willis Sr.'s land records or have given his 1669 patent from the original patent book. To my knowledge no other researchers have attempted to trace this patent or reported the sale of the tract by the Hanover Parish Vestry to William Thornton in 1767. Information from these and related land documents provide Willis family researchers with new data not included by Loeffler. Also no one has attempted to trace John Willis's ancestors by examining his immediate community which almost assuredly included unknown relatives.

---

[30] George B. Loeffler, "Ancestry of the Willises of Locust Grove, Culpeper County, Virginia," Willis–Gordon–Garnett and Allied Families *Journal,* vol. 1, no. 10 (1982).

[31] King George County Order Book, 6 August 1725.

[32] See Chapter VII.

John Willis's land holdings were greater than as reported by Loeffler. Between 1669 and 1696/97 John acquired four tracts by patent, grant, or deed for a total of approximately 684 acres depending upon his share of a joint purchase with Thomas Goff and Thomas Kendall in 1687/88. The history of John's 1669 grant will be discussed in Chapter II, and his other land records will be given in Chapter III.

The co-owner of John's 1690/91 grant who was named in the above deed to his son John Jr. in 1694 was John Persons [*sic*], not John *Powers* as reported elsewhere. According to subsequent records, his name was actually John Parsons which will be used in this manuscript. The acreage of that parcel was 158 acres in the original grant, not 154 as stated in Gray and not 185 as given in Loeffler's article, the first probably a transcription error and the last undoubtedly due to a transposition of numbers.

Chapter IV will present an overview of the community where John Willis's family lived on the Northern Neck. This is followed by records for his children in Richmond/King George County and a brief discussion of their migration to Orange County.

Finally, in his articles Loeffler did not include the Willis families of early Westmoreland County who are reviewed in Chapters X and XI, Col. Francis Willis (Chapter XII), or Col. Henry Willis (Chapter XIII).

Chapter II

Tracing John Willis Sr.'s 1669 Patent

The primary goal of my research was to learn more about John Willis Sr. and to find the names of his parents. The evidence given in Chapter I proves that John Willis who died in 1761–1762 in Orange County, Virginia, was the grandson of John Willis Sr. and identifies some of their neighbors in King George County. However, it does not provide any insights about the parents of John Sr.

As I progressed through the old documents, I became increasingly aware of the importance of land records as being one way to trace events in John's life. Consequently, this chapter will focus on his first patent and finding the specific location of the tract because that knowledge might hold the key to identifying his family. In what part of King George County was it located? Was in above or below present Bristol Mines Run? On which side of the ridge or fall line was it? Did any part of his patent lie within what was then Westmoreland County, but which later became King George County? Who were his neighbors, and was John related to any of them?

My focus in this chapter is to provide some basic data about the men who either owned or lived on land which adjoined John Willis's 1669 patent so that the reader has a general framework for the other data which is given below. John's later grants and deeds will be given in Chapter III, and a summary of his neighbors will be found in Chapter IV.

Attempting to trace land which was obtained by early patents or grants in the Northern Neck is challenging, and finding the location of specific tracts is often impossible. Boundaries were described in metes, bounds, current landholders, and streams whose names changed, sometimes several times. Counties were being created and re-created, or, as in the case of Old Rappahannock County, discontinued. Parishes were formed and later re-created or dissolved.

It is assumed that John Willis Sr. was at least twenty-one when he received his first patent and was therefore born by 1648. During his lifetime dramatic changes occurred on the Northern Neck, and many of those changes involved land ownership. In 1648 an Act which prohibited settlement north of the York River was repealed. Immigrants who had been pressing for the opening of lands responded immediately, especially in the unsettled, upper regions between the Potomac and Rappahannock rivers. By 1650 some had received patents for tracts in that part of Northumberland County which in 1653 became Westmoreland County. One group of immigrants chose land in the Potomac watershed which was drained by Hallowes Creek, first named for John Hallowes and later called Appomattox Creek, then simply Mattox Creek. (As shown above, John Willis's patent was described as being on the falling branches of Appomattox Creek between the Potomac and Rappahannock rivers.) An early list of

Church Point
Westmoreland

landowners in this area dating sometime between 1648 and 1652 included Nathaniel Pope, William Freake, John Hollis (Hallowes), and a James Willis.[1] The first three settled on Mattox Creek, while James Willis lived on Yeocomoco Neck where he died in 1655.[2]

In April 1652 settlers were required to take an Oath of Loyalty to the Cromwell government. Names on that list include John Hallowes and James Willis.[3]

John Hallowes received two patents in 1650/51—one for 600 acres for transporting twelve people to the colonies, including an unknown Richard Willis and William Freake, and the other for 1,600 acres for thirty-two headrights, again including William Freake. That year William Freake and Nathaniel Pope began patenting land on Mattox Creek.[4]

John Washington, great-grandfather of the President, and his brother Lawrence arrived on the Northern Neck around 1657. John married Nathaniel Pope Sr.'s daughter, Ann. Nathaniel Pope Sr. died in 1660 in Westmoreland County, his daughter Ann Pope Washington died before 1675, and John Washington died in 1677.[5] The reader must be careful not to confuse Ann Pope, who married John Washington the immigrant, with their daughter Ann Washington, who married Francis Wright. As cited in Chapter I, John Washington owned land adjoining John Willis' 1669 patent, and the heirs or assignees of John Washington, Nathaniel Pope, and William Freake were neighbors to John Willis Sr.

One aspect which I found interesting was that John Willis was probably the first immigrant to till the land which was included in his 1669 patent. No record has been found to indicate that someone had lived on the tract before John or that he got the patent by assignment.

Many patentees received their land through the headright system by which they were given 50 acres for each person they transported or for whom they paid passage to the colonies (see Introduction). According to Nugent, the patentee was supposed to pay a quitrent of one shilling for each 50 acres beginning seven years after the first grant or seating and not before.[6] However, if the patentee or his assignee did not seat his land or plant on the tract within three years, the land was subject to escheat and could be patented by someone else. As a result, the records include first patents, second or

---

[1] Walter Biscoe Norris Jr. *Westmoreland County, Virginia, 1653–1983* (Montross: Westmoreland County Board of Supervisors, 1983), pp. 1–9; hereafter referred to as Norris in footnotes. Also see Chapter XI.

[2] James Willis is discussed in Chapter XI.

[3] Norris, op. cit., pp. 11–13.

[4] Nell Marion Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers. Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents and Grants 1623–1666*, vol. I (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1963), hereafter referred to as Nugent in footnotes.

[5] See Chapter IV.

[6] Nugent, op. cit., I:321

third patents (of all or part of the original patent or incorporating the first patent w new land), assignments, wills devising patented lands or parts thereof (with new patents being issued to the heirs), and a web of intermingled claims.

In May 1662 the following proclamation was issued:

> *Whereas the remoteness of Westmoreland makes one unable effectually to settle the revenue due to the King from his tenants in those parts as also would be troublesome to the inhabitants to bring their patents to one, I, Peter Jennings, Deputy Treasurer, have appointed Mr. William Horton to take an account of what lands is held in the said county to be entered in the Treasurer's Office as also to receive what monies or tobacco is due as well for rent as entries for my use and the last year's rent.*[7]

Clues suggest that John Willis was one of the youngest patentholders in this area. His known neighboring landowners in October 1669 were John Washington, Robert Nurse, Phillip Browne, John Piper, John Foxhall, Nathaniel Pope (Jr.), John Watts, John Wilsford, and some nonresidents. Of these, three men died around 1670—Nathaniel Pope (Jr.), Phillip Browne (who did not seat his land with the tract escheating), and John Piper. Robert Nurse died by 1673, John Washington died in 1677, John Foxhall died in 1678, and John Watts died by 1679.[8] It is likely that John Willis Sr. was somehow related to one of these men or that his family had a previous connection to one of them.

My search for John Willis's 1669 tract began with his patent in Virginia Land Patents.[9] I did not find any connection between John Willis and the people who were listed as headrights in his patent, and their names did not appear in other documents which I reviewed, so John may have purchased the headrights from someone which was a common practice. John Willis was the only man named "Willis" in this specific area in 1669, although others with that surname were found in early Northumberland and Westmoreland counties.[10]

Results of my review of immigrant and headright lists were inconclusive because several men and women named "Willis" were given. However, the most promising entries which were found in Nugent and on microfilm will be noted. George Read was given a patent in 1648 which was renewed in 1650. Among the headrights were John Willis (as given in the original record with Nugent reporting it as John *Wilks*) and John Fryer. In 1651 a patent was given to James Willis of Northumberland County for 50 acres for the transportation of Jack(?) Willis (which is a common nickname for John), and James assigned it to John Earle according to Northumberland County Orders. In 1653 John Willis and Anne Willis were among the headrights on a patent for John Gillett. Robert Newman, as assignee of Robert Branch, received a patent in 1654 in

---

[7] Dorman, *Westmoreland County, Virginia, Records 1661–1664*, p. 7.

[8] All dates taken from Westmoreland County records; see Chapter IV.

[9] Book 6, p. 283. Nugent, op. cit., II:72; see Chapter I.

[10] See Chapters X and XI.

which John Willis was listed as a headright according to Northumberland County Orders. In 1656 Richard Gibble's patent, which joined Newman's tract, named John Willis as a headright with several others who had been listed in Newman's patent. (It was not unusual for more than one person to claim the same list of headrights. The person paying the passage was entitled to headrights, and often the ship captain or another man involved in transporting the immigrant would also apply.) In 1658 a John Willis was listed as a headright on a patent issued to Capt. Augustine Warner.

No records were found to definitely prove that any of these men were John Willis Sr. As he was born by 1648 and died in 1715, it is doubtful that he was any of the above headrights. From data cited in Chapters X and XI, I suspect that one of these headrights was John Willis who died in 1682 in Westmoreland County although the evidence is circumstantial.

During the time these patents were issued, the boundary between the counties of Westmoreland (created from Northumberland in 1653) and Old Rappahannock (created from Lancaster in 1656) was the irregular and poorly defined ridge or fall line between the Potomac and Rappahannock watersheds.[11] Descriptions in the patents were often so vague that the land had to be traced through later deeds to determine where it was. Deeds were usually, but not always, recorded in the county where the land was located. If the tract lay on the ridge line, it might have been recorded in both counties or only one county. The fact that John's patent was for 261 acres, an unusual and odd number, made it much easier to trace than if it had been for an even number of acres, such as 200 or 300 acres.

In 1692 Old Rappahannock County was dissolved and divided into two counties with that portion of Rappahannock which lay on the north side of the river becoming Richmond County and the portion on the south side of the river becoming Essex County. Between 1692 and 1721 John Willis's tracts lay in that part of Richmond which eventually became King George County in 1721. Between 1721 and 1777 the dividing line between King George and Richmond counties was Brockenbrough Creek, and Westmoreland County did not abut the Rappahannock River. In 1777 the eastern border of King George was moved to Bristol Mines Run, and the land between Bristol Mines Run and Brockenbrough Creek was added to Westmoreland County, giving that county direct access to the Rappahannock River. Only by comparing the changes in county lines with the changes in parish lines was it possible to identify the location of John's land, and for that information and guidance I am greatly indebted to Merrill Hill Mosher.

When analyzing the old patents and deeds, it is important to know that Mattox (or Appomattox) Creek was in the Potomac watershed. The tracts which were described as being on Mattox were usually in Westmoreland County, although it appears that

---

[11] Merrill Hill Mosher, "Corrections to Published Maps of County Boundaries of the Northern Neck," *Virginia Genealogist*, vol. 37, no. 4, 1994. This article is highly recommended to anyone who is researching the early records in this area.

some of its headbranches lay on the south side of the ridge.[12] Likewise, when documents gave the location as being on the branches of the Rappahannock (on the north side of the river), those tracts were south of the ridge and in Old Rappahannock County. The terms "headbranches of Mattox and Rappa" or "falling branches" in the patents may have referred to streams whose meanders actually crossed the ridge or county line. Poultridges (Portridges, Portrages, etc.) Creek was frequently mentioned and was in the Rappahannock watershed south of the fall line even though a few early records imply that it was in Westmoreland County.

Because the following patents may be important in tracing John Willis' immigration and discovering any relationships between John Willis and his first known neighbors, they will be reported here as transcribed from the original patent books. It may be helpful for readers who are unfamiliar with those records to know that on the Northern Neck land certificates which were issued before 1690 were called *patents* because they originated from the Crown. After 1690 they were issued by the Proprietors and called *grants*.

Nugent's abstracts, which were taken from the patent books, do not include all of the data given in the original patent books which are available on microfilm. Both sources will be noted when used. The second page number given in parentheses refers to an earlier, now extinct, folio or patent book in which the patent had been recorded.

John Willis's patent was given in Chapter I. John Washington's patent which adjoined John Willis in 1669 is found in Virginia Patent Book 5, p. 168 (50) and is given here as transcribed from the original document:[13]

> *To all...the said William Berkeley Knight Governor, etc., give and grant unto Major John Washington seventeen hundred acres of land lying between the headbranches of Porotridge and Appomattox Creeks the one falling into the Rappahannock River and the other into Potomack River and Beginning at an oak by Wariscreek path being the corner tree that lyeth next to a tract of land belonging to Nathaniel Pope, from which oak (is extended) north three hundred perches over certain branches that fall into Appomattox Creek to an oak, thence west to and by a branch of Porotridge Creek (three) hundred and fifty six poles to a white oak, then over the said branch north eighty poles to a Pohickory, then west two hundred and ninety poles then south one hundred and forty poles then east one hundred and thirty poles then south two hundred and eighty poles to () oak by a branch of Porotridge Creek then west eighty nine(?) poles thence south one hundred and eighty poles then east four hundred and nine poles then north two hundred and twenty poles to an oak in (line of?) The ground now cleared by William Freake aforesaid and finally east one hundred and ninety perches to the first mentioned corner tree. The said land six hundred acres part thereof formerly granted unto William*

---

[12] Appomattox was also the name of an early parish in Westmoreland County; see Cocke, *Parish Lines*, pp. 166–167.

[13] Also abstracted by Nugent, op. cit., I:448.

Freake by patent dated the eighteenth of March one thousand six hundred and sixty two and by the said Freake assigned unto the aforesaid Major John Washington the twenty sixth of March one thousand six hundred and sixty four and eleven hundred acres () by and for the transportation of twenty two persons (etc.), dated the first day of June one thousand six hundred and sixty four.

Part of Washington's patent was first granted to William Freake in 1657 and repatented by Freake in 1662/63.

> *Wm. Freake patent of 600 acres 18 March 1662 on south side and head of Appomattox Creek behind a dividend of land of Lt. Col. Nathaniel Pope, beginning at a marked corner () by Warisquick path, the said land formerly granted to said Freake by patent 14 October 1657.*[14]

Freake assigned all 600 acres to John Washington on 26 March 1664.[15] In 1674 Washington sold back his interest in 300 acres in the southernmost part of this tract to Freake, the record stating that Freake's portion lay next to Portridge Creek in Rappahannock County.[16]

The importance of this data is that Freake was the original patentee of part of the tract, but he held no interest in it on 21 October 1669 when John Willis received his patent and therefore was not mentioned—perhaps a seemingly minor detail, but evidence that Freake owned land there before Willis received his patent (although Freake may not have actually been living on it at the time). In 1674 Freake bought part of Washington's patent back and was John Willis's immediate neighbor until Freake's death in 1684/85.

In 1661 John Washington and Thomas Pope (*i.e.*, Jr., Washington's brother-in-law) had received another patent for 1,200 acres.

> *To all...Sir William Berkeley Knight Governor give and grant unto Major John Washington and Thomas Pope twelve hundred acres of land situated on the south side of Potomack River upon the branches of Appomattox in the County of Westmoreland beginning at a corner marked Pohickory standing on the north side of (arm) belonging to the said creek and at the northermost corner of a tract of land belonging to Mr. Nathaniel Pope extending west across a small runn [sic] unto a marked chestnut tree standing on the eastermost side of arm of water that falls into Rappahannock River four hundred poles, thence north to another marked Pohickory four hundred and eighty poles, thence east to a marked white oak standing on a point on the*

---

[14] Westmoreland County Deeds & Wills 1:226 from microfilm.

[15] Dorman, *Westmoreland County, Virginia, Records 1661–1664*, pp. 88–89. Deeds and Wills 1:226–227.

[16] Dorman, *Westmoreland County, Virginia, Deeds, Patents, etc. 1665–1677*, Part three, p. 29.

> *westermost side of a swamp four hundred poles finally south along by and crossing the branches of the Beaver Dams of Appomattox unto the first station. The said land being () unto the said Washington and Pope by and for the transportation of twenty four persons...dated the fourth day of September one thousand six hundred and sixty one.*[17]

This patent is an example of land described as being in Westmoreland County when in reality it was partly in the Rappahannock watershed and therefore on both sides of the ridge line.

In September 1668 Governor Berkeley granted the same 1,200 acres to Col. Nicholas Spencer, the tract "being formerly granted to John Washington and Thomas Pope on 4 September 1661 and by them deserted for want of seating." Spencer's patent was recorded on 29 October 1668, and on the same day he assigned his interest in the tract back to Washington.[18]

Consequently, when John Willis received his patent in 1669, John Washington held title to both of the above tracts—one containing 1,700 acres and the other being 1,200 acres. It is not clear if these two parcels were contiguous, but when Washington wrote his will in 1675, he devised these tracts to his daughter, Ann, who later married Major Francis Wright.[19] In 1705 Francis and John Wright (husband and son of Ann Washington Wright) sold 1,000 acres of the 1,700-acre patent to Francis Thornton Sr. From that time until the Willis patent was sold to the Church Wardens in 1737, the Thorntons were neighbors to John Willis Sr. and his family.

The other important patents for land which either joined John Willis or were close to his land in 1669 will be given in chronological order as abstracted from the original books with assistance of Merrill Hill Mosher, C.G. The patent books are difficult to read and contain obsolete spellings (i.e., lyne for line, oake for oak, and forrest for forest), so spelling has been modernized and I have highlighted the name of the patentees for the reader's convenience.

> *Sir Wm. Berkeley, etc...unto* ***John Piper*** *400 acres of land in Westmoreland County upon the falling branches of Appomattox Creek in the forest beginning at a marked black oak standing in the line of Mr. Jno. Washington and Mr. Robert Nurse extending along the said line 200 poles to a red oak west from thence 320 poles to a small Spanish oak S from thence E 200 poles to a marked red oak standing in the line of land of Mr. Jno. Watts finally N 320 poles along the said Mr. Watts line to the first station...2 July 1669.*[20]

> *Sir Wm. Berkeley, etc...to* ***Jno. Foxhall*** *314 acres of land in Westmoreland*

---

[17] Virginia Patent Book 5:171 (54) from microfilm. Nugent, op. cit., I:449.

[18] Dorman, *Westmoreland County, Virginia, Deeds, Patents, etc., 1665–1677*, Part one, p. 53. (Deeds & Wills 1:352–353.)

[19] See Chapter IV.

[20] Virginia Patent Book 6:236 and Nugent, op. cit., II:60.

[illegible] the twenty sixth of March one thousand six hundred and sixty four and seven hundred acres of the said [illegible] of twenty two patent [illegible] dated the first day of June one thousand six hundred and sixty five.

Part of Wm. Hughes's patent was first granted to William Freake in 1657 and repatented by Freake in [illegible].

> *Wm. Freake's patent of 600 acres 26 March 1657 on south side and head of [illegible] Creek [illegible] of land [illegible] Col. Nathaniel Pope [illegible] by Westmoreland [illegible] the said land formerly granted to said Freake by patent 14 October 1657.*[10]

Freake [illegible] all 600 acres to John Washington on 26 March 1664.[11] In 1674 Washington sold back his interest in [illegible] acres in the south [illegible] part of this tract to Freake, the record stating that Freake's patent lay next to Partridge Creek in Rappahannock County.[12]

The importance of this data is that Freake was the original patentee of part of the tract [illegible] in it on 21 October 1669 when John Willis received his patent and [illegible] are not mentioned—perhaps a seemingly minor detail but evidence that Freake owned land there before Willis received his patent even though Freake may not have actually been living on it at the time. In 1674 Freake bought part of [illegible] patent back and was John Willis's immediate neighbor until Freake's death in 1683/84.

In 1661 John Washington and Thomas Pope ([illegible], Washington's brother-in-law) had received another patent for 1,200 acres:

> *To all [illegible] Sir William Berkeley Knight Governor [illegible] give and grant unto John Washington and Thomas Pope twelve hundred acres of land situated on the south side of [illegible] in the County of Westmoreland beginning at a [illegible] and [illegible] running [illegible] the north side of [illegible] belonging to [illegible] corner of a tract of land belonging to [illegible] Pope [illegible] standing [illegible] of a small [illegible] marked [illegible] along [illegible] side of [illegible] poles, thence [illegible] hundred and eighty poles, thence east to a marked white oak standing on a point on the*

---

[10] Westmoreland County Deeds & Wills [illegible], [illegible] microfilm.

[11] Stetson, Westmoreland County, Virginia, [illegible] pp. 18-19. Deeds and Wills [illegible].

[12] Stetson, Westmoreland County, Virginia, [illegible]

containing the [illegible] the said Washington and Pope [illegible] the eighteenth day of September one thousand six hundred and sixty one.

This patent for land described as being in Westmoreland County when granted, it was partly in the Rappahannock [illegible] and therefore on both sides of the ridge line.

In September 1662 Governor Berkeley granted the same 1,200 acres to Col. Nicholas Spencer, [illegible] formerly granted to John Washington and Thomas Pope [illegible] 1661, and by them deserted for want of seating.[13] Spencer's patent was recorded on 25 October 1668, and on the same day he assigned his interest in the tract back to Washington.[14]

Consequently, when John Willis received his patent in 1668, John Washington held title to two of the above tracts—one containing 1,200 acres and the other being 1,200 acres. It is not clear if these two patents were contiguous, but when Washington wrote his will in 1675 he devised these tracts to his daughter, Ann, who later married Major Francis Wright.[15] In 1705 Francis and John Wright (husband and son of Ann Washington Wright) sold 1,000 acres of the 1,200 acre patent to Francis Thornton Sr. From that time until the Willis estate was sold to the Church Wardens in 1727, the Thorntons were neighbors to John Willis Sr. and his family.

The other important patents for land which either joined John Willis or were close to his land will be given in chronological order as abstracted from the original [illegible] of Merrill Hill Mitchell.[16] The patent books are difficult to read [illegible] and for the [illegible] has been modernized and a few [illegible] added for the reader's convenience.

> *26 [illegible] Sir William Berkeley etc. unto John [illegible] 400 acres of land in Westmoreland County upon the [illegible] branches of [illegible] Creek [illegible] beginning at a marked [illegible] oak [illegible] the line of [illegible] poles [illegible] along the said [illegible] line to the first station [illegible] July 1666.*[17]

26 Sep. Sir Wm. Berkeley etc. to Jno. Foxhall [illegible] acres of land in Westmoreland

---

[13] Virginia Patent Book 5:[illegible] microfilm, Rogers, op. cit., 1668.

[14] Stetson, Westmoreland County, Virginia, [illegible]

[15] Ibid., [illegible]

[16] See Chapter IV.

[17] Virginia Patent Book [illegible] and Rogers, op. cit., p. [illegible]

> *County in the body of the main forest betwixt the headbranches of Potomack and Rappa beginning at the line of Lt. Col. Jno. Washingtons land extending E 26 poles to a red oak a corner tree of Jno. Pipers from thence S 320 poles to Spanish oak another corner tree of the said Pipers and thence E 200 poles to a red oak standing in the line of the land of Mr. Jno. Watts then S () poles along the said Mr. Jno. Watts his line thence E 200 poles along the said Mr. Watts line thence S 50 poles thence W 426 poles to a red oak standing near Ned the Indians path thence N 550 poles to the place begun...23rd day of October 1669.*[21]

> ***John Willis**'s patent for 261 acres dated 21 October 1669 adjoining John Washington as cited in Chapter I.*

> *William Berkeley, etc...to **Phillip Browne** of the County of Westmoreland in the forest betwixt the rivers of Appomattox and Rappa 200 acres bounded as follows beginning at a red oak a corner tree of a parcel of land surveyed for Jno. Willis extending along a line belonging to Mr. Jno. Foxhall S 130 poles to a red oak standing near to Ned the Indians path from thence W 246 poles from thence N 130 poles to the line of the land of Lt. Col. Jno. Washington finally along the line of the said Lt. Col. Washington and Jno. Willis to the first marked red oak...30th October 1669.*[22]

Although one of the measurements given in Foxhall's patent is unclear, acreages of the other tracts can be computed from the information which is given. For those readers who are unfamiliar with the system used for land surveys in colonial times, one pole was equivalent to 16.5 feet.

The data given in these six patents, supplemented with later deeds and wills, provide several clues to the location of the patents relative to each other at the time the patents were issued.

It may be important that Browne's patent, which was dated nine days after John Willis's patent, stated that John's land had been surveyed but did not specifically say that John was living on it. By law John had three years in which to seat the tract. As it was not repatented and did not escheat, he was probably living on the 261-acre parcel by or before 1672. Browne's and Foxhall's patents did not mention any other landholder on their southern boundaries, so that land may not have been patented yet.

Consequently, in the fall of 1669 John Willis, John Washington, John Piper, John Foxhall, Phillip Browne, Nathaniel Pope, Robert Nurse, and John Watts owned tracts between the Potomac and Rappahannock rivers near Ned the Indian's path (possibly the same as Wariscreek or Warisquock path) and Powetridge (which was found with a variety of spellings in the records, including Portrages, Porotridge, Portridge, Poultridge, Partridge, and perhaps later as Portus or Portis) Creek. I suspect that it may have been named because it was a convenient route for portaging between the Rappahannock and Potomac rivers. Apparently several branches, including one called Bald Eagle, ran into Portrages Creek which joined Crows Swamp. A 1728 deed mentioned "Indian Ned's but formerly called Powetridge Creek." This may have been an earlier name for Jett's Creek./

---

[21] Ibid., 6:276 and Nugent, op. cit., II:70.

[22] Ibid., 6:283 and Nugent, op. cit., II:72.

One question which remains unanswered is why Westmoreland County was given as the location of the above tracts. Subsequent records place all of Willis's patent, Browne's patent, probably Foxhall's patent, and much of Washington's 1,700-acre patent south of the fall line in what was then Old Rappahannock County and later became Richmond County. I suspect that some of the patentees were residents of Westmoreland County in 1669 and that the ridge line was so indefinite that Westmoreland was used in the patents. According to Eaton, some creeks which flow into the Rappahannock River actually have their headwaters within a mile of the Potomac.[23] Eaton also reported that John Washington, the immigrant, built a hotel and residence called the "Court House" at Mattox Ferry where he held Justices' Court.[24] Although I have not tried to verify that statement, it may account for the fact the earliest records in this area were recorded in Westmoreland County which was more convenient than the Old Rappahannock Court which met several miles downstream. Another possibility which might be explored is that certain areas in this locale were not yet officially open for patenting, and the inference that the tracts were in Westmoreland County and the vagueness of the patents enabled these men to preempt the parcels.

Eaton placed the Washington-Pope patent of 1,200 acres of 4 September 1661 on Sheet #2 (p. 60) between a 1,000 acre patent to Nathaniel Pope (which Eaton said was sold to John Watts in 1665) and a 300 acre patent issued in 1654 to John Hallowes. Although I found some minor discrepancies to this data in the records, the approximate location which Eaton gave to John Piper's and Nathaniel Pope's patents on Sheet #2 compares favorably with what I found for Foxhall's 314 acre patent which seems to have been mostly south of the Piper grant (with the exception of a long, narrow strip which lay between Piper and Washington) and west and south of Pope's grant which Pope sold to Watts.

Nathaniel Pope Sr. died testate in Westmoreland County between 16 May 1659 and 20 April 1660.[25] He left his minor son Thomas his "Clifts" plantation, and his son Nathaniel both the land where Nathaniel Sr. lived and his patent of 1,050 acres at the head of Appomattox Creek. Thomas Pope willed his "Cliffs" land to his sons Richard and John in 1685. Nathaniel Pope Jr. repatented the 1,050-acre tract on 13 January 1661/62 and assigned it to John Watts on 1 November 1665 with Watts then selling half of it to Thomas Wilsford.[26]

---

[23] David W. Eaton, *Historical Atlas of Westmoreland County, Virginia (Richmond: Dietz Press, 1942)* p. 28.

[24] Ibid, *p. 44.*

[25] Dorman, *Westmoreland County, Virginia, Records 1658–1661*, p. 53; see Chapter IV.

[26] Dorman, *Westmoreland County, Virginia, Deeds, Patents, etc.,1665–1677*, Part one, p. 13.

Although this tract has not been fully traced, it is known that Wilsford died in 1666 leaving the 525 acres which he bought from John Watts to his son, Andrew Wilsford, stipulating that it would revert to his sons James and Thomas Wilsford if Andrew died without heirs.[27] John Watts was his executor, and Robert Nurse was one of the witnesses to his will. John Watts was deceased by 1679, his will being among the missing Westmoreland County records (see Chapter IV).

It appears that Andrew Wilsford, the son, died without heirs because in 1700 Thomas Wilsford (Andrew's brother?) willed all of his lands and estate to his friend, Richard Watts, who in 1707 sold the entire 1,050 acre Pope patent to Abraham Blagge.[28] Tracing this particular tract is difficult because of the missing deeds and wills, but I suspect the answer lies in a possible relationship between the Wilsford , Watts, and Blagg families.

In 1679 Abraham Blagg paid John Willis 450 pounds of tobacco out of the estate of Mr. Jno. Watts, deceased, by order of the sheriff.[29] The names Watts, Wilsford, and Blagg(e) were not found in later documents with the Willises in Richmond or King George counties, but Nathaniel Pope (alias Bridges, son of Nathaniel Pope Jr.) was called "my friend" by John Willis in a Power of Attorney in 1701 (see Chapter I). No significant references were found for Robert Nurse who died in Westmoreland County, but two of his estate appraisers were William Freake and John Watts which indicates that he probably lived in the Mattox Creek neighborhood.[30]

John Piper Sr. died testate between 25 January 1669/1670 and 17 September 1673 in Westmoreland County leaving his son John "my land which I tooke up this yeare." The records suggest that John Piper Jr. married Margaret Reeds, daughter of Samuel Reeds.[31] Both John Piper Jr. and Samuel Reeds (Sr.) died in 1698, the first intestate and the second testate. Under the law of primogeniture, John Piper Jr.'s land went to his eldest son, another John Piper, who was named as "my grandson" in Samuel Reed's will. John Piper Jr.'s widow, Margaret, then married Thomas Harper who died testate in 1737. Margaret Reeds Piper Harper died testate in 1744, her will naming her sons John Piper, Thomas Harper, George Harper, and Samuel Harper.[32]

In 1716 John Washington and wife Mary of Stafford County sold 171.5 acres, partly in St. Mary's Parish, Richmond County, and partly in Westmoreland County, to Francis Thornton Sr., the tract adjoining land of John Piper, deceased, Thomas

---

[27] Ibid., p. 26.

[28] Dorman, *Westmoreland County, Virginia, Deeds & Wills No. 3, 1701–1707*, pp. 40 and 58.

[29] Westmoreland County Order Book.

[30] Dorman, *Westmoreland County, Virginia, Deeds, Patents, etc., 1665–1677*, Part two, p. 60.

[31] See Chapter IV for sketch on John Piper.

[32] George H. S. King, *King George County Will Book A-1* (Easley, South Carolina: Southern Historical Press, 1978), p. 127; hereafter referred to as King in footnotes.

Marshall, Thomas Robins, Francis Thornton, and John Willis Sr.[33] Again, the missing Westmoreland records make it difficult to specifically trace this parcel, but the southern boundary of the 171.5 acre tract abutted the northern boundary of John Willis's 261-acre patent. Therefore, the 171.5 acres were probably in the northeastern part of Washington's 1,700-acre patent. As will be seen below, in 1726 Francis Thornton willed this tract to his wife's son, George Riding.

In 1737 John Piper (probably a descendant of the first John) received a grant for 37 acres in both counties on Mattox and Portridges creeks, adjoining John Marshall, George Riding, John Willis, John Jennings, Joshua Farguson, and his own land.[34] This John Willis, probably the son of William and the grandson of John Sr., sold his grandfather's patent to the Church Wardens of Hanover Parish in 1737. John Jennings was the second husband of Mary Coghill Willis Jennings, widow of John Willis Jr. who is discussed in Chapter V.

John Foxhall's 1669 patent is not shown on Eaton's plats of Westmoreland County because most of it was south of the ridge in Old Rappahannock. There has been confusion over Foxhall's land, partly because John Foxhall Sr. died in 1678 in Westmoreland and his will and estate records are among that county's missing records (see sketch in Chapter IV). Reconstruction of his holdings from later documents indicates that in 1670 he bought a 99-year lease on a mill, called Underwood's Mill, from William Underwood, the mill being about eight miles above Southers (or Southerns) Ferry on the Rappahannock. The lease became the property of his son John Foxhall Jr. who was a merchant and died testate in Washington Parish, Westmoreland County, in 1698. Foxhall left his "water mill" to (nephews?) James Vaulx and John Elliott Jr. The mill belonged to several leaseholders through the years, and finally in 1721 John Underwood (heir of William Underwood) and Richard and James Tutt (leaseholders) sold their interests in the mill and 50 acres to John King, Esq., and Company, merchants in Bristol, England.[35] Old maps show that the Bristol Ironworks and Furnace were just below present Bristol Mines Run. Eaton said that by 1729 the Bristol Mines furnace had ceased operations.

Much later (1762) John Jett of Hanover Parish in King George sold a water grist mill which was situated "a little above the place where the Bristol furnace formerly stood" to Jeremiah Murdock.[36] At that time the tract was in Hanover Parish. (In 1732 the upper part of Sittenburne Parish in lower King George County was incorporated into Hanover Parish.[37]) This mill is traced in Chapter IV through the Underwood and Foxhall families. John Willis's tract, which was always in St. Mary's Parish and then in Hanover Parish, and in Old Rappahannock, Richmond, and King George counties allowing that it would revert to his sons James and Thomas Wishford if Andrew died without heirs. John Watts was his executor, and Robert Norris was one of the witnesses to his will. John Watts was deceased by 1673, his will being among the missing Westmoreland County records (see Chapter IV).

---

[33] See Chapter IV.

[34] Gertrude E. Gray, *Northern Neck Land Grants 1694–1742* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1988), p. 120. (Northern Neck Grant Book E–11.)

[35] Sparacio, *Deed Abstracts of King George County, Virginia, 1721–1735*, pp. 4-5. (Deed Book 1:14-19.)

[36] King George County Deed Book 4:487 from microfilm.

[37] Cocke, op. cit., pp. 144–145.

It appears that Andrew Wishford, the one [illegible] in 1650 Thomas Wishford (Andrew's brother) willed all of his lands and [illegible] to his friend, Richard Watts, who in 1697 sold the whole 1,000 acre Pope patent to Abraham Blagg. Tracing this particular land is difficult because of the missing deeds and wills, but I suggest the sale of land in a possible relationship between the Wishford, Watts, and Blagg families.

In 1679 Abraham Blagg paid John Willis 150 pounds of tobacco out of the estate of Mr. [illegible] Watts, deceased, by order of the sheriff. The names Watts, Wishford, and Blagg were not found in later documents with the Willises in Richmond or King George counties, but Nathaniel Pope (alias Bridges, son of Nathaniel Pope Jr.) was called "my friend" by John Willis in a Power of Attorney in 1701 (see Chapter I). No significant references were found for Robert Norris who died in Westmoreland County, but two of his estate appraisers were William Franks and John Watts which indicates that he probably lived in the Mattox Creek neighborhood.

John Piper Sr. died testate between 25 January 1669/1670 and 17 September 1673 in Westmoreland County leaving his son John "my land which I tooke up this yeare." The records suggest that John Piper Jr. married Margaret Reeds, daughter of Samuel Reeds. Both John Piper Jr. and Samuel Reeds (Sr.) died in 1678, the first intestate and the second testate. Under the law of primogeniture, John Piper Jr.'s land went to his eldest son, another John Piper, who was named as "my grandsone" in Samuel Reed's will. John Piper Jr.'s widow, Margaret, then married Thomas Harper who died testate in 1732. Margaret Reeds Piper Harper died testate in 1744, her will naming her sons John Piper, Thomas Harper, George Harper, and Samuel Harper.

In 1716 John Washington and wife Mary of Stafford County sold 171.5 acres, partly in St. Mary's Parish, Richmond County, and partly in Westmoreland County, to Francis Thornton Jr., the tract adjoining land of John Piper, deceased. Thomas

---

Ibid., p. 26

Dorman, Westmoreland County, Virginia, Deeds & Wills No. 2, 1665-1677, pp. 40 and 48.

Westmoreland County Order Book.

Dorman, Westmoreland County, Virginia, Order Book [illegible] 1675-1677, Part One, p. 64.

See Chapter IV for details on John Piper.

George H. S. King, *King George County Will Book A-1* (Easley, South Carolina: Southern Historical Press, 1978), p. [illegible]. Hereafter referred to as King in footnotes.

Thornton [illegible] 171.5 acre tract [illegible] the eastern boundary of John Willis' [illegible] patent. Therefore the 171.5 acres were probably in the northeastern part of [illegible] 1,000-acre patent. As will be seen below, in 1726 Francis Thornton's land was next to his with a son, George Eskridge.

In 1727 John Piper (probably a descendant of the first John) received a grant for 77 acres in both counties on Mattox and Partridge creeks, adjoining John Marshall, George Eskridge, John Willis, John Jennings, Joshua Ferguson, and his own land. This John Piper, probably the son of William and the grandson of John Jr., sold his grandfather's patent to the Church Wardens of Hanover Parish in 1737. John Jennings was the second husband of Mary Coggill Willis Jennings, widow of John Willis Jr. who is discussed in Chapter V.

John Fushell's 1662 patent is not shown on Eaton's plat of Westmoreland County because most of it was south of the ridge in Old Rappahannock. There has been confusion over Fushell's land, partly because John Fushell Sr. died in 1678 in Westmoreland and his will and estate records are among that county's missing records (see Fushell in Chapter IV). Reconstruction of his holdings from later documents indicates that in 1670 he bought a 99-year lease on a mill called Underwood's Mill from William Underwood, the mill being about eight miles above Southerns (or Southerns') Ferry on the Rappahannock. The lease became the property of his son John Fushell Jr. who was a merchant and died testate in Washington Parish, Westmoreland County, in 1688. Fushell left his "water mill" to nephews James Veale and John Elliott Jr. The mill belonged to several leaseholders through the years, and finally in 1721 John Underwood (heir of William Underwood) and Richard and James Tayloe (Underwood) sold their interests in the mill and 50 acres to John King, Esq., and Company, merchants in Bristol, England. Old maps show that the Bristol Ironworks and Furnace were just below present Bristol Mines Run. Eaton said that by 1729 the Bristol Mines Furnace had ceased operations.

Much later in 1762 John Jett of Hanover Parish in King George sold a water grist mill which was situated "a little above the place where the Bristol furnace formerly stood" to Jeremiah Murdock. At that time the tract was in Hanover Parish. (In 1732 the upper part of Sittenburne Parish in lower King George County had been created into Hanover Parish.) This mill is traced in Chapter IV through the Underwood and Fushell families.

See Chapter IV.

Gertrude E. Gray, *Virginia Northern Neck Land Grants 1694-1742* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1987), p. 120. (Northern Neck Grant Book B-[illegible])

Sparacio, *Deed Abstracts of King George County, Virginia 1721-1735*, pp. 4-5. (Deed Book 1:18-19)

King George County Deed Book 4 [illegible] from microfilm.

Eaton, op. cit., pp. 144-145.

as boundaries changed, was west of Foxhall's mill and present Bristol Mines Run.

In 1675 a John Willis was ordered by the Westmoreland County Court to pay John Foxhall 973 pounds of tobacco which was "due by bill,"[38] and in 1687 John Willis was appointed as surveyor of the highways from Foxhall's Mill to Keyes Swamp in Rappahannock County.[39] (The first man may have been the John Willis who died in 1682 in Westmoreland although it is unclear, but the second man was undoubtedly John Willis Sr.) In addition, in 1685 William Underwood gave a performance bond to Nathaniel Pope (alias Bridges) to convey a tract "where Underwood lives near or upon line of John Willis running on outside line of said Underwood's line next to Potomac.[40] William Underwood Sr. acquired several large tracts on the north side of the Rappahannock River prior to the time that John Willis received his 1669 patent. As the only land which John Willis Sr. owned in 1685 was his 261-acre patent, it is assumed that this was the parcel which joined Underwood. Old Rappahannock County wills indicate that William Underwood Sr.'s widow, Elizabeth, married Archidale Coombes (or Archdale Combs) by 1675 and that they were the parents of John Combs, John Willis's adjoining neighbor (see Chapters III and IV).

As will be discussed in Chapter III, John Willis Sr. and John Parsons Sr. jointly received a grant of 158 acres in 1690/91, the tract described as being above (upstream from) Foxhall's mill. This tract appears to have overlapped with Phillip Browne's 1669 patent of 200 acres which escheated for lack of seating and which was later repatented by Randolph Kirk and John Fryer. According to the records, Kirke died before a division was made, and Fryer sold the patent to Thomas Crane. Crane sued for possession, but the Court ruled in favor of Willis and Parsons. The original 1690/91 grant to Willis and Parsons and John Willis's deed to his son John Jr. in 1694 stated that this tract adjoined John's 261-acre patent. The metes and bounds given in Browne's original patent imply that this land was just south of Washington's 1664 patent and Willis's 1669 patent, and west of Foxhall's 1669 patent.

Both Browne's and Foxhall's patents made reference to Ned the Indian's path. Ned (or Edmund) Gunstocker, Indian, received a patent for 150 acres from the Governor on 14 October 1665 in Rappahannock County.[41] Gunstocker's heirs sold it to Nathaniel Pope (alias Bridges, son of Nathaniel Pope Jr.) in 1697.[42] Land records confirm that Gunstocker's tract was later in Richmond (and then in King George) County.

The last and most complex land documents to be discussed here relate to John Washington's 1,700-acre patent. Washington received his patent in 1664 and was named as an adjoining landholder in the 1669 patents to Piper, Foxhall, Willis, and Browne.

---

[38] Dorman, *Westmoreland County Order Book 1675/6–1677/8*, Part one, p. 3.

[39] Sparacio, *(Old) Rappahannock County Orders 1685–1687*, p. 78.

[40] Sparacio, *Deed Abstracts of (Old) Rappahannock County, Virginia, 1682–1686*, p. 88.

[41] Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers, Supplement (1690–1692)*, p. 3; Northern Neck Grant Book 1:566 from microfilm.

[42] See Chapter IV.

In 1674 Washington deeded back 300 acres next to Portridge Creek in the lowermost part of his 1,700 acres to William Freake. In 1675 Washington (whose wife Ann Pope predeceased him) of Washington Parish, Westmoreland County, wrote his will. It was presented in Court in January, 1677/78. He left two tracts to his unmarried daughter Ann including 1,200 acres where Thomas Jordan was living (probably as a tenant) and 1,400 acres where John Frier (Fryer) was living "after Mr. Fricke (Freake) has his quantity out of it."

Consequently, by 1677/78 Washington's original 1,700-acre patent had been disposed of by William Freake's acquisition of 300 acres and Washington's devising the balance (1,400 acres) to his daughter who later became the wife of Major Francis Wright and the mother of John Wright, both of Westmoreland County. Freake's 300 acre parcel will be reviewed first, followed by Wright's 1,400 acres. Documentation and additional information about these men and their heirs will be found in Chapter IV.

William Freake (ffrack) died testate in 1684/85 in Rappahannock County leaving his entire estate to his wife Martha (whose maiden name is unknown) with provisions for "my man" Robert Vincent to have the right to lease his house and ground for seven years rent free.[43] Robert Vincent married the widow Martha, and in 1687 they sold 100 acres to Thomas Tippett. They sold the remaining 200 acres to Joshua Davis who then deeded the same 200 acres back to the Vincents a few days later, the reason for those deeds not being clear.[44]

In 1691 Thomas Tippett sold 100 acres to John Hauxford, and on 7 February 1694/95 the county surveyor was ordered to survey the tract as part of a dispute between Thomas Tippett and Robert Vincent, probably over the boundaries of the tract. At that time the Court ordered Francis Thornton to swear two neighbors to take part in the survey "as also John Willis who is ordered to be present at the time and place aforesaid to a true discovery of what he knows concerning the bounds of the said land."[45] Having lived in the area for twenty-five years, John was probably the oldest living original patentee in terms of years of residency and was knowledgeable about property lines in the neighborhood. (It is noted that in 1694 John Willis Sr. had also deeded part of his 1669 patent and his interest in the Willis–Parsons grant to his son John Willis Jr., so he probably had a vested interest in the survey.)

In March, 1700/01, William Hayberd, son of Ann (Freake) Hayberd (grandson and daughter of William Freake, deceased) sued John Hauxford for title to 300 acres which Freake had purchased from Washington on Portridges Creek (*i.e.*, the southern portion of Washington's 1,700-acre patent). Hayberd claimed that the tract should have fallen to him as heir-at-law to his grandfather. Based upon Freake's will in which Freake specifically left all of his estate, including his land, to his wife Martha, the Court validated Martha's right to deed the tract and validated Hauxford's title.[46]

---

[43] Sparacio, *Will Abstracts of (Old) Rappahannock County, Virginia, 1682–1687*, p. 49.

[44] See Chapter IV.

[45] Sparacio, *Richmond County Orders 1694–1697*, pp. 26–27.

[46] Sparacio, *Richmond County Orders 1699–1701*, pp. 55–56.

Four deeds involving this land were recorded in August and September of 1709. First, John Hauxford and Thomas Tippett traded (deeded to each other) an unspecified number of acres on the dividing line of their tracts. William Willis sold 12 acres of his father's 1669 patent (which John had deeded to him in 1701) to Hauxford. And finally Hauxford and his wife Saints sold 12 acres which were part of Washington's 1,700-acre patent dated 26 March 1664 (the date of Washington's assignment to Freake) to John Willis Jr.[47] When he wrote his will in 1727, John Willis Jr. referred to this as "that tract my brother William exchanged with John Hauxford" and willed it to William Wood (see Chapter V). As seen below, William Willis's son was able to sell the entire 261 acres in 1737, and Frederick Coghill Jr. (nephew of Mary Coghill Willis Jennings, widow of John Willis Jr.) sold the 12 acres to Francis Thornton in 1761. There was undoubtedly some in-house trading which was not properly recorded.

Hauxford received additional land by escheat in 1704. In 1717 he and his second wife Elizabeth sold this tract plus another parcel to Henry Wood who was then married to Sarah (—) Willis, widow of William Willis (see Chapter VI). William Wood (Henry's eldest son and heir-at-law) sold these two tracts to Rush Hudson Sr., the third husband of Sarah (—) Willis Wood Hudson, in 1734 after William Wood had moved to Orange County. In 1746 Rush Hudson Jr. of Orange County sold the two tracts plus two others (including 100 acres which his father had purchased from Richard Butler in 1723 and which was also part of Washington's patent) to Francis Thornton. In the 1746 deed all tracts were described as being on Portrages Creek or Bald Eagle in Hanover Parish, and the 1746 deed mentioned John Washington's patent for 1,700 acres.

In March 1718/19 Elizabeth Hauxford, the last wife of John Hauxford who was then deceased, sold 100 acres to Richard Butler. Hauxford had purchased this parcel from Robert Vincent.[48] In 1726 Butler sold the tract to Rowland Thornton (i.e., the son of Francis Thornton Sr.), the deed stating that it was part of Washington's 1664 patent for 1,700 acres and which was purchased by Butler from John Hauxford (given as Hansford by Sparacio).[49] This tract was part of the 300 acres which Freake had purchased from Washington in 1674 and which Freake's widow, Martha, and her second husband, Robert Vincent, sold to Tippett who sold to Hauxford.

On 5 September 1705 John Wright of Westmoreland County (son of Major Francis Wright and Ann Washington Wright) deeded 1,000 acres to Francis Thornton, the land being "part of a patent granted to Maj. John Washington for 1,700 acres dated 1 June 1664 beginning at the easternmost side of the land that was sold to Wm. Freake out of said patent and next to William Willis's, thence running north a straight course to the line of said patent, thence west and along the several courses of said patent till it comes to the land that did belong to Freake and now in possession of John Hawkford [Hauxford] and Thomas Tippett ... in St. Mary's Parish, Richmond County."[50] The

---

[47] Sparacio, *Richmond County Deeds 1708–1711*, pp. 36–39.

[48] Sparacio, *Richmond County Deeds 1714–1720*, p. 56.

[49] Sparacio, *Deed Abstracts of King George County, Virginia 1721–1735*, p. 60.

[50] Sparacio, *Richmond County*, Virginia, *Deeds 1705–1708*, pp. 10–12. (Deed Book 4.)

deed was followed by a release by his father, Francis Wright, of Cople Parish, Westmoreland County. Apparently Ann Washington Wright was deceased at that time.

More detailed information about the Thornton family is found in Chapter IV. For purposes of tracing John Willis's land, it is noted that in 1726 Francis Thornton Sr. willed half of this 1,000 acres to his wife Ann (whose maiden name is unknown to me, but who was the widow of ___ Riding) for life with it to then go to her son, George Riding (in addition to the 171.5 acres discussed earlier) and the other half to his son, Rowland Thornton. His bequest mentioned John Hawxford [Hauxford], Thomas Tippett, and Crows Swamp.[51]

To place these events in context, in 1737 John Willis (son of William and Sarah, and grandson of John Willis Sr.) and his wife Elizabeth (Plunkett) sold his grandfather's 1669 patent to the Church Wardens of Hanover Parish for use as a glebe and moved to Orange County.

In 1741 Rowland Thornton wrote his will, leaving land in both Hanover Parish, King George County, and in Spotsylvania County to his son, Francis Thornton. Rowland's wife Elizabeth (nee Catlett) was to have a life interest in his tract on the upper side of Crows Swamp, and after her death it was also to belong to his son Francis.[52]

In 1766 this Francis Thornton (son of Rowland) willed part of his Crows Swamp land to his son William and the other part to his son Francis.[53] His will mentioned that an unidentified Francis Willis was living on one of the tracts which he left to William, the land lying "in the lowest side of Crows Swamp" and adjoining George Riding's line. Some Willis researchers believe this Francis Willis was the son of John Willis (son of Charles and Matilda Willis) and that Francis later moved to Culpeper County where he died intestate in 1789. Although no direct proofs have been found yet, circumstantial evidence supports this possibility (see Chapter VII).

As shown in Chapter I, in 1767 the Hanover Parish Vestry sold the Willis glebe tract of 261 acres to William Thornton who may have been the son of Francis Thornton who died in 1766.

In 1818 Reuben T. Taylor and wife Mary, Thomas Woodford and wife Sarah (all of Caroline County) and David T. Chevis and wife Elizabeth of King George County deeded 342 acres 3 rods and 12 poles to Nathaniel H. Hoe.[54] The deed described the descent of the tract to three women as heirs of Francis Thornton, deceased, back through Rowland Thornton who died in 1741 and Francis Thornton Sr. who purchased the tract from the Wrights (originally Washington's patent). The deed mentioned Crows Swamp and Portises [*sic*] Creek.

---

[51] King, *King George County Will Book A-1, 1721-1752*, pp. 35–37.

[52] Ibid., p. 147.

[53] Sparacio, *King George County Will Book A*, p. 262.

[54] King George County Deed Book 10:470. (Copies of this and later deeds supplied by the King George County Clerk's Office.)

In 1840 Nathaniel H. Hooe sold his interest in the "Bald Eagle" tract which he bought from Francis Thornton's heirs at the head of Porteses [*sic*] Creek to the junction of Crow Swamp Creek to Charles Tayloe.[55]

Porteses (Portises, Portus) Creek is shown on a map (undated) by Warner as Glebe Creek, on the Fry–Jefferson 1775 map as Portus Creek, and on the 1968 USGS Rollins Fork (King George County, Virginia) map as Jett's Creek and was the first major creek above Bristol Mines Run.

In 1897 the Fredericksburg Circuit Court ruled in the matter of the estate of Charles Tayloe. The Bald Eagle tract was judged to be the property of Tayloe's daughter Ella who was then age 65 years, the widow of Thomas R. Waring, who had no living children.[56]

An earlier related deed was found showing that in 1758 Walter Anderson of Washington Parish, Westmoreland County, sold 90 acres in King George County to George Marshall of Hanover Parish, "a burying place of half an acre excepted, joining to the glebe land of Hanover Parish in said county."[57] At that time the glebe belonged to William Thornton and was John Willis's 261-acre patent. It may be that there was a cemetery on the old glebe property, and perhaps it is one of the marked cemeteries on the USGS Rollins Fork map of King George County.[58]

Later land records have not been researched, but there is certainly enough evidence at this point to find the location of John Willis's and John Washington's adjoining patents if someone is interested in pursuing it in depth. In *Historical Atlas of Westmoreland County, Virginia*, Eaton stated that Ann Washington, daughter of John Washington the immigrant and wife of Maj. Francis Wright, inherited a large tract which was patented by her father near Index, now in King George County.[59] This statement is supported by the patents and deeds and suggests that John Willis's 1669 patent, which abutted the southeastern corner of Washington's 1,700 acres, was probably south of present highway 3 and somewhere between present Index and Rollins Fork.

---

[55] King George County Deed Book 15:302.

[56] King George County Deed Book 28:132.

[57] King George County Deed Book 4:380.

[58] United States Department of the Interior Geological Survey map, Rollins Fork Quadrangle, Virginia, 1968.

[59] Eaton, op. cit., p. 54.

Chapter III

Other Grants and Deeds for John Willis Sr.

In addition to his 1669 patent John acquired three other tracts between January 1687/88 and March 1696/97 on the north side of the Rappahannock River. This chapter will discuss those documents, the possible location of the tracts, and later disposition of the land.

Although John's first patent was on the south side of the ridge line in Old Rappahannock County, his name was not found in that county's records until 1684, leaving a fifteen-year period when virtually nothing is known about him. Clues suggest that during that time John may have been more closely associated with the families on Mattox Creek. If that was the case, the loss of the Westmoreland County records between 1671 and 1691 may present problems in tracing his parents, his previous wife or wives, and the mother or mothers of his children.

Besides the 1684 performance bond of William Underwood to Nathaniel Pope for a tract adjoining John Willis as given in Chapter II, the following records were found in Old Rappahannock County for John Willis Sr.[1]

> *6 November 1684, reference granted between Jno. Willis, Plaintiff, and Walter Anderson til next court north side of the river.*
>
> *4 May 1687, ordered that John Willis officiate as surveyor of the highways from Foxhall's Mill to Keys Swamps this ensuing year.*
>
> *4 May 1687, ordered that John Willis, John Parsons, and Moses Hubbart be paid by the executrix of Josias (Josiah) Mason, deceased, for one day's attendance for proof of Mason's will.*

Other connections between John Willis and Parsons, Anderson, Foxhall and Underwood are discussed below. Underwood was executor of Josias Mason's will. Saints Gay (or Jay), a legatee of Josias Mason, married John Hauxford who bought part of Washington's 1,700 acre patent from Thomas Tippett.

All of John Willis's later grants and deeds were for tracts in that part of Old Rappahannock which became Richmond and then King George County. For ease in referencing the different parcels, they will be numbered chronologically and identified by those numbers in the text.

Tract #1: On 21 October 1669 John Willis received his first patent for 261 acres as reported in Chapter I.

---

[1] Sparacio, (Old) Rappahannock County Order Books.

Crow/Swamp Creek to Charles Taylor.[55]

Portuus (Portous, Portus) Creek is shown on a map (undated) by Warner as Glebe Creek, on the Fry-Jefferson 1775 map as Portus Creek, and on the 1968 USGS Rollins Fork (King George County, Virginia) map as Jett's Creek and was the first major creek above Bryant Nanzo Run.

In 1859 the Fredericksburg Circuit Court ruled in the favor of the estate of Charles Taylor. The Hird Beale tract was judged to be the property of Taylor's daughter Eliza who was then age 65 years, the widow of Thomas H. Waring, who had no living children.[56]

An earlier related deed was found showing that in 1738 William Anderson of Washington Parish, Westmoreland County, sold 96 acres in King George County to George Marshall of Hanover Parish, "a certaine piece of land on acre excepted, joining to the glebe land of Hanover Parish in said county."[57] At that time the glebe belonged to William Thornton and was John Willis's 261-acre patent. Nearby on that glebe was a cemetery on the old glebe property, and perhaps it is one of the marked cemeteries on the USGS Rollins Fork map of King George County.[58]

Later land records have not been researched, but there is certainly enough evidence at this point to find the location of John Willis's and John Washington's adjoining patents if someone is interested in pursuing it in depth. In Historical Atlas of Westmoreland County, Virginia, Eaton stated that Ann Washington, daughter of John Washington the immigrant and wife of Maj. Francis Wright, inherited a large tract which was patented by her father near Index, now in King George County.[59] This statement is supported by the patents and deeds and suggests that John Willis's 1669 patent, which abutted the southeastern corner of Washington's 1,700 acres, was probably south of present highway 3 and somewhere between present Index and Rollins Fork.

---

[55] King George County Deed Book 18:502.

[56] King George County Deed Book 18:172.

[57] King George County Deed Book 4:380.

[58] United States Department of the Interior, Geological Survey map, Rollins Fork Quadrangle, Virginia, 1968.

[59] Eaton, op. cit., p. 54.

Other Grants and Deeds for John Willis Sr.

In addition to the 1669 patent John accumulated other tracts between Totusky Creek and [illegible] which now lie on the north side of the Rappahannock River. This chapter will discuss those documents, the possible location of the tracts, and those who owned the land.

Although Willis's first patent was on the south side of the ridge line in Old Rappahannock County, his name was not found in that county's records until 1684, leaving a fifteen-year period when virtually nothing is known about him. Clues suggest that during that time John may have been more closely associated with the families on Pope's Creek. If that was the case, the loss of the Westmoreland County records between 1671 and 1681 now present problems in finding his parents, his previous wife or wives, and the identity of mothers of his children.

Besides the 1684 performance bond of William Underwood to Nathaniel Pope for a tract adjoining John Willis as given in Chapter I, the following records were found in Old Rappahannock County for John Willis Sr.:[60]

4 November 1686, reference granted between Jno. Willis, Plaintiff, and William Underwood defendant about [illegible] north side glebe [illegible].

4 November 1687, ordered that John Willis by [illegible] of the highways from [illegible] to [illegible] the ensuing year.

4 May 1687, ordered that John Willis, John Parsons and [illegible] be paid for the [illegible] of Isaias Mason, [illegible] for the [illegible] of Mason's will.

Other connections between John Willis and Parsons, Anderson, Parkhill and Underwood are discussed below. Underwood was executor of Isaias Mason's will. Sarah Ivy (or Ivy), a legatee of Isaias Mason, married John [illegible] who bought part of Washington's 1,700 acre patent from Thomas Tippett.

All of John Willis's later grants and deeds were for tracts in that part of Old Rappahannock which became Richmond and then King George County. For ease in referencing the different parcels, they will be numbered chronologically and identified by those numbers in the text.

Tract 1. On 21 October 1669 John Willis received his first patent for 261 acres as reported in Chapter I.

---

[60] Sparacio, (Old) Rappahannock County Deed Books.

Tract #2: On 27 January 1687/88 Mallachy Peal(e) of Stafford County, merchant, deeded 403 acres to John Willis, Thomas Kendall, and Thomas Goff jointly and acknowledged his deed at the March session of County Court.[2]

Tract #3: On 27 February 1690/91 John Willis and John Parsons, both of Rappahannock County, were granted 158 acres in that county adjacent to a tract which was surveyed for Henry Fleete above Foxhall's Mill.[3] A previous article in the Willis–Gordon–Garnett and Allied Families Association *Journal* erroneously states that it was 185 acres (probably due to transposition).[4]

Tract #4: On 19 March 1696/97 John Willis of Richmond County was granted 210 acres on the Rappahannock River adjoining Mary Gunstocker (Indian), Thomas Goff(e), and John Combs.[5]

No locators were given for tract #2, but later deeds suggested that both #2 and #4 were on or near the Rappahannock River and south of tract #3 and John's first patent, #1. Tracts #2 and #4 also adjoined a large parcel which was owned by Ralph Wormley whose tract was on the north side of the river and across from Port Tobacco.[6]

The grantor of tract #2, Mallachy Peal(e), was a prominent land broker in the Northern Neck whose named appears frequently in the records. He would buy random tracts and sometimes either break them up or combine them when he sold, so it is difficult to determine when and how he obtained this tract or combination of tracts.

In 1676 Mallachy Peale (who was about 28 years old, making him approximately the same age as John Willis) witnessed the will of a William Browne in Old Rappahannock County.[7] Browne left his land to his three sons (William, John, and Maxfield Browne) and named his wife Elizabeth and "the rest of my children." Elizabeth Browne and Evan Morgan were the executors of his will. Morgan married the widow Elizabeth and died testate in Old Rappahannock County. Morgan's will was witnessed by Josiah Mason, Thomas Jones, and Thomas Booth. His executors were "my loving wife Elizabeth and my loving friend Mallachy Peal." In June 1684 his estate appraisers were Thomas Arnold, Adam Woffendall, Francis Thornton, and William Strother.

---

[2] Sparacio, *Deed Abstracts of (Old) Rappahannock County, Virginia 1686–1688*, p. 79.

[3] Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers,* Supplement, p. 3, and Northern Neck Grants, Book 1:43, from microfilm.

[4] See Chapter I.

[5] Northern Neck Grants, Book 2:264–265, from microfilm of the original document (see below).

[6] Sparacio, *(Old) Rappahannock County Deed Book 1672–1676*, Part II, p. 88. (Deed Book 5:331–333.)

[7] Sweeney, William Montgomery, *Wills of Rappahannock County, Virginia 1656–1692*, p. 47. Sparacio, *(Old) Rappahannock County Will Book 1682–1687*, pp. 30–31 and 38–39.

Evan Morgan's will identified his residence as lying in the freshes of the Rappahannock River. He bequeathed 120 acres (which was part of a 220 acre tract) to "my Godson, Maxfield Browne, my wife's youngest son," livestock to his wife's other children—Elizabeth Browne, John Browne, and William Browne—and the balance of his estate to his wife and his friend Mallachy Peale.

Tract #2 which Willis, Kendall, and Goffe jointly purchased from Peale in 1687/88 was also in the freshes.[8] Maxfield Browne and William Browne (heirs of both their father and stepfather) later owned land which lay to the north of Washington's 1,700 acre patent. As those tracts which joined Washington's tract were not in the freshes, it may be that Elizabeth (—) Browne Morgan and Mallachy Peale sold the tract where Morgan lived.

In 1686 Henry Fleet (Jr.) and his wife Elizabeth of Northumberland County deeded a parcel in St. Mary's Parish, Rappahannock County, to Mallachy Peale of Stafford County, Gentleman. The land was on the north side of the Rappahannock River in the freshes bounded by Tankard's line to Indian Ned's corner, running with Indian Ned's line (but excluding Ned's 150 acres) up the river to the mouth of a small creek near Warasquick Indian Town, then up the creek and main branch to Mr. Underwood's line and corner to Underwood and Tankard, except 200 acres granted by said Henry Fleet to Joshua (Josiah) Mason and the land called Indian Ned's (Gunstocker).[9] The Fleets had deeded to Josiah Mason in 1684/85, the deed stating that the land had been granted to Henry Fleet, father of Henry (Jr.).[10]

The acreage in the above deed was not given, but in 1694 Henry Fleet of Christ Church Parish, Lancaster County, Gentleman, deeded 2,000 acres to Edwin Conway, also of Christ Church Parish, the land being in Richmond County (which was created in 1692) on the Rappahannock River near Warasquit Indian Town.[11] The tract was first granted in 1655 to Nicholas Meriwether who assigned it to Col. Henry Fleet (Sr.), father of the above Henry, "excepting 200 acres of said tract granted to Joshua Mason, 100 acres to Peter Butler, and 300 acres to Malachi [*sic*] Peale by the said Henry Fleet, party to these parts." Edwin Conway, who died in 1698, was the first husband of Elizabeth Thornton, eldest daughter of Francis Thornton Sr.[12] Conway's first wife was Sarah Walker, daughter of Col. John Walker and Mrs. Sarah Fleet, widow of Henry Fleet Sr. This 1694 deed from Fleet to Conway would later affect John Willis's title in tract #3.

When comparing these wills and deeds with other records for John Willis, Thomas Kendall, Thomas Goff(e), and John Combs, I believe that Peale may have combined

---

[8] According to Webster's *New Twentieth Center Dictionary* (unabridged, 2nd ed.), the term *freshes* referred to "the mingling of fresh water with turbid or salt water, especially the mingling of the waters of a river or brook with the salt water of a bay or estuary."

[9] Sparacio, *(Old) Rappahannock County Deed Book 1686–1688*, pp. 26–27.

[10] Sparacio, *(Old) Rappahannock County Deed Book 1682–1686*, p. 102.

[11] Sparacio, *(Old) Rappahannock County Deed Book 1692–1694*, p. 80.

[12] For additional information see George H. S. King, *Marriages of Richmond County 1668–1853* (Easley, SC: Southern Historical Press, 1964, repr. 1986).

Sparacio DARC 1708-1711

2488.2

pp. 173-174 THIS INDENTURE made the Second day of September in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and nine Between GEORGE GREEN of County of Richmond and Pish: of ST. MARYs, Planter, of one part and JOHN WILLIS JUNR. of the aforesaid Pish: and County, Planter, of other part; Witnesseth that GEORGE GREEN for a sufficient and valuable consideration payd to him already in hand by sd JOHN WILLIS JUNR., by these presents doth bargain sell and confirm unto JOHN WILLIS party to these presents One hundred acres of land or thereabout lying in County of Richmond and Pish. of ST. MARYs on the North side of the River which is called RAPPAHANOCK RIVER, and bounded beginning at a marked Gum being corner tree of MAXFILL BROWN runing thence South to the line of the land of Mr. FRANCIS THORNTON, thence along the said line of FRANCIS THORNTON to the line of the land of WILLIAM THORNTON, thence along the line of WILLIAM THORNTON to the line of THOMAS NEWTON, thence along the line of said Newton to an Oak being corner gree of said NEWTONs, thence into the line of MAXFILL BROWN and along the said line of BROWN to a Hiccory being corner tree of said BROWNs, thence along said BROWNs line to the first station, with all houses, gardens, orchards timber trees and tree likely to make timber and appurtenances thereunt belonging unto JOHN WILLIS JUNR. and his now Wife, MARY WILLIS, dureing the terme of his and her naturall lives and noe longer after the decease of the said JOHN and MARY to return to me the said GEORGE GREEN and my heirs forever to be holden free and clear from all former incumbrances whatsoever; In Witness whereof wee the partys aforesaid have hereunto sett our hands & seals signed sealed & delivered in the presents of us this Seventh day of November one thousand seven hundred and nine

ISAAC ARNOLD,
CHARLES his mark CC CULLINS
WILLIAM his mark W GOFFE

his GG mark
GEORGE GREEN

At a Court continued and held for Richmond County February the 2: 1709 GEORGE GREEN came into Court and acknowledged this his Deed unto JOHN WILLIS JUNR. and it was admitted to Record

Test M. BECKWITH, Cl Cur   Examined p M. BECKWITH, Cl Cur

p. 175 KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I HENRY HALSE now living in NORTH FARNHAM Pish in County of Richmond, Marriner, for sufficient causes and valuable considerations me hereunto especially moving by these presents doe make and in my place put Mr. AUSTIN BROKENBROUGH of aforesaid Pish: & County my true and lawfull Attorney for me to ask demand sue for and receive of all persons all sums of money tobacco or other Debts or demand which now are due and belonging unto me said HENRY HALSE and I do hereby ratifye and confirm whatsoever my said Attorney shall lawfully do in my name In Witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and fixed my seale this Eleventhday of February Seventeen hundred and nine Signed sealed & delivered in presence of us

THO: DICKENSON,
WILLIAM BROKENBROUGH

HENRY HALLSE

Proved in Richmond County Court the first day of March one thousand seven hundred and nine by the oathes of THOMAS DICKENSON and WILLIAM BROKENBROUGH and ordered to be recorded; and is recorded amongst the Records of the said County

Test M. BECKWITH, Cl Cur   Examined p M. BECKWITH, Cl Cur

pp. 175-177 THIS INDENTURE made the Twenty ninth day of March in the ninth year of the Reigne of our Sovereign Lady Anne by the grace of God of Great Brittain, France and Ireland, Queen Defender of the faith &c. annoq. Dom. one thousand

Willis-Reed

2488.2

John Willis Jr.

As John Willis Jr. was the eldest son of John Willis Sr., his records will be reviewed first, followed by the records for his next eldest brother, William, and then for the rest of his siblings (or half-siblings). Assuming that John Jr. was at least twenty-one years old when his father deeded to him in 1694, he was born by or before 1673. This suggests that his father was approximately 25 years old when John Jr. was born. John Jr. was probably in his early forties when his father and brother William died and in his middle fifties when he himself died. During those thirteen years between 1715 and 1728 John Jr. was the "head" of the family in King George County although either or both of his known sisters could have been older than he was. He married Mary Coghill, daughter of James Coghill and his second wife, Mary, sometime before 1698. As will be shown, Mary Coghill was born before 1685, married secondly John Jennings, and died in 1748.

Our knowledge about John Willis Jr. was enhanced when King George County Will Book A-1, which had disappeared during the Civil War, was found, restored, and transcribed by George H. S. King in 1978. Family historian George B. Loeffler either did not know about this discovery or did not report it when he conducted his research for his article in the Willis–Gordon–Garnett and Allied Families Association *Journal* in 1982, so the wills of John Jr., his wife Mary (Coghill), and Mary Cullins provide new insights into the family.

John Jr. died testate in King George County between 6 February 1727/28 and 3 May 1728. He and Mary may have had children who predeceased them, but both his and Mary's wills indicate that they did not leave surviving issue. His will, as transcribed by George H. S. King, is given below.[1]

> *In the name of God Amen I John Willis of the Parish of Hanover in the County of King George, being sick in body but of perfect sense and memory thanks be to God for the same, do make my last Will & Testament in manner and form following, that is to say ... I give unto William Wood that parcel of land my brother William Willis exchanged with John Hauxford to him and his heirs forever. I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Mary Willis all that parcel of land whereon my now dwelling plantation is to her and her heirs forever. I also give unto my wife Mary all and singular my other land & tenements for and during the term of her natural life, and as touching my personal estate my two slaves and all other movables I give unto my wife Mary Willis for and during her natural life. It is my will that after my wife Mary's death my two slaves and other movables then left be equally divided amongst both my Relations and her Relations as she shall think fit at that*

---

[1] King, *King George County Will Book A-1*, p. 49.

> *time between them. I hereby make constitute and appoint my loving wife Mary Willis full and sole Executrix of this my last Will & Testament, revoking all other Wills by me formerly made. I desire that my estate may not be brought to an appraisement. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this twenty sixty day of February 1727 (1728).*
>
> *Signed: John Willis*
>
> *Witnesses: William Pullen*
> *Catherine (her mark) Pullen*
> *Elizabeth (her mark) Harly*

> *At a Court held for King George County the 3rd day of May Anno Dom. 1728 the Last Will & Testament of John Willis, deceased, was presented into Court by Mary his Widow & Executrix who made oath thereto and the same was proved by the oaths of William Pullein [Pullen] and Catherine Pullein [Pullen] witnesses thereto subscribed and admitted to record. Attest: Turner, Cl. Cir.*

An inventory of John's estate was presented in Court on 7 June 1728 by his widow, Mary Willis.[2]

By 20 February 1728/29 Mary Coghill Willis had married John Jennings, a widower with children. As she was born before 1685, Mary Coghill Willis was beyond her childbearing years when she married Jennings, and they left no issue. Jennings died testate in Orange County, Virginia, in 1735 and his will was probated in both counties.[3] It may be that Jennings accompanied William Wood to Orange County to look for land *circa* 1734 and died while he was there (see Chapter IX). His will is given here as abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio.[4]

> *John Jennings of Hanover Parish, King George County; wr. 20 February 1728/9, rec. 15 June 1735; executor wife Mary; witnesses William Pullen, Elisha Harly, Elizabeth Harly; to children John, Ann, Margaret, Mary, and Elizabeth (Orange County Will Book 1:6).*

The names of the witnesses indicate that Jennings made his will in King George County. Inventories of his estate were recorded in both Orange and King George. In Orange County John Hawkins and Isaac Smith provided bond, and an appraisal was made of his estate there on 16 July 1735.[5] John Hawkins was probably the son of John and Elizabeth (Butler) Hawkins of Richmond County and the brother of Benjamin Hawkins who married Sarah Willis, assumed daughter of William and Sarah Willis.

Mary Coghill Willis Jennings (also given as Ginnings) wrote her will on 16 July 1745,

---

[2] Sparacio, King George County Inventories.

[3] King, *King George County Will Book A-1*, p. 245.

[4] Sparacio, *Digest of Orange County, Virginia, Will Books 1734–1838*, p. 58.

[5] Ibid.; Orange County Will Book 1:6 and 1:8–9.

and it was produced in King George County Court on 7 October 1748.[6]

> *In the Name of God Amen the 16th day of July Anno Dom: 1745, I Mary Ginnings of the Parish of Hanover in the County of King George being in health of body and of perfect mind and memory thanks be given unto God therefore, calling to mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all people once to die do make and ordain this my last Will & Testament—*
>
> *Item: I leave the plantation whereon I live to John Willis, the son of Charles Willis, during his natural life and after his decease I give my land and plantation to my cousin [sic] Frederick Coghill Junr. and his heirs forever.*
> *Item: I give to John Willis, the son of Charles Willis, one Negro man named Adam and two Negroes he has in possession to him and his heirs forever.*
> *Item: I give to Elisha Harley one bed and furniture and one pot.*
> *Item: I give to John Ginnings a young mare to him and his heirs forever.*
> *Item: I give to John Dickerson one cow and calf, the son of Sarah Dickerson.*
> *Item: I give all my wearing cloths [sic] to Elizabeth Peynon.*
> *Item: I give to my cousins Susannah Miller and Mary Hawes and Sarah Samues [sic] each a ring ten shillings price.*
> *Item: I leave to my brother Frederick Coghill four Negroes and their increase during his natural life and then I give them to my two cousins Thomas Coghill and Frederick Coghill Junr. to be equally divided to them and their heirs forever.*
> *Item: I give all of my personal estate to my brother Frederick Coghill to him and his heirs forever.*
> *I have divided my estate as I thought proper and it is my desire that my estate may not be praised to fullfill my former husband's will. I make and appoint my brother Frederick and my cousin [sic] Frederick Coghill, Junr. my full and sole Executors, ratifying and confirming this and none other to be my last Will and Testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand (and) seal the day and year first above written. Signed Sealed & Delivered by the said Mary Ginnings to be her last Will & Testament.*
>
> *Signed: Mary (mark) Ginnings*
>
> *John McCormic*
> *Wm. (mark) Turner*
> *Sarah (mark) Dickerson*

On 7 October 1748 Mary's will was presented by Frederick Coghill the Elder and proved by the oaths of John McCormic and Sarah McDonald (late Dickerson) and admitted to record.[7] On the same date the Court ordered Mary's estate to be appraised and bond was posted by Frederick Coghill for his administration with Benjamin Strother Sr. as his security in the amount of 400 pounds. The inventory was taken by Francis Thornton, George Riding, and Henry Ware who listed six slaves (Hannah,

---

[6] King, *King George County Will Book A-1*, pp. 158–160.

[7] King George County Court Orders.

Mary Willis [illegible] *sole Executor of this my last Will & Testament, revoking all other Wills by me formerly made. I declare that my estate may not be brought to an appraisement. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this twenty sixth day of February 1727 (1728).*

Signed: John Willis

Witnesses: William Pullen
Catherine (her mark) Pullen
Elizabeth (her mark) Hardy

At a Court held for King George County the 3rd day of May Anno Dom. 1728 the Last Will & Testament of John Willis, deceased, was presented into Court by Mary his Widow & Executrix who made oath thereto and the same was proved by the oaths of William Pullin (Pullen) and Catherine Pullin (Pullen) witnesses thereto subscribed and admitted to record. Attest: Thomas Turner Cl. Cur.

An inventory of John's estate was presented in Court on 7 June 1728 by his widow Mary Willis.

By 20 February 1728/29 Mary Coghill Willis had married John Jennings, a widower with children. As she was born before 1685, Mary Coghill Willis was beyond her childbearing years when she married Jennings, and they left no issue. Jennings died testate in Orange County, Virginia, in 1735 and his will was probated in both counties. It may be that Jennings accompanied William Wood to Orange County to look for land (see 1734) and died while he was there (see Chapter 15). His will is given here as abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio.

John Jennings of Hanover Parish, King George County, wr. 20 February 1728/29; rec. 15 June 1735; executor wife Mary. Witnesses: William Pullen, Ezekiel Hardy, Elizabeth Hardy, to children Anne, John, Margaret, Mary and Elizabeth (Orange County Will Book 1:6).

The names of the witnesses indicate that Jennings made his will in King George County. Inventories of his estate were recorded in both Orange and King George. In Orange County, John Hawkins and Isaac Smith provided bond, and an appraisal was made of his estate there on 16 July 1735. John Hawkins was probably the son of John and Elizabeth (Bruce) Hawkins of Richmond County and the brother of Benjamin Hawkins who married Sarah Willis, assumed daughter of William and Sarah Willis.

Mary Coghill Willis Jennings (also given as Genings) wrote her will on 16 July 1745.

Sparacio, King George County Inventories.

Willis, King George County Will Book A-1, p. 248.

Sparacio, Abstracts of Orange County, Virginia, Will Books [illegible], p. [illegible]

Ibid., Orange County Will Book [illegible]

In the Name of God Amen the 16th day of July Anno Dom. 1745, I Mary Genings of the Parish of Hanover in the County of King George being in a sickly state of body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be given unto God therefore calling to mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all persons once to die do make and ordain this my last Will & Testament.

Item. I leave the plantation whereon I live unto William Willis, the son of Charles Willis, during his natural life and after his decease I give my land and plantation to my cousin [illegible] Frederick Coghill, Junr. and his heirs forever.
Item. I give to John Willis, the son of Charles Willis, one Negro man named Adam and two Negroes [illegible] to him and his heirs forever.
Item. I give to [illegible] one bed and furniture and [illegible]
Item. I give to John Chowning a young cow and [illegible] and his heirs forever.
Item. I give to John Dickerson one cow and calf, the son of Sarah Dickerson.
Item. I give all my wearing clothes [illegible]
Item. I give to my cousins Susannah Miller and Mary Nevet and Sarah Sandron [illegible]
Item. I leave to my brother Frederick Coghill [illegible] and their increase during his natural life and then I give them to my two cousins Thomas Coghill and Frederick Coghill them to be equally divided to them and their heirs forever.
Item. I give all of my personal estate to my brother Frederick Coghill & his heirs forever.
I have divided my estate as I thought proper and it is my desire that my estate may not be appraised. [illegible] my brother Frederick and my cousin Frederick Coghill Junr. my full and sole Executors, revoking and disannulling all and every other Wills and Testaments. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year first above written. Signed Sealed & Acknowledged by the said Mary Genings to be her last Will & Testament.

Signed: Mary (mark) Genings

John McCormic
Wm. (mark) Harvey
Sarah (mark) Dickerson

On 7 October 1748 Mary's will was presented by Frederick Coghill the Elder and proved by the oaths of John McCormic and Sarah McCormic (late Dickerson) and admitted to record. On the same date the Court ordered Mary's estate to be appraised and bond was posted by Frederick Coghill for his administration with Benjamin Strother as his security in the amount of 400 pounds. The inventory was taken by Francis Thornton, George Riding, and Henry Ware who listed six slaves (Hercules,

---

Ibid., King George County Will Book A-1, pp. 158-160.

King George County Court Orders.

Bob, Dick, Tom, Frank, and a girl), household items, four hives of bees, a large bible, and some old books with a total value of 195 pounds 6 shillings 3 pence.[8] It is noted that the Frederick Coghill, Jr. and Thomas Coghill who are named in Mary's will were not cousins, but nephews.

Returning to John Willis Jr., the first time he is named in the records was in 1694 when his father deeded his interest in the Willis–Parsons grant plus 100 acres of his 261-acre patent to him. The wording of the deed implies that John Jr. was unmarried at the time.

In 1715 John Willis Jr. and Isaac Arnold were executors of his father's estate in 1715. That year John and his brother-in-law Frederick Coghill were also executors of Mary (__) Coghill Ducksberry's will in Essex County, so in one year John and Mary each lost a parent. In December 1716 John and his brother Charles co-signed Sarah Willis's bond for her administration of their brother William's estate.

County Orders show that in 1718 John Willis and Christopher Edrington were appointed surveyors of roads from Gravelly Run to Crows Swamp.[9] In 1719 John was appointed surveyor of roads from Gingoteague (Chingoteague) to the lower end of the parish, and in 1720 he was reappointed to the same position.

John's brother Charles was deceased by 6 August 1725 and left at least one son who was also named John and who was close in age to William's son John. After Charles' death, his son John chose his uncle John Willis (Jr.) as his guardian; and after his uncle's death in 1728, Charles' son John chose Thomas Goff(e) as his guardian. Those records will be discussed in more detail in Chapter VII.

Because John Jr. did not leave any children, his line ended with his death. John Jr. is very important, however, in proving the lineage of his nephew John (son of William and Sarah) who sold John Willis Sr.'s patent to the Church Wardens in 1737 and moved to Orange County. In addition, the Coghill connection may account for later marriages between collateral lines and the Rucker and Hawkins families—connections which continued into Orange and Culpeper counties and then into Kentucky for several generations.

John's wife, Mary Coghill, was the daughter of Old Rappahannock (later Essex) County immigrant James Coghill whose will, dated 5 October 1684 and proved in September 1685, is briefly summarized below from Ruth and Sam Sparacio's transcription.[10]

> *To my wife Mary Coghill, life interest in my plantation where I now live with all livestock and a horse; to my eldest son (William?) 225 acres and a mare with all coopers and carpenters tools to be divided between William and James; to son James, 225 acres, a gun, and a sword; to son David, 200 acres*

---

[8] King George County Inventories from microfilm.

[9] Richmond County Order Book 8:36 (see note below).

[10] Sparacio, *Will Abstracts of (Old) Rappahannock County, Virginia 1682–1687*, p. 63.

> *and a gun; to son Frederick, 200 acres and a mare; to unborn child if a boy, 200 acres (otherwise to return to above four sons); land to be equally divided according to age; to daughters Margrett and Mary, 600 acres lying in another divident, 200 acres of this land to unborn child if a girl (otherwise to remain with Margarett and Mary, each of them (to have) one mare of one year old; I appoint David and Frederick to be at age at 18 and to enjoy their estate if their mother marryeth; my loving wife to be full and sole executor; witnesses Christopher Man, Thomas Fenley.*

James Coghill's name is found in both Westmoreland and Old Rappahannock records, and he was married more than once. In 1665 his wife was Alice, and by 1673 he was married to Mary. It appears that Frederick and Mary were the children of James and his second wife, Mary, and that the other children named in James' will were children from a previous marriage.

After Coghill's death his widow, Mary, married Henry Duckberry and died testate in 1715. Mary Duckberry's will names her sons Frederick Coghill and George Duckberry, her daughter Mary Willis and son-in-law John Willis, and Susannah Coghill, Thomas Coghill, and Mary Coghill, the last three probably the children of her son Frederick. Frederick Coghill and John Willis were her executors.[11] George Duckberry died shortly after his mother. His will names his "brother" [stepbrother or half-brother] Frederick Coghill, Frederick's daughter Susannah, John Kendall, Hugh Crutcher, Richard Booker, John Willis, and John Pellow. Duckberry's executors were Frederick Coghill and Richard Booker.[12] I do not know if this John Kendall was related to the Kendalls who were neighbors to the Willises on the north side of the Rappahannock River.

Old Rappahannock County deeds suggest that James Coghill's sons William and James were living in Charles City, Maryland, in 1689 when they sold 250 acres on Portobaco Creek in Rappahannock County adjoining Coghill's plantation and all cattle, hogs, and household items to a Johanna Hudson.[13] In 1691 Johanna sold to Richard Booker of Gloucester County with Mary Ducksberry as one of the witnesses.[14] This is probably the same Richard Booker who was named in George Duckberry's will.

It is not known when John and Mary Willis married or how they met as James Coghill lived on the south side of the Rappahannock River. However, Coghill may have been the same man who witnessed deeds from Henry Brooks and wife Jane to their daughter Jane Higdon (who later was the mother-in-law of Nathaniel Pope alias Bridges) and Lawrence Abbington in 1662 in Westmoreland County, so prior connections to the Mattox group in Washington County are possible.[15] Clues were also found connecting the Coghills and Archdale Combs who witnessed Coghill deeds in 1665, 1666, and

---

[11] Essex County Deeds & Wills 14:428.

[12] Ibid., p. 430.

[13] Sparacio, *(Old) Rappahannock County Deed Book 8 1688–1692*, pp. 12–13.

[14] Ibid., p. 122.

[15] Dorman, *Westmoreland County, Virginia, Records 1661–1664*, pp. 8–9.

1673.[16] As discussed in the sketch on the Combs family in Chapter IV, the name of an Abraham Combs of Maryland was found in Old Rappahannock records in 1665 and 1683. Considering that two of James Coghill's sons were living in Maryland in 1689, they may have been related in some way.

Two interesting entries were found in the Essex County records in 1698. First, John and Mary Willis (who are given as residents of Essex County although this was probably not the case) sold 289 acres which she inherited from her father to Thomas Ramsey.[17] John Willis (Jr.) gave his lands in Richmond County as collateral on the bond to Ramsey. Secondly, John Parsons (Jr.) of Essex County sold his share of the Willis–Parsons patent to Walter Anderson (who was John Parsons Jr.'s brother-in-law, half-brother, or stepbrother).[18] Other records clearly show that both John Willis Jr. and John Parsons Jr. were residents of Richmond County. John Parsons Jr. was the son of John Parsons Sr. (see Chapter III). Also named in related Essex County deeds in 1698 were Cornelius Noell and Bartholomew Vawter who owned land adjacent to Coghill's patent. The Noell and Vawter families married into the Rucker family, and Frederick Coghill and wife Susannah deeded land on Cockleshell Creek to the Ruckers in 1707.

In 1712 an unidentified William Willis of Westmoreland County and his wife Mary (daughter and heir of Thomas Kirk, deceased, of Essex County) sold a tract to Charles Brown adjoining Coghill's 1664 patent.[19] This tract appears to have been on Cockleshell Creek where Kirk was living in 1682. Although these records are still fragmented and inconclusive, they may be significant in our search for other members of John Willis Sr.'s siblings or family.

There are several records which name John Willis Jr. in Richmond and King George counties. In 1694 John Willis Sr. deeded 100 acres of his 261 acre patent plus his interest in the Willis–Parsons grant to his eldest son John. The two parcels adjoined and were located in what was then St. Mary's Parish, Richmond County, and which later became Hanover Parish, King George County. As noted in Chapter III, title to the Willis–Parsons tract was disputed by Crane, but the Court ruled for John Willis Jr. and Walter Anderson who divided it in 1706/07.

In 1709 George Green sold John Willis Jr. a lease for 100 acres in St. Mary's Parish for the lifetimes of John and his wife Mary.[20]

> *2 September 1709, George Green, Planter, of St. Mary's Parish to John Willis Jr., Planter, of St. Mary's Parish, a lifetime interest in 100 acres more or less in St. Mary's Parish on the north side of the Rappahannock River corner to Maxfill (Maxfield) Brown, south to line of Mr. Francis Thornton to line of William Thornton, to line of Thomas Newton, to Maxfill Brown, during the natural lives of John Willis Jr. and his wife Mary Willis and no longer—after death of John and Mary to return to me [George Green] and my heirs; witnesses Isaac Arnold, Charles Cullins, William Goffe.*

George Green was issued a grant for 885 acres in Richmond County on 15 December 1708.[21] The original document states that it joined Major (Francis) Wright, Bald Eagle Neck, the estate of Esq. Wormely who was then deceased, Francis Slaughter, William Brown, Maxfield Brown, and land surveyed for William Thornton. The metes and bounds of Green's grant show that it lay directly west of Washington's 1,700-acre patent (which the Wrights sold to Francis Thornton) and confirms the approximate location of Bald Eagle Run as a branch of present Jett's Creek. The tract which Green leased to John was in the northeast corner of his grant. This lease is one of several documents which proves that Maxfield Brown (who was named in Evan Morgan's 1683 will in Old Rappahannock County) owned land adjacent to the Willises. After Mary (Coghill) Willis Jennings' death, this tract reverted to George Green's heirs, and John Green sold 70 acres out of it to William Dodgin in 1750.[22]

In 1709 William Willis sold 12 acres to John Hauxford, and the following day Hauxford sold 12 acres to John Willis Jr.[23] Those deeds intermingled John Washington's and John Willis Sr.'s early patents, and the "exchange" of these parcels is mentioned in John Willis Jr.'s will.

Consequently, in the fall of 1709 John Willis Jr. held by deed or lease a total of 291 acres in Richmond County. However, he and Walter Anderson lost most of their claim to the Willis–Parsons tract in 1719 to Edwin Conway (Jr.), and in 1719 Conway sold 117 acres of the tract, including most of the Willis–Parsons grant, to John Anderson, the brother of Walter Anderson. So after 1719 John Willis Jr. was left with whatever acreage was spared in Conway's resurvey plus 100 acres of his father's 261-acre patent (which eventually descended to William's son John), the 100 acres which he leased from George Green (which reverted to the Green heirs upon Mary's death), and the 12 acres which he bought from John Hauxford.

By the time that John Jr. wrote his will in 1727/28, many changes had taken place in the family. John's parents and his wife Mary's parents were deceased. His brother William had died, after which William's widow Sarah had married Henry Wood, become widowed a second time, and then married Rush Hudson. His brother Charles Willis was deceased, and John had been appointed guardian to Charles' son John. Mary Cullins was also deceased with her legacy from John Willis Sr. reverting to John Sr.'s heirs. It is not known if his sister Susannah was still living in 1727/28, but his sister Mary James seems to have been living in King George in 1736 (see Chapter VI).

John Jr. specifically named only two legatees in his will—his wife and William Wood

---

[16] Sparacio, *Deeds & Wills of (Old) Rappahannock County 1665–1677*, p. 18, and others.

[17] Sparacio, *Essex County Deeds & Wills 1699–1701*, pp. 5–6.

[18] Sparacio, *Richmond County Deeds 1695–1701*, p. 66.

[19] Beverley Fleet, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts*, vol. VIII, Essex County Wills & Deeds 1711–1714 (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1971), p. 10.

[20] Sparacio, *Richmond County Deeds 1708–1711*, p. 53 (Deed Book 5:173–174).

[21] Northern Neck Grant Book 3:208 from microfilm.

[22] Sparacio, *King George County Deeds 1735–1752*, p. 114 (Deed Book 3:366–369).

[23] Chapter II and Richmond County Deed Book 5:133–135.

who was the eldest son and heir-at-law of Henry Wood Sr. (the second husband of Sarah—Willis) by a previous marriage. Why John chose to leave land to William Wood is unknown. In Chapter IX, which reviews the transition from King George to Orange County, it will be seen that William Wood and John Jennings preceded the others to the Rapidan River area, and that William Wood sold his land in King George County to Rush Hudson Sr., his stepmother's third husband.

William and Catherine Pullen witnessed John's will, and William Pullen witnessed John Jennings' will. They also witnessed William Underwood's will in July 1717, and John Willis Jr. signed Underwood's estate inventory.[24] William Pullen and Samuel Wood proved the will of William Underwood's son John in 1723. William and John Underwood both lived in Sittenburne Parish, but various deeds and wills suggest that they owned land on both sides of present Bristol Mines Run.

Catherine (Cullins) Pullen was the mother of Mary Cullins as proved by Mary Cullin's will which was written on 12 February 1725/26 and proved on 1 April 1726.[25] Elizabeth Harly was a witness in John Willis's and Mary Coghill Willis Jennings' wills, and Elisha Harley was mentioned in both Mary's and John Jennings' wills.

In 1732 the General Court awarded John Willis 53 pounds 14 shillings in a judgment against John Jennings who, with William Grant as his security, posted bond to John Willis in the amount of 100 pounds and appealed. The reason for the judgment was not given, and it is unclear which John Willis was involved.[26] It may have been John (son of Charles) with the suit relating to John Willis Jr.'s guardianship account, or it may have been John (son of William) who was suing for another reason.

Mary Coghill Willis Jennings must have continued to live on John's home tract under the conditions of the 1694 deed from John Willis Sr. because her lifetime interest in 108 acres was noted in the 1737 deed from John (son of William and Sarah) to the Church Wardens.

In March 1736/37 the King George County Orders note a suit which was brought by John Willis (probably the son of Charles) against Mary Jennings at the same time that Edward and Sarah Turberville were administering the estate of her third husband Rush Hudson Sr. In April the following record appears in the Orders:

> *In the action of account rendered between John Willis, plaintiff, and Mary Jennings, executrix of the last will and testament of John Willis, deceased, Capt. Joseph Strother, Samuel Skinner (Skinker?), and Thomas Turner, Gentlemen, or any two of the are appointed to audit and settle the accounts and differences and make their report to the next Court, and it is also ordered that the auditors settle the amount [or account] of the administration of the estate of John Jennings, deceased.*

---

[24] See sketch on Underwood family in Chapter IV.

[25] King, *King George County Will Book A-1*, pp. 28–29; Richmond County Orders 2 February 1703.

[26] Sparacio, *King George County Deeds 1721–1735*, p. 116 (Deed Book 1-A).

The Orders do not give the reason for the suit, but it was continued for lack of the auditors' report until October 1737 when the Court ruled that John Willis was to receive 3,288 pounds of tobacco from Mary Jennings, executrix of John Willis.[27] Again in February 1737/38 the Court ruled that John was to receive 3,288 pounds of tobacco, etc., from Mary Jennings, executrix of the last will of John Willis, with auditors Joseph Strother, Benjamin Strother, and Thomas Turner signing. John may have been attempting to recover some property which his uncle held for him when he was John's guardian, or it could have been over some undivided portion of the personal estate of John Willis Sr.[28]

In her will Mary Coghill Willis Jennings gave a life interest in her home farm to John Willis, son of Charles and grandson of John Sr., with the tract to become the property of her "cousin" [nephew] Frederick Coghill Jr. at John's death. As Mary left no children, her other legatees included her brother Frederick, nephews and nieces, Jennings heirs, and perhaps cousins and friends. Ann Ginnings [Jennings] was named in both Mary's will and John Jennings' will. She was probably John Jennings' daughter by his previous marriage and Mary's stepdaughter.

After Mary's death, her life interest in her first husband's share of John Willis Sr.'s 261-acre patent, her remaining life interest in the Willis–Parsons patent (which was divided with Anderson and then preempted by Conway), and the lease on 100 acres from George Green all expired. Thus it appears that the only Willis land which was included in Mary's estate was the 12-acre parcel which her nephew John Willis (son of Charles) held until his death in 1753, the tract then devolving to Mary's nephew, Frederick Coghill Jr. In 1761 Frederick Coghill sold the 12 acres to Francis Thornton.[29] The deed fully describes the descent of the land from John Hauxford to John Willis Jr. to his wife Mary to Frederick Coghill. According to the 1709 deed from Hauxford to John Willis Jr., this 12 acres was part of Washington's 1664 patent and seems to have been that part which Washington sold to William Freake and which Freake's widow Martha (who had married Robert Vincent) sold to Hauxford in 1691.

No attempt was made to trace this specific tract beyond 1761. However, I believe that the area of Washington's and Willis's adjoining patents could easily be identified by reviewing later deeds, especially those for William Thornton who purchased the glebe tract in 1767 (see Chapter I).

We are deeply indebted to the John Lee and Lillian Thomas Pratt Foundation of Fredericksburg, Virginia, who purchased the King George County Will Book A-1

---

[27] King George County Orders 2:132, 7 October 1737.

[28] Many records for these families in the Richmond and King George County Order Books (specifically Richmond Co. Books 6, 7, and 8, and King George Co. Books 1 and 2) plus selected inventories were abstracted from microfilm by Mrs. Norris Groves of Rochelle, Illinois in 1977 and 1978, but, to my knowledge, have not been published.

[29] King George County Deed Book 4:460 from microfilm.

perhaps I know because I keep a trunk for my grandchildren, too.

Since Sarah is such a fascinating person, I am confident that someone else will be motivated to continue the search to find her family so that her identity can eventually be known. My only advice to future historians is that they do not ignore Sarah's children by Henry Wood and Rush Hudson or the rich and complex relationships between this family and their neighbors in Old Rappahannock, Richmond, King George, Westmoreland, Orange, and Culpeper counties.

illis-Rosh

Chapter VII

2488.5

Charles Willis

Charles Willis, the younger brother of John Willis Jr. and William Willis, is something of a mystery. He is identified in his father's will, but beyond that his name appears only a few times in the records. Based on what clues are available, Charles was probably born between 1680 and 1690. He died after May 1719 and before 6 August 1725, but no records were found for his estate in either Richmond/King George or Westmoreland counties. Consequently, the data reported below is fragmented and incomplete.

Charles appears to have been the third son of John Willis Sr. and may have been a half-brother to John Jr. and William. To my knowledge the Christian name "Charles" was never used in the families who descended from William and Sarah Willis.

The earliest record I found for Charles was recorded in Westmoreland County and dated 1712 when Garrett Welch and wife Rebecca and Caleb Smith and wife Elizabeth, all of Washington Parish, sold 248 acres to William Duff. The land being deeded was "commonly called Hawkins old plantation" and was part of a patent to Robert Alexander, John Alexander, and Christopher Lunn (or Lund) on the south side of Rosier's dam between the land late belonging to David Rowland, deceased, the land now belonging to Charles Willis, and the land of Edward Taylor.[1] Another reference to this patent is found in the early Westmoreland County deeds when George Campden (or Campion/Campian) sold 244 acres to Thomas Rowland in 1672, it being one-sixth part of 1,464 acres to Alexander, Alexander, and Lund at the head of Attopin Creek dam.[2]

According to Eaton, Attopin was an earlier Indian name for the creek which was later called Rozier's (or Rosier's) Creek and that Attopin Creek dam became Rozier's dam although I have not verified that information. Eaton also stated that John Washington built a mill at the head of Attopin (Rozier's) Creek in 1662. The records suggest that this tract of Washington's was north of the dividing ridge in Westmoreland County, and the tract which Charles owned in 1712 was on the ridge. This land was not part of Charles' inheritance from his father because John Willis Sr. was still living in 1712 and the tracts which John Sr. willed to Charles were in Hanover Parish on the south side of the ridge.

On 19 January 1714/15 Charles Willis and wife Matildee [*sic*] of Hanover Parish,

---

[1] Dorman, Westmoreland County Deeds & Wills 1712–1716, pp. 5–6. For the Alexander-Lund patent, see Nugent I:447 dated 23 March 1664.

[2] Dorman, *Westmoreland County Deeds, Patents, etc., 1665–1677*, Part two, p. 35. Garrett Welch died testate in Westmoreland County in 1715/16 (Fothergill, op. cit., p. 61). Caleb Smith, who was called "my son-in-law" by Basil Bayley in his 1694 will, died testate in 1725 in Westmoreland County (Fothergill, op. cit., pp. 9 and 81).

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2489.0	12	Hudson	SARAH	'Mary'	

BORN:DATE: / / BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4978.0	
MOTHER:	4979.0	
SPOUSE-1	2488.0	John Willis
SPOUSE-1 F	4976.0	
SPOUSE-1 M	4977.0	
SPOUSE-2		

CHILD-01	1244.0	William	b.)	d.)
CHILD-02				
CHILD-03				
CHILD-04				
CHILD-05				
CHILD-06				
CHILD-07				
CHILD-08				
CHILD-09				
CHILD-10				
CHILD-11				
CHILD-12				
CHILD-13				
CHILD-14				

OMMENT:

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2490	12	Rozier	David.		

BORN:DATE: / /1661 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Old Rappahannock Co.
STATE: VA.

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1688 LOCATION: VA.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

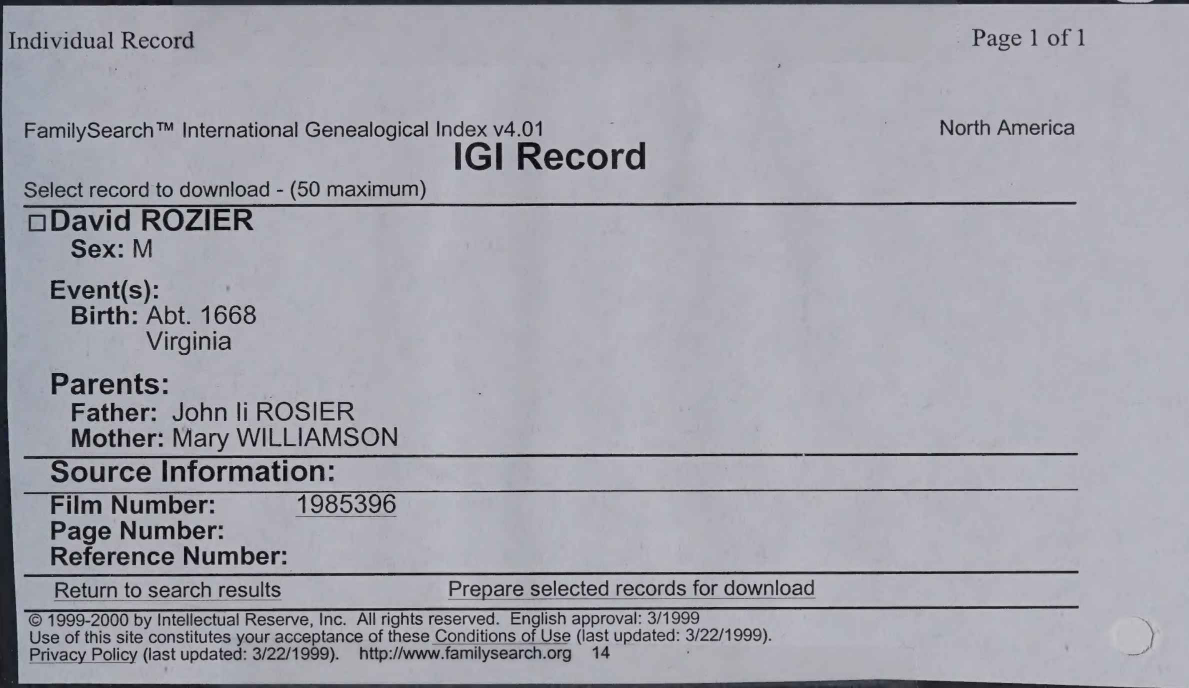
	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	4980	John Rozier
MOTHER:	4981	Mary Williamson
SPOUSE-1	2491	Sarah Sherwood.
SPOUSE-1 F	4982	Phillip Sherwood.
SPOUSE-1 M		Martha Pendleton
SPOUSE-2	4983	

****

CHILD-01	1245	Sarah Rozier (much married) b. ca 1690
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:



Individual Record

Page 1 of 1

FamilySearch™ International Genealogical Index v4.01

North America

IGI Record

Select record to download - (50 maximum)

☐**David ROZIER**

Sex: M

Event(s):

Birth: Abt. 1668
Virginia

Parents:

Father: John Ii ROSIER
Mother: Mary WILLIAMSON

Source Information:

Film Number: 1985396
Page Number:
Reference Number:

Return to search results

Prepare selected records for download

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 14

1688, Nov 23 - David Rossier of Sittenburne Parish, Rappahannock Co., VA and his wife Sarah Rossier, sold to Francis James the land formerly belonging to Philip Sherwood deceased. The whole property was situated in the Parish of Sittenburne adjoingin the land of William Jett.

1715, Apr 6 - David Rossier Jr. sold land which formerly belonged to Philip Sherwood, decd., out of Coleman's Patent, which descende unto Philip Sherwood's four daughters to Francis James of Sittenburne Parish, Richmond county. David had inherited the land from his mother's part of the estate.

sources:

Ancestral Rolls, South Carolina Daughters of the American Revolution, Compiled 1938 by Mrs E. T. Crawford, State Registrar.

Mann, Col. Robt. *Neville and Catherine Creek-Mann, Camp-Kemp Family Hist.*, Vol. II, 1969
Williams, E. Russ, Jr.The Kemp, *Turner and Roberts Families on Little Silver Creek, Washington Parish Louisiana.* 1992, Williams Genealogical Pub., 514 Cole Ave, Monroe, LA 71203

David Rozier Sr.b.1669, m.Sarah Sherwood.They had a son, David Jr.b.1690,who m.Anna.They had a son Reuben Rozier Sr.b.1742 m. Mary Lee. They had a son Reuben Jr.b.1764 and a son named David the 3rd

Pedigree Chart

Download GEDCOM

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

4980

2 **John ROZIER**
B: 1658
, , Virginia, No America
D: Abt 1705
, Westmoreland Co., Virginia, No. America
M: Abt 1668
Of, Westmoreland, Virginia

2490

1 **David ROZIER**
B: 1669
, , Virginia, No. America
D: Abt 1748
, , Virgina, No. America
M: 24 Nov 1688
Essex Co

Family

Sarah SHERWOOD 2491
B: 1665
Sittenburne Prsh, Rappahannock, Va
↳ bef 1692

Sittenburne located in Essex/Richmond became St Anne's in 1704

Family

3 **Mary WILLIAMSON** 4981
B: 1654
, Isle Of Wight Co, Va
D: Abt 1715
, King George Co., Virginia

9960

4 **John ROZIER**
B: 1603
London, , , England
D: 15 Dec 1660
, Westmopreland Co, Virginia, No. America
M: 12 Oct 1657

Family ←→ * John left estate to grandson

9961

5 **Elizabeth Jane HILLIER**
B: < 1636
<, , Virginia, No America>

9962

6 **James WILLIAMSON**
B: 1656
, Isle Of Wight Co, Virginia
D: 1656
Of, Rappahannock, Virginia
M: 16 Dec 1652
, Isle Of Wight, Va.

Family

9963

7 **Anne UNDERWOOD**
B: 1629
, Isle Of Wight, Va.
D: 1662
, Rappahonnock, Virginia

8

Family

9

19922

10 JOHN HILLIER
d.) 1657 Westmoreland Co.
Va.

Family 19923

11 Ann ?

19924

12 **Richard WILLIAMSON**
B: 1593
London, Mddlsx, England, U.k.
D: 1659
Isle Of Wight, Surry, Virginia
M:

→

Family 19925

13 **Margaret SHERWOOD**
B: 1593
London, Mddlsx, England, U.k.

→

19926

14 **William UNDERWOOD**
B: 1606
, , Kent, England
D: 1637
, London, Middlesex, England
M: Abt 1621
Of, Rappahannock, Virginia

→

Family 19927

15 **Margaret MASAN**
B: 1610
, , Virginia, No. America
D:
England

→

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 16

19924
19924
39848
39848
79696

19926
19926
39852

19393
19382

Individual Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

David ROZIER (AFN: GT5G-BC)
Sex: M

Pedigree
Family

Event(s):

Birth: 1669
, , Virginia, No. America
Death: Abt 1748
, , Virgina, No. America

Parents:

Father: John ROZIER (AFN: 22FF-4H4)
Mother: Mary WILLIAMSON (AFN: 1GMZ-BJ0)

Family

Marriage(s):

Spouse: Sarah SHERWOOD (AFN: FSJZ-F0)
Marriage: 24 Nov 1688
Essex Co

Family

Submitter(s):

Details

About Ancestral File:

Ancestral File is a collection of genealogical information taken from Pedigree Charts and Family Group Records submitted to the Family History Department since 1978. The information has not been verified against any official records. Since the information in Ancestral File is contributed, it is the responsibility of those who use the file to verify its accuracy.

Please Note:

Names and address of submitters to Ancestral File and those who have a research interest are provided to help in the coordination of research. The use of this information for any other purpose, including commercial use, is strictly prohibited.

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 13

Family Group Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

Husband's Name
David ROZIER (AFN:GT5G-BC)

Pedigree

Born: 1669 **Place:** , , Virginia, No. America
Died: Abt 1748 **Place:** , , Virgina, No. America
Married: 24 Nov 1688 **Place:** Essex Co

Father: John ROZIER (AFN:22FF-4H4)
Mother: Mary WILLIAMSON (AFN:1GMZ-BJ0)

Family

Wife's Name
Sarah SHERWOOD (AFN:FSJZ-F0)

Pedigree

Born: 1665 **Place:** Sittenburne Prsh, Rappahannock, Va
Married: 24 Nov 1688 **Place:** Essex Co

Father: Phillip SHERWOOD (AFN:B5X3-NF)
Mother: Martha PENDLETON (AFN:GT5G-4B)

Family

Children

1. **Sex Name**
M David ROZIER (AFN:22FF-42F)

Pedigree

Born: Abt 1690 **Place:** , , Virginia, No America
Died: Abt 1760 **Place:** , Halifax Co., No. Carolina, No. America

Richmond Co., VA. Queries.

ROSSER, PROSSER, SHERWOOD, JAMES

I am trying to find the daughters of **David ROSSER and Sarah SHERWOOD**. I believe that one daughter was named Sarah, and that she m. a Henry WOOD (in King George Co?). David Rosser d. 1698 and may have left a will. David Rosser was in Sittenbourne Parish in Richmond Co., per deeds, I am told. Is he in anyway related to the John ROSIER, who was in Richmond Co. at that time? Also, I need info on John PROSSER, of the same parish and county, who d. 1673. He first married a Martha ??, and secondly Margaret (widow of William GOFF(E)). Did he have a daughter Mary who married a John PLUNKETT? Did David Rosser have a daughter Mary that married a John PLUNKETT? KrothinVa@aol.com July 9, 1997

SHERWOOD

I have a **Phillip Sherwood**, d. old Rappahannock Co before Sep 4, 1685. A court record states, "Phillips Sherwood, late of this county, died possessed of a certain tract of land on the North Side of Rappahonnock." As Phillip is not listed in Cavaliers and Pioneers as recieving a land patent, he must have purchased the above land from someone. Can anyone with access to the deed books look for that purchase or purchases? At this time, I am more interested in the date of the deeds, as I am trying to narrow down the time frame he came to this country, or tie him to one of the other Sherwoods running around. The court record above was not referenced, but mentioned in Tyler's Quarterly, Vol 23 page 116. The date mentioned was September 4 1685. Anything else on Phillip would also be appreciated. Feb 19, 1999 KRothinVA@aol.com

Sherwood Family Forum at Genforum

Re: SHERWOOD. Phillip, VA

Posted by: Kristina Weiss **Date:** January 15, 1999 at 07:28:26

In Reply to: Re: SHERWOOD. Phillip, VA by Ken Rothwell 264 of 1357 Go

THOMAS MARSHALL, of Westmoreland County, Va., b. 1655; will probated 31st May, 1704; m. Martha SHERWOOD (dau. of Philip Sherwood) This information is from, Colonial families of the United States of America: Volume 1

Does anyone know if Philip Sherwood had a son? or Brother in Essex Co, VA ? Need info on a Frances Sherwood b.1697 Essex Co,VA she m.Robert Walton 1715 Essex Co,VA

Re: SHERWOOD. Phillip, VA

Posted by: Ken Rothwell **Date:** January 01, 1999 at 12:09:55

In Reply to: Re: SHERWOOD. Phillip, VA by Richard Marshall 239 of 1357 Go

I have read the article that syas Thomas Marshall md Sarah, "one of the cohiers" of Phillip, but this appears to be a mistake of the original clerk, possibly. I say this because on FEBRUARY 8, 1685, six months before the court action, Thomas Marshall, and wife MARTHA sold land to FRANCIS JAMES (Essex co. deed book 7, page 443) Thomas also names a Martha as his wife in his will, which was probated in 1705, I think

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
2491	12	Sherwood	Sarah		

BORN:DATE: / /1665 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: Sittenbourn Parish COUNTY: Rappahannock (OLD)
STATE: Virginia

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1688 LOCATION: VA.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4982	Phillip Sherwood.
MOTHER:	4983	Martha Pendleton
SPOUSE-1	2490	David Rozier
SPOUSE-1 F	4980	John Rozier
SPOUSE-1 M	4981	Mary Williamson
SPOUSE-2		

* * *

CHILD-01 1245 Sarah Rozier (much married) b. ca 1690
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

Database: Gene Pool Individual Records
Combined Matches: 1

Name	Birth Date	Birth Place	Death Date	Death Place	Marriage Date	Marriage Place	Spouse	Father	Mother
Sarah Sherwood	1665	Sittenburne Prsh, Rappahannock, VA		, , ,		, ,	David Rozier	Philip Sherwood	

* * *

COMMENT:

Old Rappahannock County - 1656 – 1692 Sittenburne Parish formed from original Farnham parish. Old Rappahannock County became extinct in 1692 when it was divided into Essex and Richmond Counties.

From: http://www.angelfire.com/empire/houseofwillis)

24.) Thomas Plunkett according to http://www.appleberrys.com

2492.0

In Greer's book, "Early Virginia Immigrants," he mentions a Thomas Plunckett transported to VA in 1654 by John Withers and Stephen Gary of Westmoreland County. The records of King George County, VA contain a will of a John Plunkett of Hanover Parish proved 12 Dec 1750 that mentioned sons John and William, son William to pay brother John on his arriving at age 21. Also mentions his wife Mary Plunkett.

The following is quoted in Ivy, "Ten Thousand Plunketts," vol. I, page 356: "The following information on Sarah Cordes was taken from an undated sketch 'Pertaining to the Genealogy of the DOWDEN Family" written by Miss Sarah Ann Pilcher who was born ca 1815-1820 and who was the daughter of Benjamin Pilcher and Alice Plunkett, the granddaughter of Reuben Plunkett and Nancy Purvis, and the great-granddaughter of William Plunkett and Sarah Cordes."

"Quotations from the writing of Miss Sarah Ann Pilcher: "Our great-great-grandfather Plunkett was an Episcopal Clergyman whose father, Lord Plunkett, was the first of the family that emigrated to America in the latter part of the 17th century. He settled in Caroline County, Virginia. "Lord Plunkett returned to England and our ancestor married a Miss Monroe who numbered a President of the United States amongst the descendants in her family. They had two sons, one of them, William was our great-grandfather. He held office of Tobacco Inspector for that part of the colony that now comprises Virginia and Maryland. His office was conferred by George III and was quite a sinecure in colonial times. He married a very elegant and accomplished lady, SARAH CORDES, (pronounced Korday); her grandfather was one of the many Huguenots who fled from Papal persecution in France and settled on the Ashley and Cooper Rivers in South Carolina, where our ancestor found and married her. They had seven sons and four daughters."

LIST OF THE NAMES OF LOYALISTS FROM AMERICA TO WHOM ALLOTMENTS OF LAND WERE MADE IN THE PARISH OF SAINT ELIZABETH IN THE ISLAND OF JAMAICA, DURING THE YEAR 1783: Thomas Plunkett

25.) Mary Smith according to http://www.appleberrys.com /
? Monroe according to Rootsweb / Worldconnect - Lynn Blackwell: mokids@positech.net

23 Mar 09

got map

2576.0

LAUGEL, Mathias ☐
Sexe : Masculin
Naissance : vers 1600 *à Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

Famille **LAUGEL - X**

L'enfant du couple **LAUGEL - X**

LAUGEL, Mathias ☐
× DURINGER, Catherine ☐
°entre 1621 et 1626 *Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* - †31 mars 1695 *Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

2o D'

23 Mar 09

`|-----DIEBOLT, Hannss (Sosa 4324)` ■

DIEBOLT, Jean (Sosa 2162) ■
Sexe : Masculin
Naissance : 1645 *à Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*
Décès : 1 mars 1717 *à Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

Famille **DIEBOLT - FRINTZ**
Mariage : 14 septembre 1681 *à Haguenau,67500,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

2588.0 — `|-----FRINTZ, Jacob (Sosa 4326)` ■ — 23 Mar 09 — 9TH great grand father of Sara

FRINTZ, Ève (Sosa 2163) ■

2589.0 — `|-----WOLFF, Éva (Sosa 4327)` ■

Sexe : Féminin
Naissance : 1655 *à Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*
Décès : 28 août 1730 *à Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

Les 6 enfants du couple **DIEBOLT - FRINTZ**

✓ **DIEBOLT, Catherine (2162-1)** ■ 〃
× 1702 GERGES, Nicolas Sébastien ☐
× 1710 VOLCKWEIN, Christmann ☐
°1670 *Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* - †24 avril 1741 *Mutzenhouse,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

✓ **DIEBOLT, Anna (2162-2)** ■ 〃
× 1718 STEINMETZ, Jean-Jacques (2124-2.1) ■
°vers 1680 *Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* - †7 décembre 1722 *Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

✓ **DIEBOLT, Marie (Sosa 1081)** ■
× 1706 CRIQUI, Jean (Sosa 1080) ■
°1684 *Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* - †26 avril 1760 *Ettendorf,67350,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

DIEBOLT, Antoine (2162-4) ■
Sexe : Masculin
Naissance : 1686 *à Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

DIEBOLT, Michel (2162-5) ■
Sexe : Masculin
Naissance : 2 octobre 1688 *à Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*
Décès : avant 1717

✓ **DIEBOLT, Marguerite (2162-6)** ■
× 1718 CONRAD, Jean ☐
°19 juin 1697 *Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* -

23 Mar 09

|-----DIEBOLT, Hannss (Sosa 4324) ■
|-----DIEBOLT, Jean (Sosa 2162) ■
DIEBOLT, Catherine (2162-1) ■
|-----FRINTZ, Jacob (Sosa 4326) ■
|-----FRINTZ, Ève (Sosa 2163) ■
|-----WOLFF, Éva (Sosa 4327) ■

2588.31

Sexe : Féminin
Naissance : 1670 *à Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*
Décès : 24 avril 1741 *à Mutzenhouse,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

Famille **GERGES - DIEBOLT**
Mariage : 17 mars 1702 *à Mutzenhouse,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

|-----GERGES, Jean ☐
GERGES, Nicolas Sébastien ☐
Sexe : Masculin
Naissance : 1645 *à Mutzenhouse,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*
Décès : 30 janvier 1710 *à Mutzenhouse,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

L'enfant du couple **GERGES - DIEBOLT**

GERGES, Maria (2162-1.A1) ■
× RECHT, Michel ☐
°13 décembre 1703 *Mutzenhouse,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* - †7 janvier 1729 *Schaffhouse-sur-Zorn,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

23 Mar 09

```
|-----STEINMETZ, Jean □
STEINMETZ, Jean-Jacques (2124-2.1) ■
          |-----KEITH, André (Sosa 2124) ■
|-----KEITH, Maria (2124-2) ■
          |-----GERING, Elisabeth (Sosa 2125) ■
```

Sexe : Masculin
Naissance : vers 1670 *à Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*
Décès : 31 juillet 1729 *à Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

Famille **STEINMETZ - DIEBOLT**
Mariage : 1718 *à Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

```
          |-----DIEBOLT, Hannss (Sosa 4324) ■
|-----DIEBOLT, Jean (Sosa 2162) ■
DIEBOLT, Anna (2162-2) ■
          |-----FRINTZ, Jacob (Sosa 4326) ■
|-----FRINTZ, Ève (Sosa 2163) ■
          |-----WOLFF, Éva (Sosa 4327) ■
```

2588.32

Sexe : Féminin
Naissance : vers 1680 *à Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*
Décès : 7 décembre 1722 *à Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

Les 2 enfants du couple **STEINMETZ - DIEBOLT**

STEINMETZ, Jean (2124-2.1.A1) ■
× 1737 WEISS, Catherine (2152-B6.1) ■
°vers 1718 *Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* - †10 janvier 1787 *Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

STEINMETZ, Jacques (2124-2.1.A2) ■
× 1744 HUGEL, Anne-Marie (2054-5.B2.1.1) ■
°1720 *Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* - †juin 1790 *Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

23 Mar 09

```
     |-----CRIQUI, Henri (Sosa 4320) ■
|-----CRIQUI, Jean (Sosa 2160) ■
     |-----WINDT, Gertrude (Sosa 4321) ■
```

CRIQUI, Jean (Sosa 1080) ■

```
|-----KURTZ, Maria (Sosa 2161) ■
```

Sexe : Masculin
Naissance : 1687 à *Ettendorf,67350,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*
Décès : 26 avril 1760 à *Ettendorf,67350,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*
Profession : maire d'Ettendorf en 1745

Famille **CRIQUI - DIEBOLT**
Mariage : vers 30 juillet 1706

```
     |-----DIEBOLT, Hannss (Sosa 4324) ■
|-----DIEBOLT, Jean (Sosa 2162) ■
```

DIEBOLT, Marie (Sosa 1081) ■

2588.33

```
     |-----FRINTZ, Jacob (Sosa 4326) ■
|-----FRINTZ, Ève (Sosa 2163) ■
     |-----WOLFF, Éva (Sosa 4327) ■
```

Sexe : Féminin
Naissance : 1684 à *Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*
Décès : 26 avril 1760 à *Ettendorf,67350,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

Les 6 enfants du couple **CRIQUI - DIEBOLT**

CRIQUI, Ève (1080-1) ■
× 1738 BAUR, Antoine ☐
°*Ettendorf,67350,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* -

CRIQUI, Anne (1080-2) ■
× LOTZ, Mathieu ☐

CRIQUI, Jean (Sosa 540) ■
× 1733 WINDT, Catherine (Sosa 541) ■
°1706 *Ettendorf,67350,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* - †18 novembre 1754 *Ettendorf,67350,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

CRIQUI, Antoine (1080-4) ■
× 1733 WINDT, Anne (1082-2) ■
°avant 1720 *Ettendorf,67350,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* - †après 1761

CRIQUI, Catherine (1080-5) ■
× KAUFFMANN, Antoine ☐
× 1735 ROTH, Nicolas ☐
°*Ettendorf,67350,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* - †*Minversheim,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

CRIQUI, Marie (1080-6) ■
× 1745 THIERSE, Jean-Charles (2200-5.4.4) ■
°entre 1722 et 1727 *Ettendorf,67350,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* - †26 février 1802

23 Mar 09

     |-----CONRAD, Jean ☐
|-----CONRAD, Christmann ☐

CONRAD, Jean ☐

|-----KRIEGER, Barbara ☐

Sexe : Masculin
Naissance : 27 novembre 1695 *à Minversheim,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*
Décès : 25 février 1735 *à Minversheim,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

Famille **CONRAD - DIEBOLT**
Mariage : 31 mai 1718 *à Minversheim,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

     |-----DIEBOLT, Hannss (Sosa 4324) ■
|-----DIEBOLT, Jean (Sosa 2162) ■

DIEBOLT, Marguerite (2162-6) ■ 2588.36

     |-----FRINTZ, Jacob (Sosa 4326) ■
|-----FRINTZ, Ève (Sosa 2163) ■
     |-----WOLFF, Éva (Sosa 4327) ■

Sexe : Féminin
Naissance : 19 juin 1697 *à Mommenheim,67670,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

Les 6 enfants du couple **CONRAD - DIEBOLT**

CONRAD, François Antoine (2162-6.1) ■
Sexe : Masculin
Naissance : 29 mars 1719 *à Minversheim,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

CONRAD, Anna Barbara (2162-6.2) ■
Sexe : Féminin
Naissance : 2 novembre 1721 *à Minversheim,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*
Décès : 4 novembre 1723 *à Minversheim,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

CONRAD, Anne-Marie (2162-6.3) ■
× 1744 BRUCKER, Pierre ☐
°22 juillet 1723 *Minversheim,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* -

CONRAD, Christmann (2162-6.4) ■
× 1757 OHL, Gertrude (2124-2.2.B1) ■
°13 janvier 1726 *Minversheim,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* -

CONRAD, Odile (2162-6.5) ■
× 1757 OHL, Jacques (2124-2.2.B2) ■
°23 novembre 1733 *Minversheim,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* -

CONRAD, Gertrude (2162-6.6) ■
× 1754 KRIEGER, Laurent (1098-2) ■
°avant 1737 *Minversheim,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE* - †20 décembre 1785 *Huttendorf,67270,Bas-Rhin,Alsace,FRANCE*

14618

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4620.0	13	Landis	Randolf		07/30/00

BORN:DATE: / /1623 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Kellen, Zurich, Switzerland
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: 01 /Sep/1646 LOCATION: Canton Zurich, Switzerland.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /1670 LOCATION: Canton Zurich, Switzerland
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	9240.0	Hans Landis
MOTHER:	9241.0	Elizabeth Erzinger.
SPOUSE-1	4621.0	Christine Mettler.
SPOUSE-1 F	9242.0	
SPOUSE-1 M	9243.0	
SPOUSE-2		

* * *

CHILD-01	2310.0	Jacob Landis.
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

* * *

COMMENT: LDS AFN family ID 9678308. Recid - 3563782

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch® Ancestral File™ v4.19

Download GEDCOM

4620

1 **Rudolf LANDIS**
B: Abt 1623
Kellen, Zurich, Switzerland
D: Bef 1670
Of, , Canton Zurich, Switzerland
M: 1 Sep 1646
Of Kellen, Zurich, Switzerland

Family

Christine METTLER
B: Abt 1627
Kellen, Zurich, Switzerland

4621

Family

9240

2 **Hans LANDIS**
B: 1588
, Zurich, Switz.
M:
, Zurich, Switz.

Family

9241.

3 **Elsbeth ERZINGER**
B: Abt 1591
Eggerberg, Zurich, Switz.

Family

18480

4 **Hans LANDIS**
B: Abt 1521
Of, , , Switzerland
D: 29 Sep 1614
Wellenberg Tower, Zurich, Canton Zurich, Switzerland
M: Bef 1580
Of, , , Switzerland

18481

5 **Barbara HOCHSTRASSER**
B: < 1559
Of, , , Switzerland

6

7

36960

8 **Johannes LANDIS**
B: 1520
Of Hirzel, Zuerich, , Switzerland
D:
Hirzel, Canton Of Zurich, Switzerland
M:

Family

9 **Katherina SCHINZ**
B: Abt. 1524
Of Hirzel, Zuerich, , Switzerland

36961

10

Family

11

12

Family

13

14

Family

15

© 1999 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use. Last updated: 3/22/1999
Privacy Policy. Last updated: 3/22/1999

14619

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4621.0	13	Mettler	Christine		07/30/00

BORN: DATE: / /1627 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY:
COUNTY: Kellen, Zurich, Switzerland.
STATE:

RELIGION:
CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: 01/Sep/1646 LOCATION: Canton Zurich, Switzeland.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	9242.0	
MOTHER:	9243.0	
SPOUSE-1	4620.0	Randolf Landis
SPOUSE-1 F	9240.0	Hans Landis
SPOUSE-1 M	9241.0	Elizabeth Erzinger.
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01	2310.0	Jacob Landis.
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4808.0	13	Logsdon	~~William~~ Anthony		8/9/02

BORN:DATE: /~~ca/1615~~ ca 1603 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: /ca/1668 LOCATION: Bedfordshire, England
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: 11/5/1668 PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION: ST.JOHNS/Parish Bedfourshire

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Bedfordshire England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	9616.0	(?) Logsdon, John
MOTHER:	9617.0	(?) Katherine ?
SPOUSE-1	4809.0	(?) Eleanor Mee
SPOUSE-1 F	9618.0	(?) Gilbert Mee
SPOUSE-1 M	9619.0	(?) Jane Meadows
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01	2404.0	James
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT: resource see 1202.6 Edward

```
====================================================================================================
   BAND: William LOGSDEN (AFN:9Z2L-61) 4808.0
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
BORN: Abt 1615           PLACE:                                                LDS ORDINANCE DATA
CHR.:                    PLACE:                                                 B:
DIED:                    PLACE:                                                 E:
BUR.:  5 Nov 1668        PLACE: St John Par, Bedford, Bedfordshire, Eng.        SP:
MAR.:                    PLACE:                                                 SS:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER WIVES:
====================================================================================================
WIFE:   Unknown (AFN:9Z2L-QR)        4809.0
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
BORN: Abt 1617           PLACE: , Bedfordshire, Eng.
CHR.:                    PLACE:                                                 B:
DIED: 25 Apr 1702        PLACE: St John Par, Bedford, Bedfordshire, Eng.        E:
BUR.:                    PLACE:                                                 SP:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER HUSBANDS:
====================================================================================================
Sex  CHILDREN
====================================================================================================
 1.  NAME: James LOGSDEN OR LOGSDON (AFN:9Z2K-XN) 2404.0
---- BORN: Abt 1637      PLACE: St John, Bedfordshire, England                  B: 16 Apr 1955
 M   CHR.:               PLACE:                                                 E: 28 Sep 1955
     DIED:               PLACE:                                                 SP:
     BUR.:               PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Jane JAMES (AFN:9Z2K-ZT)
     MAR.: 26 Jan 1662   PLACE: St John Par, Bedford, Bedfordshire, Eng.        SS: 23 Feb 1956 AL
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 2.  NAME:
---- BORN:               PLACE:                                                 B:
     CHR.:               PLACE:                                                 E:
     DIED:               PLACE:                                                 SP:
     BUR.:               PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:               PLACE:                                                 SS:
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 3.  NAME:
---- BORN:               PLACE:                                                 B:
     CHR.:               PLACE:                                                 E:
     DIED:               PLACE:                                                 SP:
     BUR.:               PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:               PLACE:                                                 SS:
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 4.  NAME:
---- BORN:               PLACE:                                                 B:
     CHR.:               PLACE:                                                 E:
     DIED:               PLACE:                                                 SP:
     BUR.:               PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:               PLACE:                                                 SS:
====================================================================================================
Codes:   AFN=Ancestral File Number    B=Baptized    E=Endowed    SS=Sealed to Spouse    SP=Sealed to Parents
====================================================================================================
```

Copyright © 1987, 1991 by Corporation of the President of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

08/02

Generation No. 12

4808.0

Anthony Logsdon, born September 03, 1603 in Bedford, England. He married **Eleanor Mee** January 15, 1628/29 at Shelton, Bedford, England. Children of Anthony Logsdon and Eleanor Mee are:

1. James Logsdon, born June 12, 1631 at Melchbourne, England; died in England; married Jane James June 26, 1662 in St. John's Church, Bedfordshire, England.
2. Thomas Logsdon, born August 12, 1632 in Melchbourne, Bedford County, England.
3. Eleanor Logsdon, born February 24, 1637/38 in Melchbourne, Bedford County, England.
4. Ann Logsdon, born May 12, 1643 in Melchbourne, Bedford County, England.
5. Sarah Logsdon, born June 02, 1646.
6. Anthony Logsdon, born February 07, 1646/47.
7. Judith Logsdon, born December 04, 1650 in Melchbourne, Bedford County, England.
8. Susan Logsdon, born May 11, 1659 in Melchbourne, Bedford County, England.

William James, born Abt. 1614 in Elstow, England; died October 13, 1695 in St. John Parish, Bedford, Bedfordshire, England. He was the son of **William James** and **Anne ?**. He married **Joan Or Jane Connaway** April 26, 1635 at Elstow Parish, in England. **Joan Or Jane Connaway,** born Abt. 1617 in Bedfordshire, England; died July 01, 1671 in St. John Parish, Bedford, Bedfordshire, England. She was the daughter of **Leonard Connaway** and **Ann Wilson**. Child of William James and Joan Connaway is:

1. Jane James, born February 17, 1640/41 in St. John Parish, Bedford, Bedfordshire, England; died April 25, 1702 in St. John Parish, Bedford, Bedfordshire, England; married James Logsdon June 26, 1662 in St. John's Church, Bedfordshire, England.

08/02

Generation No. 13

9616.0

John Logsdon b. Abt. 1576 in Eton Soco, Bedfordshire, England, d. 1621 in Melchbourne, Bedford, England, m. **Katherine** _____.

William James, born 1588. He married **Anne Wilson** (Anne's maiden name based on John Buckingham message number 88 of February 01, 1999 at Family Tree Maker at the Durbin Message board) ca. 1612 atn St. Johns Parish, in England. Child of William James and Anne is: William James, born Abt. 1614 in Elstow, England; died October 13, 1695 in St. John Parish, Bedford, Bedfordshire, England; married Joan Or Jane Connaway April 26, 1635 in Elstow Parish, England.

Leonard Connaway, born 1564 in St. Mary, Bedford Co., England. He married **Ann Wilson** October 30, 1589 at St. Paul' s parish in Bedford, Bedfordshire England. **Ann Wilson,** born 1568 in St. Mary, Bedford Co., England. Child of Leonard Connaway and Ann Wilson is: Joan Or Jane Connaway, born Abt. 1617 in Bedfordshire, England; she died July 01, 1671 in St. John Parish, Bedford, Bedfordshire, England. She married William James April 26, 1635 in Elstow Parish, England.

08/02

19232.0

Generation No. 14

Richard Logsdon, b. Abt. 1500/1540 in England, m. **Bridgett** _____.

Richard Logsden

Birth Date: About 1546
Birth Place: Roxton, England
Death Date: 6 Mar 1576
Death Place: Eaton Socon, England
Burial Place: Eaton Socon, England
Religion: Church of England

According to parish records, Richard must have lived and raised his family in or around Eaton Socon. Richard is mentioned as the father on three separate christening records. ®11 ®2

Children: Bridget
Katherine
John

Bridget Logsden

Birth Date: 1568
Birth Place: Eaton Socon, England
Christen Date: 24 Oct 1568
Christen Place: Eaton Socon, England
Religion: Church of England ®2

Katherine Logsden

Birth Date: 1571
Birth Place: Eaton Socon, England
Christen Date: 24 Aug 1571
Christen Place: Eaton Socon, England
Religion: Church of England ®2

John Logsden

Birth Date: 1576
Birth Place: Eaton Socon, England
Christen Date: 14 Jul 1576
Christen Place: Eaton Socon, England
Death Date: 8 Apr 1621
Death Place: Melchbourne, England
Religion: Church of England

According to parish records, John must have lived and raised his family in or around the town of Melchbourne. The spelling of Ann's, Thomas', Ellen, Katherine, and John's last name in the parish baptism records was Lodgsden, not Logsden. Betty Carson lists John as the father of Anthony but does not reveal her source for this information. ®5 ®1

Spouse: Mary
Death Date: 18 Jan 1631
Death Place: Melchbourne, England
Religion: Church of England

Spouse Notes: It is unclear whether the name Mary is correct but a death record for Mary was found indicating she was a widow (Widow Loggesden). This places her in the right place and time frame to have been John's wife. Marriage Date:
About 1602

Children: Ann
Anthony
Thomas
William
Ellen
Katherine
John

Ann Lodgsden

Birth Date: 1603
Birth Place: Melchbourne, England
Christen Date: 2 Nov 1603
Christen Place: Melchbourne, England
Death Date: 3 Dec 1606
Death Place: Melchbourne, England
Occupation: spinster
Religion: Church of Englan

Anthony Logsden*

Birth Date: About 1605
Birth Place: Melchbourne, England
Death Date: About 1662
Religion: Church of England

Notes: Anthony and Eleanor are listed as the parents on many christening records in Melchbourne. No records exist specifically linking Anthony to the house of John; however, no better family link could be found and thus it is very probable that he is the son of John. ®2 Anthony's will exists. The names of his children and second wife are from that source as well as the christening records. ®2 ®9 The marriage date for Elizabeth was derived from the death date of Eleanor and the birth date of Susannah.

Spouse: Eleanor Mee
Birth Date: About 1610
Death Date: 4 Dec 1650
Burial Place: Melchbourne, England
Religion: Church of England
Spouse Father: Gilbert Mee
Spouse Mother: Jane Meadows

Marriage Date: 15 Jan 1629
Marriage Place: Shelton, England ®2 ®5

Children: James
Thomas
John
Mary Grace
Eleanor
JoAnne
Sarah
Anthony
Judith

James Lodgden

Birth Date: 1631
Birth Place: Melchbourne, England

Christen Date: 12 Jun 1631
Christen Place: Melchbourne, England
Occupation: Cordwainer (ropemaker)
Religion: Church of England ®1

James and Jane are mentioned as the parents of many children in the parish records of Saint John's in Bedford. A christening record of James in Melchbourne also exists. ®2 James is also mentioned in Anthony's will.®9 James' occupation is taken from his burial record. ®2

Jane James

Birth Date: 1641
Birth Place: Bedford, England
Christen Date: 17 Feb 1641
Christen Place: St. John's, Bedford, Bedfordshire, UK
Burial Place: Bedford, England
Religion: Church of England
Spouse Father: William James (1618-)
Spouse Mother: Jane Connaway (1599-)

Marriage Date: 26 Jan 1662
Marriage Place: Bedford, England ®2 ®5

Children:
- William
- Thomas
- Ann
- Jane
- John
- Katherine
- Sarah

William Logsden (son of James Logsdon & Jane James)

Birth Date: 1663
Birth Place: Bedford, England
Christen Date: 13 Sep 1663
Christen Place: St. John's, Bedford, Bedfordshire, UK
Death Date: 1732
Death Place: Maryland
Burial Place: Maryland
Occupation: Farmer;Plantation owner
Religion: Church of England

Notes:
There is controversy that this William is the first Logsdon ancestor to immigrate from England. One source indicates that William of Thomas Logsden was the immigrant but this could not be for there is a burial record for William of Thomas. ®2 ®8

Another source indicates that the William who married Honora O'Flynn was in fact the son of William the immigrant due to the fact that 1. He would have waited a long time to marry, despite the gender imbalance of more males to females in America at that time, 2. a record of Williams trip to America, 3. the land Captain Smith was to receive was 300 acres in Somerset County, Maryland, 4. William Laxtone was recorded as entitled to 50 acres for coming to America, 5. the will of William Langsden in 1709, with mention of his wife Izabell and son William existed. It is this William, it is suggested, that moved to Baltimore and married Honora O'Flynn. None of this has been proven. ®12

Another candidate for William the immigrant is William of Blunham, son of William of John of Edmund of Edward of John. This William was married to Alice Kennert and would have been alive at the time; however his wife was not listed as a passenger on the ship that carried William. No death record in England exists for Alice. She would have to have died, either in England or America, to allow William to remarry Honora O'Flynn. William would have been very old for the time to have remarried and started a family in America. This makes him a less than prime candidate for William the immigrant. (See the notes of William of John of Edmund for more information on this issue). ®2 ®4

It is William of John of Edmund of Edward who was probably William the laborer who died and was buried at St. John's. ®4 ®5

William the immigrant is said to have sailed to America, Entered the colonies in 1674. Jan. 21 (Based on information from the Maryland Hall of Records) on a sailing vessel commanded by Captain Samuel Smith. He sailed with six other young men whose names were: Robert Dewsberry, William Belcher, Thomas Humphries, George Young, Josiah Blackwell, and William Golden. They were bound for the Virginia colony. The ship was blown off course into the Chesapeake Bay. It finally cast anchor at the mouth of the Patapsco river in Maryland, in Baltimore county. He then served 4 years of indentureship. ®6 ®3 ®5

He was a tobacco planter. His residences included "Brotherly Love" tract of land of around 300 acres in Somerset County, MD (near Baltimore) and "Bedford". ®6

William, at one time owned tracts of land called: Bedford, Logsdon's Addition, Pleasant Green, and others. ®3

William and Honora were married by a Missionary Catholic priest from Fort Tobacco. ®3 ®5

[from Durbin-Logsdon Genealogy by Betty Jewell Durbin Carson]

One legend has it that William Logsdon was picked up as a lad on the coast of Ireland and brought over as an indentured slave. The ship was headed for Virginia but a storm changed its course and it sailed into Baltimore Harbor instead. Records show that a William Logsdon was transported to America in 1673 (Book 18, page 38, early records of Maryland). About 25 years later a shipload of young girls was gathered from the Irish Coast and brought over to be wives of the settlers. All legends and stories repeat that one Irish lass was named Honora O'Flynn.

Honora O'Flynn

Birth Date: 1686
Birth Place: Kerry County, Ireland ®6
Death Date: 1745
Death Place: Maryland
Burial Place: Maryland
Religion: Holy Roman Catholic Church

Spouse Notes:
Said to have been kidnapped on the Southern coast of Ireland and is known in Logsdon family lore as the "Captive Maiden" while William was known as the "Indentured Servant". ®3

Marriage Date: 1702
Marriage Place: Maryland ®6 ®5

Children: Ann
William
Honora
Thomas
Prudence
Edward
John

In the Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland, Vol. 15, we find: January 16, 1674 "Captain Samuel Smith of Virginia, proved his right to 300 acres of land, by Hanna, his wife, and Attorney, for transporting: Robert Dewsberry, William Belcher, Thomas Humphries, William Logsdon, George Young, Jesiah Blackwell, and William Golden, to this Province to inhabit." The indentured servant means that they did not have money to pay their passage so the Captain of the ship sold their services; in this case, William Logsdon was sold to a tobacco planter who would release him when he worked out the right amount. Several documents state that Honora O'Flynn was kidnapped from Ireland (b. County Derry or Kerry) and married William Logsdon 1702 by a missionary priest from Fort Tobacco, Maryland. He would have been close to 48 tears of age. The name Honora has been carried down by the Durbin and Logsdon families.

The Rent Rolls of Baltimore County, MD: "William Loftin is charged with rent for a tract called 'Brotherly Love' on 28 August, 1687." From the Hall of Records: Liber DD-5, p. 430, "On 12 May 1707 William Logsdon purchased 100 acres that had been assigned earlier to Gregory Davis of Baltimore County, and called 'Bedford' -- situated on the north side of the Patapsco River and on north side of Middle Branch, thereof . . ." This was located in what is now Carroll County, Maryland and is about 8 miles southeast of Westminster. Carroll County was formed in 1836 from a part of Baltimore and Frederick Counties.

William Logsdon must have a been a tobacco planter for on March 31, 1709 he sued Thomas Gwynn for breach of contract. Gwynn had signed a contract to build a 40-foot tobacco shed on the Island in Baltimore County (150-acre tract on Gunpowder River).

Liber IS-N, p. 336 (or 330), "I, William Logsdon, Baltimore County, . . . to my beloved daughter, Ann Durbin . . . tract of land called Pleasant Green, being part of tract called "Logsdon's Addition . . . being 97 1/2 acres more or less . . . the houses, outhouses, barns, stables, tobacco houses, orchards, etc. . . . and after the death of her husband, Samuel Durbin, the land to return freely and quietly to the heirs of William Logsdon. Dated 19 September, 1726 and signed William (his mark) Logsdon. And Honor Logsdon, his wife, released her dower rights to the property.

References

1. The records of the Church of Latter Day Saints, Utah
2. County Records Office, Bedford, Bedfordshire, England
3. "The Logues and Logsdon's in America" by John Hubert Doty
4. "The Ancestors and Descendants of James Elmer Logsdon" by Tracy Isare Logsdon
5. "Durbin and Logsdon Genealogy, with Related Families 1626-1994", Revised Edition, by Betty Jewell Durbin Carson, Published by Heritage Books, Bowie, Maryland, 1994.
6. "A Historical Sketch and A Genealogical Record of the ENDLESS LINE of the LOGSDON and KELLY FAMILIES" as Compiled and Published by Harry C. Logsdon of Millersburg, Ohio, 1965
8. "Logsdon the Amazing Family" by Clarence C Logsdon, published in 1996, Leitchfield, KY
9. The will of Anthony Logsden, Befordshire County Records Office, Bedford, England
10. The will of Thomas of Colesden and Roxton, Bedforedshire County Records Office, Bedford, England
11. The will of John Loggesden of Roxton, Bedfordshire County Records Office, Bedford, England
12. "William Logsdon - Immigrant", an essay by Gloria Logsdon Lucas, Sonora, CA, 1986
13. The will of Thomas Loggsden of Great Staughton in 1599, School Walk Records Office, Cambridge, England
14. The will of John Loggesden of Yielden, Bedfordshire County Records Office, Bedford, England
15. The will of Thomas Logsden of St. Ives, School Walk Records Office, Cambridge, England
16. The will of Thomas Logsden of Bluntisham, School Walk Records Office, Cambridge, England
17. School Walk Records Office, Cambridge, Cambridgeshire, England
18. The will of Thomas Loggsden of Great Staughton in 1625, School Walk Records Office, Cambridge, England

Anthony Logsdon will.

08/02

The Last will and testament of Anthony Logsdon

March ye 08 ye 1661

In ye name of God amen. I Anthony Logsdon of Melchbourne in ye Countie of Bedford Woodard being sicke in bodye but of in overt memory pray Lord Our God for ye same. I doe have instructions & ordaine this my last will and testament as followest: First I give and bequeath my soule into ye hands of my creator & redeemer hoping to receive true pardon & remission for all my sinns by ye precious blood of Jesus Christ & my bodye to be decently buried CM ye Churchyard of Melchbourne.

Item of my temporall goods I give unto Elizabeth my loving wife eight pound of money to be paide to her by my executor within one year after my deceased & I give unto her four bushels of wheat & four bushels of barley & all my old wood & ye milke of a cowe from May Day unto Christmas next seeing ye take leave of.

Item I give unto my oldest son James Logsdon three pound
Item I give unto my sonn John Logsdon ten shillings
Item I give unto my youngest sonn Anthony Logsdon five pounds
Item I give unto my 05 oldest daughters that is to say my daughter Katherine, Mary, Ellen, Grace & Sarah five pound a piece to bee paide to them & to my sonn James & John when my son Anthony shall attain unto ye age of fifteen years and if is shall please God that any of my daughters shall die bee fore my son Anthony shall attain unto ye age of 15 years that then their portion shall equally bee divide amongest ye rest of my children.

Item I give unto my daughter Elizabeth twentie shillings.
Item I give unto my daughter Susanah ten shilling to be paid to them when ye rest of my children are piade.

Item I give unto y sonn Thomas Logsdon all ye rest of my goods and chattle bequeath and I doe make him full executor of this my last will and testament in witnesse where of I have set my hand ye day & year above withen.

Ye marke
of Anthony Logsdon

****

Melanie Greenberg / 924 Rockbridge Dr. / Naperville, IL 60540 /
mgreenberg@wideopenwest.com

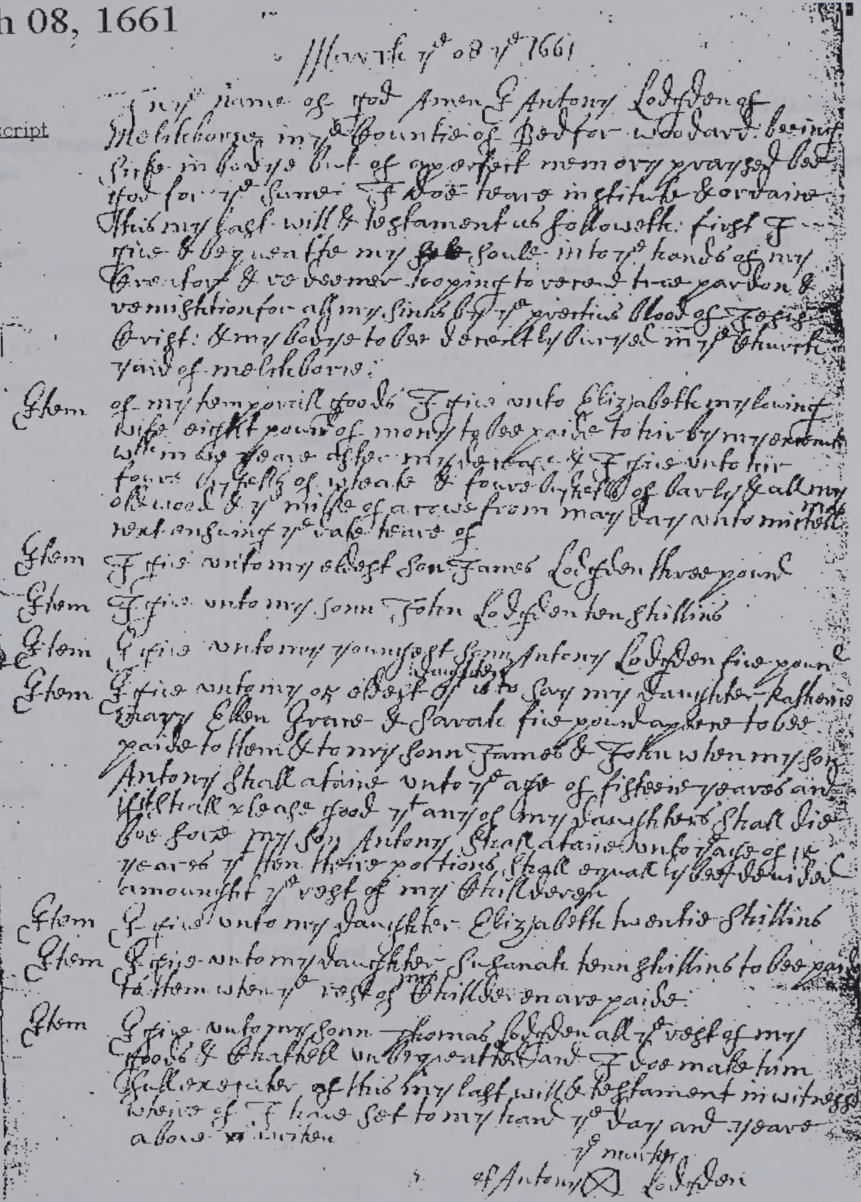
The Dunham-Muskrat Family Tree / http://www.dunhamtree.homestead.com/

Anthony Logsdon and Ellen Mee were married 15 Jan 1628 in Bedfordshire, England

08/02

March 08, 1661

See the Will transcript



March ye 08 ye 1661

In ye name of God Amen I Antony Lodsdon of
Melchborne in ye County of Bedford woodard being
sicke in bodye but of a perfect memory prayse be
God for ye same I doe heare institute & ordaine
this my last will & testament as followeth first I
give & bequeathe my ~~[illegible]~~ soule into ye hands of my
Creator & redeemer hoping to receive true pardon &
remission for all my sinns by ye precious blood of Jesus
Christ: & my bodye to bee decently buryed in ye Church
yard of melchborne:

Item of my temporall goods I give unto Elizabeth my loving
wife eight pound of money to bee paide to hir by my executor
wthin [illegible] yeare after my decease & I give unto hir
foure bushells of wheate & foure bushells of barly & all my
old wood & ye milke of a cowe from may day unto michelmas
next ensuing ye date heare of

Item I give unto my eldest sonn James Lodsden three pound

Item I give unto my sonn John Lodsden ten shillins

Item I give unto my youngest sonn Antony Lodsdon five pound

Item I give unto my or eldest daughters that is to say my Daughters Katherine
Mary Ellen Grace & Sarah five pound a peece to bee
paide to them & to my sonn James & John when my son
Antony shall attaine unto ye age of fifteen yeares and
if it shall please God yt any of my daughters shall die
before my son Antony shall attaine unto ye age of 15
yeares yt then theire portions shall equally bee devided
amongst ye rest of my Children

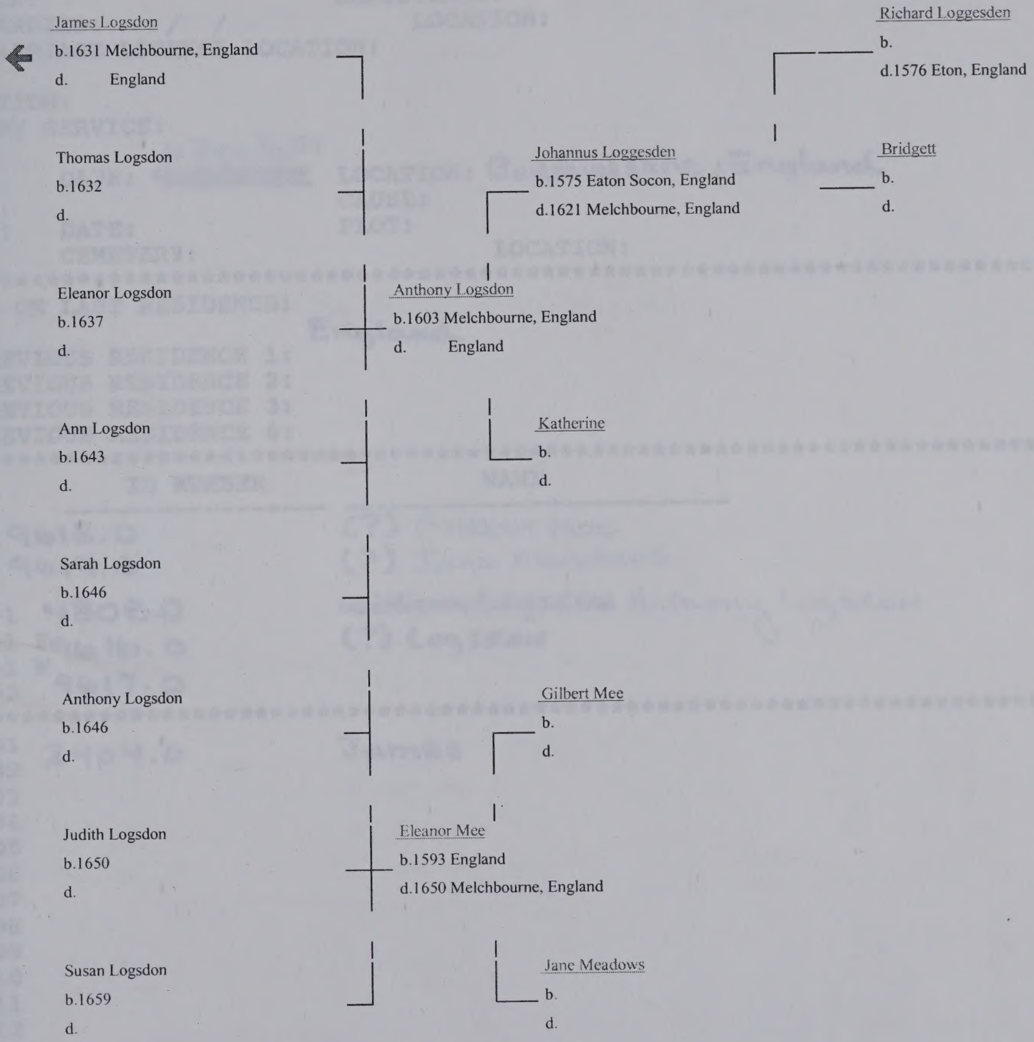
Item I give unto my daughter Elizabeth twentie shillins

Item I give unto my daughter Susanah tenn shillins to bee paid
to them when ye rest of my Children are paide.

Item I give unto my sonn Thomas Lodsden all ye rest of my
goods & chattells unbequeathed and I doe make him
full executor of this my last will & testament in witness
whereof I have set to my hand ye day and yeare
above written

ye marke
of Antony Lodsdon

08/02



James Logsdon
b.1631 Melchbourne, England
d. England

Thomas Logsdon
b.1632
d.

Eleanor Logsdon
b.1637
d.

Ann Logsdon
b.1643
d.

Sarah Logsdon
b.1646
d.

Anthony Logsdon
b.1646
d.

Judith Logsdon
b.1650
d.

Susan Logsdon
b.1659
d.

Anthony Logsdon
b.1603 Melchbourne, England
d. England

Eleanor Mee
b.1593 England
d.1650 Melchbourne, England

Johannus Loggesden
b.1575 Eaton Socon, England
d.1621 Melchbourne, England

Katherine
b.
d.

Gilbert Mee
b.
d.

Jane Meadows
b.
d.

Richard Loggesden
b.
d.1576 Eton, England

Bridgett
b.
d.

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4809.0	13	(?) MEE	(?)Femalse Eleanor		

BORN:DATE: /ca/1617 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY:
COUNTY: Bedfordshire 1610
STATE: England

RELIGION:
CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /
LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 4 Dec1659 ~~4/25/1702~~ LOCATION: Bedfordshire, England
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE:
PLOT:
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: England
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	9618.0	(?) Gilbert Mee
MOTHER:	9619.0	(?) Jane Meadaws
SPOUSE-1	4808.0	~~William Logsdon~~ Anthony Logsdon
SPOUSE-1 F	9616.0	(?) Logsdon
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2	9617.0	

****

CHILD-01	2404.0	James
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT: resource see 1202.6 Edward

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4810.0	13	James	William		

BORN:DATE: 11 /27/1614 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: ST. JOHNS COUNTY: Bedfordshire
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: 4 /26/1635 LOCATION: Elstow Bedford England
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 10/13/1695 LOCATION: Bedford, England
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Bedford, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	9620.0	(?) James
MOTHER:	9621.0	(?)
SPOUSE-1	4811.0	Joan/Jane Connaway
SPOUSE-1 F		
SPOUSE-1 M	9622.0	(?) Comaway
SPOUSE-2	9623.0	(?)

****

CHILD-01	2405.0	Jane (3rd child)
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03	4810.1	Robert
CHILD-04	4810.2	William
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06	4810.4	Elizabeth
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08	4810.5	Grace
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10	4810.6	Thomas
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

a William James was christened 01/01/1583 at Dunstable Bedford, England: This may be Williams father/No parents listed

****

COMMENT: resource see 1202.6 Edward

```
=====================================================================================================
BAND: William JAMES (AFN:9Z2L-8C) 4810.0
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
BORN:                       PLACE:                                                  LDS ORDINANCE DATA
CHR.: 27 Nov 1614           PLACE: St John Par, Bedford, Bedfordshire, England        B: 27 Mar 1964 MT
DIED: 13 Oct 1695           PLACE: St John Par, Bedford, Bedfordshire, England        E: 10 Apr 1964 MT
BUR.:                       PLACE:                                                  SP:
MAR.: 26 Apr 1635           PLACE: Elstow Par, Bedford, Bedfordshire, England       SS: 20 Jun 1973 SL
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER WIVES:
=====================================================================================================
WIFE:   Joan Or Jane CONNAWAY (AFN:9Z2L-9J) 4811.0
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
BORN: Abt 1617              PLACE: Bedfordshire, England
CHR.:                       PLACE:                                                    B:  5 Nov 1987 PV
DIED:  1 Jul 1671           PLACE: St John Par, Bedford, Bedfordshire, England        E: 20 Nov 1987 PV
BUR.:                       PLACE:                                                  SP:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER HUSBANDS:
=====================================================================================================
Sex  CHILDREN
=====================================================================================================
 1.  NAME: Robert JAMES (AFN:9Z2L-BP) 4810.1
---- BORN: Bef 1635         PLACE: St John Par, Bedford, Bedfordshire, England        B: Child
 M   CHR.:                  PLACE:                                                    E: Child
     DIED: 24 Jan 1635      PLACE:                                                  SP: 10 Dec 1987 PV
     BUR.:                  PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                  PLACE:                                                  SS:
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 2.  NAME: William JAMES (AFN:9Z2L-CV) 4810.2
---- BORN:                  PLACE:                                                    B: 23 Mar 1960
 M   CHR.:  3 Oct 1638      PLACE: Chr St John Par, Bedford, Bedfordshire, Eng.       E: 15 Apr 1960
     DIED: 13 Oct 1695      PLACE:                                                  SP:  9 Dec 1969 SL
     BUR.:                  PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                  PLACE:                                                  SS:
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 3.  NAME: Jane JAMES (AFN:9Z2K-ZT) 2405.0
---- BORN:                  PLACE:                                                    B: 23 Mar 1960
 F   CHR.: 17 Feb 1640      PLACE: St John Par., Bedford, Bedfordshire, Eng.          E: 14 Apr 1960 SL
     DIED: 25 Apr 1702      PLACE: St John Par., Bedford, Bedfordshire, Eng.        SP: 14 Sep 1960 AL
     BUR.:                  PLACE:
     SPOUSE: James LOGSDEN OR LOGSDON (AFN:9Z2K-XN)
     MAR.: 26 Jan 1662      PLACE: St John Par, Bedford, Bedfordshire, Eng.         SS: 23 Feb 1956 AL
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 4.  NAME: Elizabeth JAMES (AFN:9Z2L-D2) 4810.4
---- BORN:                  PLACE:                                                    B:  7 Jul 1953
 F   CHR.: 10 Jan 1641      PLACE: Chr Toddington, Bedford, England                   E: 14 Mar 1958
     DIED:                  PLACE:                                                  SP: 10 Jan 1969 LG
     BUR.:                  PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                  PLACE:                                                  SS:
=====================================================================================================
Codes:   AFN=Ancestral File Number     B=Baptized     E=Endowed     SS=Sealed to Spouse     SP=Sealed to Parents
```

HUSBAND: William JAMES (AFN:9Z2L-8C) BORN:
WIFE: Joan Or Jane CONNAWAY (AFN:9Z2L-9J) BORN: Abt 1617

Sex CHILDREN (Continued) LDS ORDINANCE DATA

5. NAME: Grace JAMES (AFN:9Z2L-F7) 4810.5
---- BORN: PLACE: B: Child
F CHR.: 5 Nov 1642 PLACE: Chr St Paul Par., Bedford, England E: Child
DIED: PLACE: SP: 15 May 1969 SL
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

6. NAME: Thomas JAMES (AFN:9Z2L-GD) 4810.6
---- BORN: PLACE: B: 17 Mar 1988 PV
M CHR.: Abt 1655 PLACE: Chr St John Par, Bedford, Bedfordshire, Eng. E: 14 Apr 1988 PV
DIED: 29 Mar 1720 PLACE: SP: 12 May 1988 PV
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Joan COCKMAN (AFN:9Z2L-RX)
MAR.: 25 Nov 1677 PLACE: SS:

7. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE: B:
CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

8. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE: B:
CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

9. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE: B:
CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

10. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE: B:
CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

Copyright © 1987, 1991 by Corporation of the President of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4810.1	12	James	Robert		

BORN: DATE: /64/1635 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: St. Johns Parish COUNTY: Bedfordshire
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 1/24/1635 LOCATION: Bedfordshire England
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Bedfordshire, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4810.0	William James
MOTHER:	4811.0	Jane Connaway

SPOUSE-1
SPOUSE-1 F
SPOUSE-1 M
SPOUSE-2

CHILD-01
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

COMMENT:

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4810.2	12	James	William		

BORN:DATE: /ca/1638 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: ST JOhNS parish
COUNTY: Bedfordshire
STATE: England

RELIGION:
CHRISTENED: 10/3/1638 @ ST.JOhNS Parish/Bedfordshire
MARRIED: / /
LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 10/13/1695 LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE:
PLOT:
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Bedfordshire, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4810.0	William James
MOTHER:	4811.0	Jane Connaway
SPOUSE-1		
SPOUSE-1 F		
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

****

COMMENT:

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4810.4	12	James	Elizabeth		

BORN:DATE: /ca/1641 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED: 1/10/1641@Toddington Ch./Beford
MARRIED: 10/13/1665 LOCATION: Sharnbrook/Bedford/England
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:
marriage info from batch A455253
source call # 455253-455257

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Bedfordshire/England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4810.0	William James
MOTHER:	4811.0	Jane Connaway
SPOUSE-1	4810.4A	John Brown
SPOUSE-1 F	4810.4A0	(?) Brown
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2	4810.4AA	

* * *

CHILD-01
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

* * *

COMMENT:

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4810.5	12	James	Grace		

BORN:DATE: /ca/1642 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED: 11/5/1642 St. Paul Parish/Bedford
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Bedfordshire, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4810.0	William James
MOTHER:	4811.0	Jane Connaway

SPOUSE-1
SPOUSE-1 F
SPOUSE-1 M
SPOUSE-2

****

CHILD-01
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10 Jane, Grace's mother listed as "Ann" on Graces LDS christening
CHILD-11
CHILD-12 record.
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

****

COMMENT:

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4810.6	12	James	Thomas		

BORN:DATE: ca/1655 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: England

listed as Adult christening

RELIGION: CHRISTENED: ca 1655 / ST. JOHNS Parish; Bedford
MARRIED: 11/25/1677 LOCATION: batch A455823 + SN 455823
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION: " 7013112 + " 538630

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 3/29/1720 LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Bedfordshire, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	4810.0	William James
MOTHER:	4811.0	Jane Connaway
SPOUSE-1	4810.6A	Joan Cockman
SPOUSE-1 F	4810.6A0	(?) Cockman
SPOUSE-1 M	4810.6AA	(?)
SPOUSE-2		

* * *

CHILD-01
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

* * *

COMMENT:

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4811.0	13	Connaway	Jane/Joan		

BORN:DATE: /ca/1617 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY:
COUNTY: Bedfordshire
STATE: England

RELIGION:
CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: 4/26/1635
LOCATION: Bedford, England @Elstow
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:
E003221-547565
M003221-547565

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 7/1/1671 LOCATION: Bedford, England
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE:
PLOT:
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Bedford, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	9622.0	(?) Connaway
MOTHER:	9623.0	(?)
SPOUSE-1	4810.0	William James
SPOUSE-1 F	9620.0	(?) James
SPOUSE-1 M	9621.0	(?)
SPOUSE-2		

* * *

CHILD-01	2405.0	Jane (3rd child)
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03	4810.1	Robert
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05	4810.2	William
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07	4810.4	Elizabeth
CHILD-08	4810.5	Grace
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10	4810.6	Thomas
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

* * *

COMMENT:

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4864	13	Terrill	Robert		NOV2000

BORN:DATE: / / BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

	ID NUMBER	NAME
THER:		
MOTHER:		
SPOUSE-1		
SPOUSE-1 F		
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2		
CHILD-01		
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

COMMENT:

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4865	13	Baldwin	Jane		

BORN: DATE: / / BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:		
MOTHER:		
SPOUSE-1		
SPOUSE-1 F		
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2		

* * *

CHILD-01
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

* * *

COMMENT:

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4866.0	13	Waters	John	'Sir'	

BORN:DATE: / / BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	9732.0	?
MOTHER:	9733.0	?
SPOUSE-1	4867.0	?
SPOUSE-1 F	9734.0	?
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2	9735.0	?

****

CHILD-01	2433.0	Susannah
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4876.0	13	Moore	Augustine		

BORN:DATE: c/ /1620 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: c/ /1655 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: England.

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	9752.0	John Moore
MOTHER:	9753.0	Elizabeth ?
SPOUSE-1	4877.0	?
SPOUSE-1 F	9754.0	?
SPOUSE-1 M	9755.0	?
SPOUSE-2		

CHILD-01	2438.0	Augustine	b.) 1620
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03			
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05			
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07			
CHILD-08			
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10			
CHILD-11			
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13			
ILD-14			

OMMENT:

BORN: 1715
, King Geo. Co., VA
DIED: 3 Mar 1798

15
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

30
AFN:
BORN:

31
AFN:
BORN:

Copyright © 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

A0

Ancestral File (TM) - ver 4.13 PEDIGREE CHART 03 NOV 1994 Chart _____

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. _____ on chart no. _____

AFN=Ancestral File Number

✓1 Augustine MOORE
AFN: K6C7-9M
BORN: Abt 1620
MAR.: Abt 1655
DIED:

SPOUSE
Mary WOOLEY
AFN: K6C5-M3
BORN: Abt 1636
DIED:

✓2 Augustine MOORE
AFN: K6C7-D5
BORN: Abt 1610
, , Eng.
MAR.:
DIED: Abt 1688
, , VA.

✓3
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

✓4 John MOORE
AFN: K6C7-BS
BORN: Abt 1578
, , Eng.
MAR.:
DIED:

✓5 Elizabeth
AFN: K6C7-C0
BORN: Abt 1580
, , Eng.
DIED:

6
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

7
AFN:
BORN:

8
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

9
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

10
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

11
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

12
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

13
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

14
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

16
AFN: ____
BORN:

17
AFN: ____
BORN:

18
AFN: ____
BORN:

19
AFN: ____
BORN:

20
AFN: ____
BORN:

21
AFN: ____
BORN:

22
AFN: ____
BORN:

23
AFN: ____
BORN:

24
AFN: ____
BORN:

25
AFN: ____
BORN:

26
AFN: ____
BORN:

27
AFN: ____
BORN:

28
AFN: ____
BORN:

29
AFN: ____
BORN:

14063

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
[redacted] 4876	13	Moore	Augustine		OCT 2000

BORN:DATE: /ca/1600/10 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Elizabeth City Co.
STATE: Virginia

one source suggest that he was born in England!

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: /ca/1629 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: /bef/1688 LOCATION: Elizabeth City Co. Va.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Elizabeth City Co., Va.

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	[redacted] 9752	John Moore
MOTHER:	[redacted] 9753	Elizabeth Richard'Merritt'Brunt
SPOUSE-1	[redacted] 4877	Elizabeth ?
SPOUSE-1 F		
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01	2438	Augustine Moore b.) 1620/30 ?
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

Husband's Name
John Capt. MOORE (AFN:K6C7-BS)

Born: 1584 **Place:** Reading, Berkshire, England
Died: **Place:** Virginia
Married: **Place:**

Father:
Mother:

Wife's Name
Elizabeth (AFN:K6C7-C0)

Born: Abt 1580 **Place:** Reading, Berkshire, England
Married: **Place:**

Father:
Mother:

Children

1. **Sex** **Name**
M Augustine MOORE (AFN:K6C7-D5)

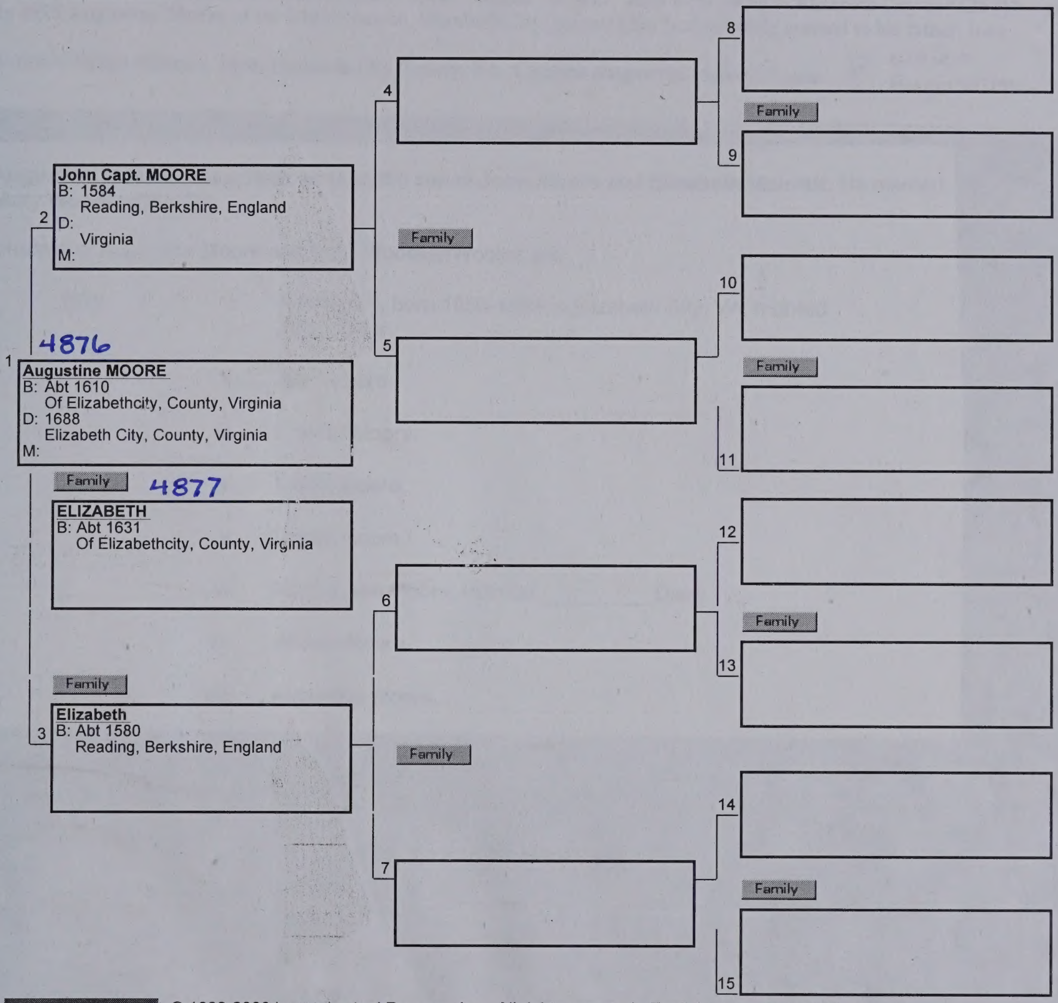
Born: Abt 1610 **Place:** Of Elizabethcity, County, Virginia
Died: 1688 **Place:** Elizabeth City, County, Virginia

Moore Family. The Moore family begins with John(1) Moore, who patented 285 acres in Elizabeth City county in 1638. He came to Virginia in the Bona Nova in 1620, at the age of thirty-six. His wife Elizabeth Moore, came in the Abigail in 1622. They were living at Elizabeth City in 1625 (Hotten). In 1676, Augustine(2) Moore, of the Old Poquoson, Elizabeth City, patented the land formerly granted to his father, John. He married perhaps twice, first Anne, named in a land grant in 1652, and second, Elizabeth, named in Elizabeth City county records. Augustine Moore died before 1688. He had issue, (1) John, (2) Elizabeth, who married Capt. John Goodwin, (3) Capt. Augustine(2) Moore, one of the justices of Elizabeth City county, who probably married Mary Woolley, since his wife Mary in 1677, in a deed in Lancaster county, calls

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch® Ancestral File™ v4.19

Download GEDCOM



2 **John Capt. MOORE**
B: 1584
Reading, Berkshire, England
D:
Virginia
M:

4876

1 **Augustine MOORE**
B: Abt 1610
Of Elizabethcity, County, Virginia
D: 1688
Elizabeth City, County, Virginia
M:

Family 4877

ELIZABETH
B: Abt 1631
Of Elizabethcity, County, Virginia

Family

3 **Elizabeth**
B: Abt 1580
Reading, Berkshire, England

THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 17

John b 1584) and Elizabeth Moore that were living at Elizabeth City County in 1625. They had a son by the name of Augustine Moore.

John and Elizabeth Moore from England. I show that Ann is the sister of John, Edward, Merritt, Daniel, Martha, William and another Augustine.

From the History of Elizabeth City County, Virginia, Pages 782-793: "**Moore** Family. The Moore Family begins with **John Moore**, who patented 285 acres in Elizabeth City County in 1638. he came to virginia in the "Bona Nova" in 1620, at the age of thirty-six. His wife, **Elizabeth Moore**, came in the "Abigail" in 1622. They were living in Elizabeth City in 1625 (Hotten). In 1676 **Augustine Moore** of the Old Poquoson, Elizabeth City, patented the land formerly granted to his father, John. ..."

Virginia Militia Officers, 1698, Elizabeth City County, VA, **Captain Augustine Moore** 67 men ? which Augustine

---

Augustine Moore, died c 1688. He was the son of **John Moore** and **Elizabeth Meirrett**. He married **Mary Woodley/Wooley**.

Children of Augustine Moore and Mary Woodley/Wooley are:

1979 i. Ann Moore, born 1650-1666 in Elizabeth City, VA; married John Foster.

ii. John Moore.

iii. Edward Moore.

iv. Merritt Moore.

v. Daniel Moore.

vi. Martha Ann Moore, married _________ Dixon.

vii. William Moore.

viii. Augustine Moore.

Rootsweb I1844 **John MOORE**

- *Birth:* ABT 1578 in ,,England
- *Death:* in Elizabeth City,,Virgina

Marriage 1 Elizabeth Richard BRUNT b: ABT 1580 in ,,England

Children

1. Augustine MOORE b: ABT 1600 in ,,England

- *ID:* I15019 John MOORE
- *Birth:* 1584 in ,,Shropshire,England
- *Death:* BEF 1676 in elizabeth Parish,,nansemond Co.,Va

Father: Edward MOORE b: ABT 1560 in Bampton,,Oxfordshire,England
Mother: Mary MORE b: ABT 1560 in

Marriage 1 Elizabeth MERRITT b: ABT 1590 in London,,London,England

Children

1. Thomas MOORE b: 1627 in ,,,Virginia
2. George MOORE b: ABT 1615 in ,,,England
3. Elizabeth MOORE
4. William MOORE b: 1616 in ,,,Virginia
5. Edward MOORE b: in of,,Norfolk co.,Va
6. Robert MORE b: BEF 1623 in ,,Elizabeth City c,Va
7. John MOORE
8. Augustine MOORE b: ABT 1620

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4880	13	Daniel	William		OCT 2000

BORN: DATE: / /1625 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION: * NOT William of Wigan
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1664 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /1698 LOCATION:
CAUSE:

BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	9760	
MOTHER:	9761	
SPOUSE-1	4881	Jockabed (Jochabed) Smith
SPOUSE-1 F	9762	
SPOUSE-1 M	9763	
SPOUSE-2		

some sugget that William's father was Peter. Thomas Daniel disputes this @ GenForum.

****

CHILD-01 2440 Robert Daniel b. 1666 - VA.
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

****

COMMENT:

06/02

Daniel:

From: Jamie K. (Pettry) Wood`s Family from VA & WV: http://www.tribalpages.com/tribes/jamiekwood

William Daniel b. 8 Apr. 1625 Lancashire, England and died 1698 Middelesex Co., VA. He Immigrated: 1650, to Middlesex Co., VA., USA from England h is recorded with Military service on July 01, 1689, as Captain in the Middlesex County Militia Religion: June 02, 1684, Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., VA Residence: Platation `Jemeco` Middlesex County, VA Will: October 08, 1694, recorded in Middlesex Co., VA Book 1, pages 120-121.

William may be the son of Peter Daniel (B. 1584 - Tabely, Cheshire, England) and Christian Grosvenor (b. 4 nov 1587) But that William may have died as early as 1678 in Ma. Or by some references never even left England. Most likely it is that William who married Catherine Greneway and or Mary Vivian. According to a source a Genforum on the Daniel family page, the given names of Captain William DANIELL's children and grandchildren you would see they read almost verbatim that of the given names in the family of Peter DANIELL and Christina GROSVENOR. This source goes on to suggests that thus William is most likely a son of Peter and Christian ?

William married second Jochebed Smith (b 1642 England and d 1694 Middlesex Co., VA.) aft 1778. William and Jochebed had at least seven children.

> Robert and William may have been the sons of William and another woman (According to Rootsweb /Worldconnect site of cdan@mylink.net William and Daniel were the sons of Dorothy Forth who William married abt 1664 in England. But that William who married Dorothy Forth also appears to have died in England. Dorothy Forth as the mother of Robert is supported by Stephanie Langston whose email is gregsteph@earthlink.net who cites World Family Tree Vol. 3, Ed. 1, Brøderbund Software, Inc. Release date: February 9, 1996 Page: Tree #1379.
>
> A souce at Genforum suggests that William (I) married Dorothy Forth and had William and Robert who came to America. That William however is said to have died in his bed and be buried in Wigan of Lancashire, England. Another source suggests that William (I) came to the colonies as a British Col and later married Jochebed? Is my Roberts parents William (I) and Dorothy Forth who died ?
>
> Thomas Daniel at Genforum wrote on 12/19/1999: William Daniell b. 1625 Tabley Cheshire England died of old age in 1695 in England. He most certainly is not Capt. William Daniel of Va.
>
> Leon Daniel may be reached at daniel701@aol.com re. Information on William Daniel of Middlesex.

The children of Jochebed and William start with number 3.

1. Robert Daniel b. VA. or England d. 1720 and m. Margaret Price (b. 1670 and died 11 Aug 1734 the dau. of Robert Price and Jane ? per Rootsweb / Worldconnect site of Rosalyn Sumner rsumner@surfsouth.com)

2. William Daniel b 1664 Middlesex Co., VA. d. 29 May 1723 m. Constance Vause Jan 24 1686

3. Mary Daniel b. 1676 VA. d. 12 Sep 1678 Middlesex Co., VA.

4. Richard Daniel b. 30 Sep 1678 VA. d. 1727 m. Elizabeth Wortham

5. James Daniel b. 1680 Middlesex Co., d. 1748 Middlesex Co., m. Margaret Vivion (b. 1684 Middlesex Co., VA., d. 5 May 1750 Middlesex Co., VA.) They were married on 27 Jan 1704.

6. Agatha Daniel b. 6 Mar 1683 Middleswexs Co., VA. m. Marvell Mosley on 31 Aug 1704

7. Katherine Daniel b. 1685 m. Robert Perrot 1706

8. John Daniel b. 20 sep 1686 Middlesex Co., VA. d. Dec 1686 Middlesex Co., VA.

06/02

9. Elizabeth Daniel b. 1688 VA. m. George Chowning 1714

10. Ann Daniel B. 1688 VA. m Curtin Perrott 1714

Another source for information on William is: "Captian William Daniel," Middlesex County, Geneologies of Virginia Families, Vol. I, Virginia Genealogies #3, Family Tree Maker, Broderbund Banner Blue Division, Viewed on 29 Dec 1998.

06/02

From: **CAPTAIN WILLIAM DANIELL OF MIDDLESEX CO., VIRGINIA**

http://paynedaniel.com/captainwm/index.htm#TOC

Reference: Judge W. B. Newman; "CAPTAIN WILLIAM DANIEL, of MIDDLESEX, some of his descendants and other Daniels of Virginia," and "GENEALOGIES OF VIRGINIA FAMILIES" from *Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine,* Vol.1. Many entries such as dates of birth, baptisms, and marriage dates have been verified in the *Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex County, Virginia, 1650-1812.*

William Daniell was the founder of the Daniel family in Middlesex County, Virginia. Apparently he survived two wives and amassed property that he shared with his sons, Robert Jr., William, and his grandson Robert. It has been suggested that Robert Daniel Jr., had two wives as well. It was a common practice for a father to acquire property and hand it down to his male heirs, whereupon, they would continue to add to the family holdings. There is no early reference to indicate where William Daniell got the title of Captain, but it was probably an honorary award for his service to Middlesex County? Ref: *A Place in Time, Middlesex County, Virginia 1650-1750*, by Darrett B. and Anita H. Rutman

William signed a will on 8 Oct 1694 in Middlesex Co., Va.. It is noted that the members of this family emigrated from England to the Northern Neck of Virginia in the 1640's. (Compilers note: In an article written about Richard Tivia Daniel, a grandson of John and Mary Keen Daniel, it is mentioned that one Peter Daniel, an ancestor, emigrated from Scotland to Middlesex County, Virginia, America, in 1656. It is more likely that William Daniell was the founder of the Daniel family in Middlesex County, Virginia in 1660. A Place in Time, Middlesex County, Virginia, 1650-1750) William Daniel, Sr. received land patent 1672 in Middlesex Co., Va. (SALTERR@aol.com). William appears in the records of Christ Church Parish Register with the birth of a son, Richard Daniel, 30 September1678. The will of William Daniel is dated 8 October 1694 and was presented in court, in Middlesex County, Virginia, on 3 October 1698, by Jno. Walker and Wm. Downing.

There is a significant lineage for Captain William Daniel in Broderbund's World Family Tree, Vol. 5, #873, but one must be careful with this file as it does not refer to a source and it appears to have inaccuracies. There is no connection of William's line with the Daniel line of Wigan, Lancaster Co., England. Several years of professional research has failed to turn up any proof of William's origins. Col. William Daniel of Wigan was married to Dorothy Forth. They had two sons, William and Henry, who died childless. These Daniels did not come over to America! The following is from Heinemann, Family 1, 1949: "William Daniel; 1673 et seq. a William Daniel continues of record in Middlesex Co., VA, where he died in 1698."

From: Joyce (Woodruff) Terrana, Burleson, Tx. The Church of Christ of Middlesex County Virginia: bk) 283.75533 Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex Co, Va. from 1653 to 1812, by Natl Soc. of Colonial Dames of America in Virginia, 1897, reprinted 1964 by General. Pub Co, Baltimore I have pages 14-15,18-27, 28-33, 52-55, 62-63, 66-67, 78-79, 86-87, 90-93, 96-99, 100-101,106-111, 122-123, 126-127, 130-131, 152-3, 156-157, 162-163, 170-177,180-181, 188-191, 218-219, 252-253, 264-265, 310-311.

---- Any good genealogy dept., of any large city in the U. S. should have this book.
MANY, MANY of our Daniel family found in Middlesex Co, Va. in late 1600s thru 1800, appear in this Church Registry. It no longer existed by 1812 but by that time, courthouse records were being kept. The Christ Church of Middlesex Co, Va. attempted to record not only BIRTHS, DEATHS AND MARRIAGES of free whites, but also same data for many of their slaves. While it existed, it was more useful to those of us researching our family than courthouse records would have been. For example, it gave the name of child, date of child's birth and names of both parents...what a blessing that was for me, for late 1600s up to mid 1700s when my Daniel family lived in this County. This is how I was able to document the progenitor of my Daniel line: Capt Wm. Daniel (widow Jacobed), their son William Jr.,, William's son Obadiah, etc. Even with such a great book, supplementing this information with wills/deeds and such, is a must due to the Daniel family habit of naming their kids the same thing at each generation. We have to watch out for such stuff as Capt. William Daniel died not long before his son, William Daniel Jr. (both left wills, thank goodness). There were other 'William Daniel' men (and as our previous mail), also numerous men named Robert. My particular branch left for Goochland Co, Va. ca 1740s along with some Moseley "in-laws" too. William married (1) **UNKNOWN** about 1664.

06/02

Some researchers have assigned Dorothy Forth as the first wife of this William, but the William (William Daniel of Wigan Co.) who married Dorothy died and is buried in England. (Ref : Daniel charts from the "English Visitations of Lancashire, 1623 and 1664") Side Note: Theses visitations are very questionable and should be taken for what they are worth.

William and UNKNOWN had the following children:

+ 2 M i **William , Jr. DANIEL** was born before 1664. He died on 29 May 1723.

+ 3 M ii **Captain Robert DANIEL Sr.** was born before 1666. He died on 27 Dec 1720.

William married (2) **Jochabed SMITH**. Jochabed was born in 1646 in England/Virginia?. She died in 1694/1698 in Christ Church, Middlesex County, VA. The surname Smith is mostly unproven.
William and Jochabed had the following children:

4 F iii **Mary DANIEL**[1,2] was born[3,4] in 1651/1675 in England. She died[5,6] on 12 Sep 1678.

A plausible date of death from an unverified source: 12 September 1728 in Middlesex County, VA.

Mary married **UNMARRIED**.

+ 5 M iv **Richard DANIEL** was born on 30 Sep 1678. He died in 1727.

+ 6 M v **James DANIEL** was born about 1680. He died before 4 Oct 1748.

+ 7 F vi **Agatha DANIEL** was born on 6 Mar 1683/1684. She died on 22 Aug 1721.

8 F vii **Katherine DANIEL**[1,2,3,4] was born on 25 Oct 1685 in VA. . She died on 13 Dec 1737.

Katherine married **Robert PERROTT** son of Richard PERROTT on 25 Mar 1706. Robert was born in VA.

Robert's father, Richard Perrott, was the first male child born of English parents in the Rappahannock River Section of Virginia.

9 M viii **John DANIEL**[1,2,3,4] was born[5,6,7,8] on 20 Sep 1686. He died[9,10,11,12] on 20 Sep 1686 in Infancy.

From Bill Wilson

The Register of Christ Church Parish

Middlesex County, VA.

(The Book)

Pg. 31 20th Xemb (November) John Sone of William & Jochebed Danniell buried 1686.

10 F ix **Ann DANIEL**[1,2] was born in 1688. She died[3,4] on 16 Nov 1739 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., VA..

Ann married **Curtis PERROTT** on 3 Sep 1714. Curtis was born on 19 Aug 1698 in VA.

11 F x **Elizabeth DANIEL**[1,2,3] died[4,5,6] on 10 Dec 1720.

Elizabeth married **George CHOWNING** on 6 Feb 1714/1715. George died on 18 Dec 1726.

06/02

From Red MacDougall <redfish@netrevolution.com>   **Home Page:** Fish Pond

```
                             /Thomas DANIELS b: ABT 1438
                        /Piers (Peter) DANIELS b: ABT 1464
                        |    \Blanche WARBURTON b: ABT 1442
                   /Thomas DANIELS DE ANYERS b: 1492 d: 1550
                   |    |    /Peter NEWTON b: ABT 1442
                   |    \Julia NEWTON b: ABT 1468
             /Thomas DANIELS b: 1524 d: 9 Aug 1574
                                                 /William DE WILBURGHAM b: ABT 1300 d: ABT 1363 =>
             |     |                        /Ralph DE WILBURGHAM OR WILBRAHAM b: ABT 1340 d: ABT 1388
             |     |                        |    \Cecilia b: ABT 1304
             |     |                   /Thomas DE WILBURGHAM OR WILBRAHAM b: 38-1410 1372 d: 1410
             |     |                   |    |    /John or Thomas DE HULME b: ABT 1318
             |     |                   |    \Felicia HULME b: ABT 1344
             |     |              /Thomas DE WILBURGHAM OR WILBRAHAM b: ABT 1389 d: ABT 1470
             |     |              |    |    /Thomas LEIGH OR LEIGHES b: ABT 1350
             |     |              |    \Margery LEIGH b: ABT 1376
             |     |         /Thomas WILBRAHAM b: ABT 1409 d: ABT 1492
             |     |         |    |    /John GOLBORNE b: ABT 1363
             |     |         |    \Margaret GOLBORNE b: ABT 1389
             |     |    /William WILBRAHAM b: ABT 1435 d: 7 Aug 1536
             |     |    |    \Margaret SWETENHAM b: ABT 1413 d: 3 Mar 1503/1504
             |     \Margaret WILBRAHAM b: ABT 1481
             |          |    /Philip EGERTON b: ABT 1430 d: 1474
             |          \Helena EGERTON b: ABT 1439
             |               \Margaret or Margery MAINWARING b: ABT 1434
        /Peter DANIELS b: 1554 d: DEAD
        |    |    /Foulke Dutton (per W.D. Bostick at Rootsweb /Worldconnect)
        |    \Alice DUTTON b: 1524 d: 4 Sep 1594
        |         \Elizabeth Egerton (per W.D. Bostick at Rootsweb /Worldconnect)
   /Peter DANIEL b: 1584 d: 18 Apr 1652
   |    |         /Randle Mainwaring (per W.D. Bostick at Rootsweb /Worldconnect)
   |    |    /Henry MANWARING b: 1526 d: DEAD
   |    |    |    \Anne Cholmondelay (per W.D. Bostick at Rootsweb /Worldconnect)
   |    \Anne MANWARING b: ABT 1556 d: 29 Jul 1633
   |         \Mary Ellen VENERABLES b: 1532 d: DEAD
William DANIEL b: 8 Apr 1625 d: 26 Aug 1678 ????????????????????????
   |         /Thomas GROSVENOR b: ABT 1529 d: 12 Nov 1579
   |    /Richard GROSVENOR b: 27 Jan 1562 d: 18 Sep 1619
   |    |    \Anne BRADSHAIGH b: ABT 1535/1545 d: 22 Oct 1599
   \Christian GROSVENOR b: 4 Nov 1567 d: 1663
        |    /Richard BROOKE b: 1517 d: 1610
        \Christian (Christiana) BROOKE b: 1543 d: Nov 1610
             \Christian CAREW b: ABT 1526 d: DEAD
```

Re: William Daniel & Jockabed

Posted by: Millard Miles **Date:** February 11, 2000 at 20:53:55

In Reply to: William Daniel & Jockabed by Cathy Honan 1223 of 1904 Go

Wm. Daniel(l) was a Col. in the British Army and commanded the fort at Ayr, Scotland, He married(1st) Dorothy Forth heir of Hugh Forth.They had several children including Wm.jr and Robert who both came to Va.Wm(sr) came to va with M/Gen Robert Smith and was active in affairs. Was Col. in Militia. He married JOCEBED (SMITH) and had several children including James who married Margaret Vivian and had my5th GGF James Daniel.

Re: William Daniel & Jockabed

Posted by: Thomas R Daniel **Date:** February 17, 2000 at 11:46:34

In Reply to: Re: William Daniel & Jockabed by Millard Miles 1236 of 1904 Go

Sorry but William (of Wigan) the Colonel who married Dorothy Forth died in his own bed in England of old age. He did not emigrate to the Colonies. See "William of Wigan" my site http://wkweb5.cableinet.co.uk/troy

Re: Capt William Daniel

Posted by: Thomas R Daniel **Date:** December 09, 1999 at 16:17:20

In Reply to: Capt William Daniel by Leon Daniel 1060 of 1904 Go

---

William Daniell b. 1625 Tabley Cheshire England died of old age in 1695 in England. He most certainly is not Capt. William Daniel of Va. If you got this from the LDS I should tell you that the LDS is full of rubbish about the Daniell's of Tabley, Cheshire. Sorry.

1 1
4880
4880
9760

Husband's Name

William Capt. DANIEL (AFN:9777-FP) Pedigree

Born: 8 Apr 1625 **Place:** , Over Tabley, Cheshire, England
Died: 26 Aug 1678 **Place:** Milton, Norfolk, Ma
Buried: Aug 1678 **Place:** Milton, Norfolk, Massachusetts
Married: Abt 1664 **Place:** Middlesex, Virginia

Father: Peter DANIELS (DANIELL) (AFN:24CB-RS)
Mother: Christina GROSVENOR (AFN:24CB-S0)

? NOT TRUE see Thomas Daniel msg 1236 + 1060

Family

Wife's Name

Jochabed SMITH (AFN:J488-7X) Pedigree

Born: Abt 1642 **Place:** , , , England
Died: 1694/1698 **Place:** Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia
Married: Abt 1664 **Place:** Middlesex, Virginia

Father:
Mother:

Children

---

1. Sex Name

F Mary DANIEL (AFN:J488-99) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1676 **Place:** , , Middlesex, Virgina
Died: 12 Sep 1678 **Place:** , Middlesex Co, Va, Died As Child
Buried: **Place:** , Middlesex Co, Va

---

2. Sex Name

M Richard DANIEL (AFN:KPJ3-C0) Pedigree

Born: 30 Sep 1678 **Place:** Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia
Christened: 30 Sep 1678 **Place:** Christchurch, Middlesex Co., Va.
Died: 1727 **Place:** , Essex, Virginia
Buried: 1727 **Place:** , Rappahannock, Virginia

3. Sex Name
M William DANIEL (AFN:NVWK-DN) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1680 **Place:** <, Middlesex Co, Va>

---

4. Sex Name
M James DANIEL (AFN:H591-D0) Pedigree

Born: 1680 **Place:** , , Middlesex, Virgina
Died: 1748 **Place:** , Middle Sex, Virginia

---

5. Sex Name
F Agatha DANIEL (AFN:KPJ3-NJ) Pedigree

Born: 6 Mar 1683 **Place:** , , Middlesex, Virgina
Christened: 6 Mar 1683 **Place:** Christchurch, Middlesex, Virginia
Died: 22 Aug 1721 **Place:**
Buried: 22 Aug 1721 **Place:** Middlesex Co, Virginia

---

6. Sex Name
F Katherine DANIEL (AFN:1VFN-00W) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1685 **Place:** <, Middlesex Co, Va>

---

7. Sex Name
F Catherine DANIEL (AFN:HCCQ-1L) Pedigree

Born: 25 Oct 1685 **Place:** , , Middlesex, Virgina

---

8. Sex Name
M John DANIEL (AFN:KPJ3-FB) Pedigree

Born: 20 Sep 1686 **Place:** , , Middlesex, Virgina
Christened: 20 Nov 1686 **Place:** , Middlesex Co, Va
Died: 20 Sep 1686 **Place:** , Middlesex Co, Va, Died As Child
Buried: 20 Sep 1686 **Place:**

---

9. Sex Name
F Elizabeth DANIEL (AFN:NVWK-G1) Pedigree

?

Born: Abt. 1688 **Place:** , , Middlesex, Virginia
Died: 10 Dec 1720 **Place:**

---

10. Sex Name

F Anne DANIELL (AFN:HCCQ-2R) Pedigree

Born: Abt 1688 **Place:** Of, Middlesex, Va
Died: 16 Nov 1739 **Place:** Middlesex, Va
Buried: Nov 1739 **Place:** Christ Church, Middlesex, Va

---

11. Sex Name

F Ann DANIEL (AFN:1VFN-03J) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1690 **Place:** <, Middlesex Co, Va>
Died: 16 Nov 1739 **Place:**

---

12. Sex Name

M Robert DANIEL (AFN:NVWK-JC) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1691 **Place:** <, , Middlesex, Virgina>

1. CAPTAIN WILLIAM^{1} DANIEL was born Abt. 1625 (several Rootsweb – Worldconnect site's suggest specifically 08 APR) in England, (Some sources reference William's birth in Wigen Lancaster and others reference it as in Over Tabley, Cheshire. Some sources suggest that this William is the son of Peter Daniel and Christina Grosvenor) William died February 20, 1697/98 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, VA. He married (1) JOCHABED SMITH. She was born 1646 in England/Virginia?, and died bet 1694 - 1698 in Christ Church, Middlesex County, VA. He married (2) UNKNOWN Abt. 1664.

Notes for CAPTAIN WILLIAM DANIEL: ID # I0697, I290, I1429

William Daniel, Sr. received land patent 1672 in Middlesex Co., Va. (SALTERR@aol.com). William appears in the records of Christ Church Parish Register with the birth of a son, Richard Daniel, 30 September 1678. The will of William Daniel is dated 8 October 1694 and was presented in court, in Middlesex County, Virginia, on 3 October 1698, by Jno. Walker and Wm. Downing.

There is a significant lineage for Captain William Daniel in Broderbund's World Family Tree, Vol. 5, #873, but one must be careful with this file as it does not refer to a source and it appears to have inaccuracies. There is no connection of William's line with the Daniel line of Wigan, Lancaster Co., England. Several years of professional research has failed to turn up any proof of William's origins.

Col. William Daniel of Wigan was married to Dorothy Forth. They had two sons, William and Henry, who died childless.

The following is from Heinemann, Family 1, 1949: "William Daniel; 1673 et seq. a William Daniel continues of record in Middlesex Co., VA, where he died in 1698." On the Broderbund VA Vital Records CD entered in Middlesex County 1704 Quit Rent VA Tax Records, pages 541-544, the following men are found. DANIELL, Wm. 150ac.; DANIELL, Richard 210ac.; DANEILL, James 150ac.;

The Church of Christ of Middlesex County Virginia:

bk) 283.75533 Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex Co, Va. from 1653 to 1812, by Natl Soc. of Colonial Dames of America in Virginia, 1897, reprinted 1964 by Geneal. Pub Co, Baltimore I have pages 14-15, 18-27, 28-33, 52-55, 62-63, 66-67, 78-79, 86-87, 90-93, 96-99, 100-101, 106-111, 122-123, 126-127, 130-131, 152-3, 156-157, 162-163, 170-177, 180-181, 188-191, 218-219, 252-253, 264-265, 310-311.

Many of our Daniel family found in Middlesex Co, Va. in late 1600s thru 1800, appear in this Church Registry. It no longer existed by 1812 but by that time, courthouse records were being kept. The Christ Church of Middlesex Co, Va. attempted to record not only BIRTHS, DEATHS AND MARRIAGES of free whites, but also same data for many of their slaves. While it existed, it was more useful to those of us researching our family than courthouse records would have been. For example, it gave the name of child, date of child's birth and names of both parents...what a blessing that was for me, for late 1600s up to mid 1700s when my Daniel family lived in this County. This is how I was able to document the progenitor of my Daniel line: Capt Wm. Daniel (widow Jacobed), their son William Jr, William's son Obadiah, etc. Even with such a great book, supplementing this information with wills/deeds and such, is a must due to the Daniel family habit of naming their kids the same thing at each generation. Have to watch out for such stuff as Capt William Daniel died not long before his son, William Daniel Jr (both left wills, thank goodness). There were other 'William Daniel' men (and as our previous email), also numerous men named Robert. My particular branch left for Goochland Co, Va. ca 1740s along with some Moseley "in-laws" too. . Joyce (Woodruff) Terrana, Burleson, TX.

CAPTAIN WILLIAM DANIEL First appeared on Middlesex records 1672. (one reference suggests land in Middlesex Co. ca 1669) Captain in Militia, Middlesex County. July 01, 1689, Militia of Middlesex Co., Va. July 02, 1684, Justice in Middlesex Co., Va. Will: October 08, 1694, Middlesex Co., Va.

Notes for JOCHABED SMITH: The surname Smith is mostly unproven.

Notes for UNKNOWN:

CAPTAIN WILLIAM¹ DANIEL was born Abt. 1625 (several Rootsweb – Worldconnect site's suggest specifically 08 R) in England. (Some sources reference William's birth in Wigan Lancaster and others reference it as in Over Tabley, eshire. Some sources suggest that this William is the son of Peter Daniel and Christina (Grosvenor).) William died ruary 20, 1697/98 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, VA. He married (1) JOCHABED SMITH. She was born 40 in England/Virginia", and died bef. 1658 - 1698 in Christ Church, Middlesex County, VA. He married (2) UNKNOWN t. 1664.

es for CAPTAIN WILLIAM DANIEL: ID #80697, 1290, 11420 ..

lliam Daniel, Sr. received land patent 1672 in Middlesex Co., VA (SALLYGRE@aol.com). William appears in the records Christ Church Parish Register with the birth of a son Richard Daniel, 20 September 1678. The will of William Daniel is ed 8 October 1694 and was presented in court, in Middlesex County, Virginia, on 3 October 1698, by Jno. Walker and s. Downing.

re is a significant lineage for Captain William Daniel in Broderbund's World Family Tree, Vol. 5, #873, but one must be eful with this file as it does not refer to a source and it appears to have inaccuracies. There is no connection of William's with the Daniel line of Wigan, Lancaster Co., England. Several years of professional research has failed to turn up any of of William's origins.

n, William Daniel of Wigan was married to Dorothy Ford. They had two sons, William and Henry, who died childless.

following is from Hennemann, Family 1, 1998: "William Daniel, 1672 et seq. a William Daniel continues of record in dlesex Co., VA, where he died in 1698." On the Broderbund VA Vital Records CD entered in Middlesex County 1704 t Rent VA Tax Records, pages 541-544, the following men are found: DANIELL, Wm. 150ac.; DANIELL, Richard ac.; DANIELL, James 150ac.;

Church of Christ of Middlesex County, Virginia

283 P853 Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex Co, Va. from 1653 to 1812, by Natl Soc. of Colonial Dames of erica in Virginia, 1897, reprinted 1964 by Geneal. Pub Co. Baltimore I have pages 14-15, 18-21, 28-33, 52-55, 62-63, 66- 78-79, 80-81, 92-93, 96-99, 100-101, 106-111, 122-123, 126-127, 130-131, 142-3, 136-137, 162-163, 170-172, 180-181, -91, 214-219, 252-253, 264-265, 310-311.

y of the Daniel family found in Middlesex Co, Va. in late 1600s thru 1800, appear in this Church Registry. It no longer ers to 1812 but by this time, other County records were being kept. The Christ Church of Middlesex Co, Va. attempted to rd not only BIRTHS, DEATHS AND MARRIAGES of free whites, but also some data for many of their slaves. While it ed, it was more useful to those of us researching our family, than courthouse records would have been. For example, it s the name of child, date of child's birth and names of both parents...what a blessing that was for me, for late 1600s up to 1800s when my Daniel family lived in that County. This is how I was able to document the progenitor of my Daniel line Wm. Daniel (widow Jochebed), his son William, & William's son Obediah, etc. Even with such a great book documenting this information with births, deaths and such, it's a must due to the Daniel family habit of naming their kids the e thing at each generation. Have to watch out for such stuff as Capt William Daniel died not long before his son, William died in (both left wills, thank goodness). There were other "William Daniel" men (and as per previous entries), also several men named Robert. My particular branch left for Goochland Co, Va. ca 1740s along with some Moseley "in-laws" Jessie (Woodson?) Terrace, Hampton, VA.

TAIN WILLIAM DANIEL first appeared on Middlesex records 1672 (this reference suggests land in Middlesex Co. ca). Census in Militia, Middlesex County, May 01, 1687; Militia of Middlesex Co., Va. July 02, 1684. Justice in dlesex Co., Va. Will: October 08, 1694, Middlesex Co., Va.

s for JOCHABED SMITH: The Jochabed Smith is mostly unproven.

s for UNKNOWN:

Some researchers have assigned Dorothy Forth as the first wife of this William, but the William (William Daniel of Wigan Co.) who married Dorothy died and is buried in England. (Ref : Daniel charts from the "English Visitations of Lancashire, 1623 and 1664") Side Note: Theses visitations are very questionable and should be taken for what they are worth.

Children of WILLIAM DANIEL and JOCHABED SMITH are:

i. ANN^{2} DANIEL, d. November 16, 1739; Stepchild; m. CURTIS PERROTT, Sep 03, 1714; b. August 19, 1698, VA.

ii. ELIZABETH DANIEL, d. Dec 10, 1720; Stepchild; m. GEORGE CHOWNING, Feb 06, 1714/15; d. December 18, 1726.

iii. KATHERINE DANIEL, Stepchild; m. ROBERT PERROTT, Mar 25, 1706; b. Oct 25, 1685, VA; d. December 13, 1737.

Notes for ROBERT PERROTT: Robert's father, Richard Perrott, was the first male child born of English parents in the Rappahannock River Section of Virginia.

iv. MARY DANIEL, b. Bet. 1651 - 1675, England; d. September 12, 1678; Stepchild; m. UNMARRIED.

2. v. RICHARD DANIEL, b. September 30, 1678, Middlesex County, VA; d. 1727, Essex County, VA.

3. vi. JAMES DANIEL, b. Abt. 1680, (Christ Church), Middlesex County, VA; d. Bef. Oct 04, 1748, (Christ Church), Middlesex County, VA; Stepchild.

vii. AGATHA DANIEL, b. March 06, 1683/84; d. August 22, 1721; Stepchild; m. MARVEL MOSLEY, August 30, 1704; b. May 21, 1682; d. August 22, 1721.

Notes for AGATHA DANIEL: Agatha was baptized 6 March 1683/4.

viii. JOHN DANIEL, b. September 20, 1686; d. September 20, 1686, Infancy; Stepchild.

Children of WILLIAM DANIEL and UNKNOWN are:

4. ix. WILLIAM^{2} DANIEL, JR., b. Bef. 1664, Middlesex Co., VA.; d. May 29, 1723, Middlesex County, VA.

5. x. ROBERT DANIEL, b. Bef. 1666, England; d. December 27, 1720, Middlesex County, VA.

CAPTAIN WILLIAM DANIEL OF MIDDLESEX CO., VIRGINIA

W. B. Newman of Washington, D. C., states that Rev. Hayden, in his study of the families of Virginia, tried to connect the Daniels of Cumberland County, Va., with those of Middlesex County. Judge Newman believed that there was no ascertainable connection with the Middlesex family and wrote in his essay in Tyler's Quarterly, about some of the descendants of Captain William Daniel of Middlesex. He makes only passing mention of the Cumberland Daniel family. However, some Middlesex Daniel family members migrated to Cumberland County.

Charles Brunk Heinemann, in his book, Daniel Families of the Southern States, Vols. 1 & 2, that were privately published in 1949, expressed the belief that there was a kinship between the family headed by William Daniel and the York family headed by John. There was a hint that these families were related to Governor Robert Daniell's line in North Carolina and South Carolina. To add to the confusion, we have Hugh Daniel of Old Rappahannock, Virginia, and his possible connection with both the York and Middlesex families. Actually, Hugh Daniel is suspected to be in the lineage of Roger Daniell, Sr.

Some of the information used in the following pedigree of William Daniel was taken from Newman's study, but a more definite history of this family is outlined in the book, Middlesex, Virginia Daniel Descendants, by Robert Neville Mann and Catherine C. Mann. I portray this lineage through the Granville County, North Carolina members, in order to keep separate this line from the descendants of William Daniel of Caroline County, Virginia, This effort is to further dissuade any connection between the family of Chesley Daniel (d.1814) of Tranquillity Plantation, Granville County, with our ancestor, Ambrose Daniel of Halifax County, North Carolina (d.1795).

ne researchers have assigned Dorothy Ford as the first wife of this William, but the William (William Daniel of Wigan) who married Dorothy died and is buried in England. (Ref.) Daniel charts from the "English Visitations of Lancashire, 3 and 1664") Side Note: These visitations are very questionable and should be taken for what they are worth.

ildren of WILLIAM DANIEL and # 2 MARGARET [illegible] are:

ARY DANIEL, d. November 16, 1719; Stepchild m. CURTIS PERROTT, Sep 05, 1714, b. August 19, 1695, VA.

LIZABETH DANIEL, d. Dec 10, 1729; Stepchild; m. GEORGE CROWNING, Feb 06, 1714/15; d. December 18, 1728.

ATHERINE DANIEL, Stepchild; m. ROBERT PERROTT, Mar 25, 1706; b. Oct 25, 1685, VA; d. December 13, 1737.

s for ROBERT PERROTT: Robert's father, Richard Perrott, was the first male child born of English parents in the ppahannock River Section of Virginia.

MARY DANIEL, b. Bet. 1651 - 1653, England; d. September 12, 1672; Stepchild; m. UNMARRIED.

RICHARD DANIEL, b. September 20, 1678, Middlesex County, VA; d. 1722, Essex County, VA.

JAMES DANIEL, b. Abt. 1680, Christ Church, Middlesex County, VA; d. Bef. Oct 04, 1748, (Christ Church), dlesex County, VA; Stepchild.

AGATHA DANIEL, b. March 06, 1682/83; d. August 22, 1721; Stepchild; m. MARVEL MOSLEY, August 30, 1704; b. 0 07, 1682; d. August 22, 1721.

tes for AGATHA DANIEL: Agatha was baptized 6 March 1682/83.

JOHN DANIEL, b. September 26, 1686; d. September 20, 1686, Infancy; Stepchild

ildren of WILLIAM DANIEL and UNKNOWN are:

WILLIAM DANIEL, JR., b. Bef. 1664, Middlesex Co., VA; d. May 23, 1723, Middlesex County, VA.

ROBERT DANIEL, b. Bef. 1660, England; d. December 27, 1720, Middlesex County, VA.

CAPTAIN WILLIAM DANIEL OF MIDDLESEX CO., VIRGINIA

B. Newman of Washington, D.C., states that Rev. Hayden, in his study of the families of Virginia, tried to connect the aniels of Cumberland County, Va., with those of Middlesex County. Judge Newman believed that there was no traceable connection with the Middlesex family, and wrote in his essay in Tyler's Quarterly, about some of the cendants of Captain William Daniel of Middlesex. He makes only passing mention of the Cumberland Daniel family. wever, some Middlesex Daniel family members migrated to Cumberland County.

udge Brooks Newmann, in his book, Many Families of the Southern States, Vols 1 & 2, that were privately published in 49, expressed the belief that there was a kinship between the family headed by William Daniel and the York family headed John. There was a hint that these families were related to Governor Robert Daniel's line in North Carolina and South rolina. To add to the confusion, we have Hugh Daniel of Old Rappahannock, Virginia, and his possible connection with h the York and Middlesex families. Actually, Hugh Daniel is suspected to be in the lineage of Roger Daniell, Sr.

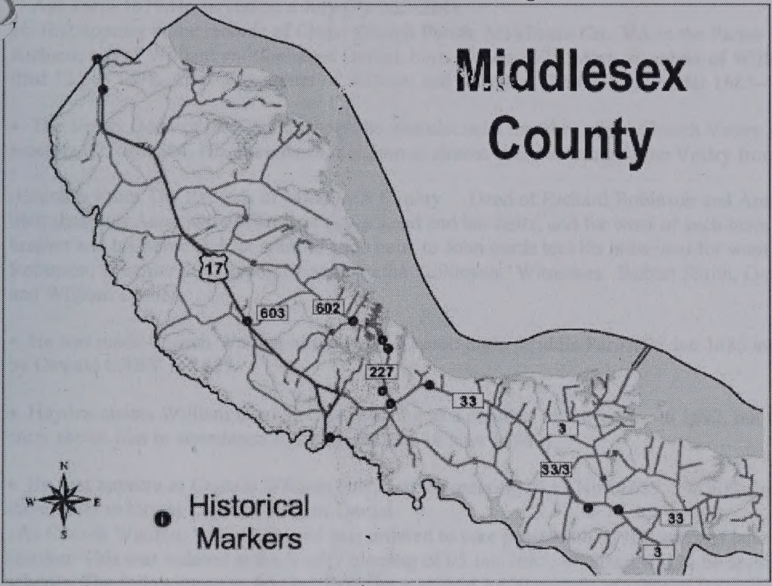
me of the information used in the following pedigree of William Daniel was taken from Newman's study, but a more iled history of this family is outlined in the book, Middlesex, Virginia Daniel Descendants, by Robert Neville Mann and Charles C. Mann. I portray this lineage because the Granville County, North Carolina members, in order to keep separate s line from the descendants of William Daniel of Cumberland County, Virginia. This effort is to further dismantle any connection between the family of Chesley Daniel (d. 1814) of Tranquility Plantation, Granville County, with our ancestor, Ambrose Daniel of Halifax County, North Carolina (d.1795).

is apparent that Rev. Hayden overlooked or never heard of some of the early descendants of the Middlesex Daniels, and even Judge Newman remarks that the "accumulated data and comments shown therein may be of interest, and are given for what they are worth". Does he include the investigation of his own researchers as well?

Your writer has the benefit of hindsight, and trusts the readers of this report, will profit from all our care. We are also the beneficiaries of a recent compilation of the work of Brunk Heinemann by Sheryl Slaughter.

Reference: Judge W. B. Newman; "Captain William Daniel of Middlesex, some of his descendants and other Daniels of Virginia," and "Genealogies of Virginia Families" from *Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine,* Vol. 1.

This Coat of Arms has been presented as the typical example of the most accepted Arms for the Daniell Family This illustration was presented in "The New World Book of the Coats of Arms", is covered in this publication.



25 Jan 1659 - Will DANIEL was in Lancaster Co., VA.
The following items are from Middlesex Co. Order Book 1673-1680:

- 06 Jul 1674 - He was imported as a servant, Caroline Peters,(P 11).
- 06 Jul 1674 - He served on a jury,(P 13).
- 03 May 1673 - He was given an order for 1 barrel of corn,(P 33).
- 06 Dec 1673 He was in a list of tithables (P 46). 06 Dec 1673 - His servant Daniel Clark, then 10 years of age had entered the country without indenture on the ship Henry & Ann,(P 50). (It is to be noted that John DANIEL in York Co. devised a servant Thomas Clark to his son John in 1689.
- 10 Apr 1676 - He was appointed Constable, (P 54).
- 31 May 1677 - He with 3 others repaired a house, (P 62).
- 04 May 1677 - He gave a Bill of Exchange, (P 124).
- Jul Term 1677 - He served on a Jury, (P 193).
- Jul Term 1677 - He was credited with tobacco, (P 195).
- 08 Dec 1678 - He had a levy for troops, (P 201).
- 1679 - He supplied Bridle, saddle, furniture, pistols for soldiers, (P 202).

Apr Term 1679 He served on a Jury (Pp 223-224).
He first appears in the records of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., VA in the Parish Register as follows: Richard, son of William and Jochabed Daniel, born 30 Sep 1678. Mary, daughter of William and Jochabed Daniel, died 12 Sep 1678. Agatha, daughter of William and Jochabed Daniel, bap 06 Mar 1683-4.

- The Vestry Book of the Church shows he was elected a member of the Church Vestry and attended his first meeting 02 Jun 1684. His attendance is shown at almost every meeting of the Vestry from the date of his election.

Abstracts From The Records of Middlesex County Deed of Richard Robinson and Anne his wife, dated 1686 to their daughter Anne, wife of George Haselwood and her heirs, and for want of such heirs to Richard Robinson her brother and his heirs, and for want of such heirs to John curtis and his heirs, and for want of such heirs to Anne Robinson, daughter of Christopher and Agatha Robinson. Witnesses: Robert Smith, Oswald Cary, John Waltham and William Daniel.

- He was made Church Warden of the Great Church in the Middle Parish 05 Jan 1685 and served until succeeded by Oswald CARY in 1687.

- Hayden claims William Daniel ceased serving as a member of the Vestry in 1692, but this is not true. The last entry shows him in attendance at the meeting of 10 Nov 1696.

- He first appears as Captain William Daniel at the meeting of 12 Nov 1689, and all subsequent entries, except three, refer to him as Captain William Daniel

. As Church Warden, William Daniel was ordered to take possession of 100 acres of land devised by one William Gordon. This was ordered at the Vestry meeting of 05 Jan 1685. The land was to be applied toward the use of schools. The following year, 06 Dec 1686, he was paid 1,400 pounds of tobacco for railing in the communion table. This was the only time when he was referred to as William Daniel, Senior. He was serving as a Justice in Middlesex Co., 02 Jun 1684, and aided in taking the Military Census of that Co., 23 Dec 1686.
Whether the designation "Captain" Daniel, was honorary or official is not known, but it is of record that when certain supplies and equipment were ordered for the militia to that co. in 1678, they were ordered turned over to him, 01 Jul 1689, so there is reasonable grounds for believing the title was not an honorary one.

- He was a witness to the will of Thomas Williams in Middlesex Co. The will was made 30 Jul 1683; proved 06 Oct 1684 (Ref 73). His name is there spelled DANIELL.

- He was a witness to the will of Christ. Robinson, made 27 Jan 1692; proved 06 Mar 1693. Robinson had married the widow of Major Robert Beverley. In the will Robinson designates him as his ^{3}loving friend Captain William Daniel^2 and bequeathes him a ring and designates him as one of the executors. He (Robinson) refers, also, to his ^{3}loving God daughters, Agatha and Catherine Daniel, daughters of Captain William Daniel,^{2} bequeathing them one cow and one calf each.

The fact that he ceased his Church, Military and Political activities abt 1696, and that he did not appear as a witness to prove Robinson^{1}s will lends support to the belief that he may have become physically inactive about that time. His will was made 08 Oct 1694. In it he styles himself William Daniel, Senior (name spelled Daniell). The original was witnessed by William Saddler, John Walker, Benjamin Thatcher, Thomas Vaux and William Downing. Later (date not known) a codicil was added witnessed by Wm. Brooks, Wm. Lyall and Arthur Hancock. The will was brought into Court 03 Oct 1698. The original was proved by only John Walker and Wm. Downing; the codicil by all three of the witnesses. The codicil recited that Benjamin Thatcher, one of the original witnesses, had died. A copy of the will is set out herein because of its importance in getting the lineage started correctly.

- Will of Captain William Daniel, made 08 Oct, 1694; proved 03 Oct 1698. Recorded in Middlesex Co. VA. Bk 1, Pp 120-1).

In ye name of God, Amen; I, Wm. Daniell, Sr., of the Co. of Middlesex being sick and weak of body, but of sound mind and memory, praised be God for same, but being uncertain how soon it will please God to call me out of this world, do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner found following: First I bequeath my soul into the hands of God who gave it, hoping through the meritts of my blessed Savior, Jesus Christ, to obtain perfect

Apr Term 1679 He served as a Juror (Bk 1 22-24).
He first appears in the records of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., VA in the parish Register as follows: Richard, son of William and Ischabed Daniel, born 30 Sep 1672. Mary, daughter of William and Ischabed Daniel, died 12 Sep 1672. Agatha, daughter of William and Ischabed Daniel, bap 09 Mar 1683-4.

- The Vestry Book of the Church shows he was elected a member of the Church Vestry and attended his first meeting 02 Jan 1676. His attendance is shown at almost every meeting of the Vestry from the date of his election.

Abstracts From The Records of Middlesex Co. [illegible]: Deed of Richard Robinson and Anne his wife, dated 1680 to their daughter Anne, wife of George [illegible] and her heirs, and for want of such heirs to Richard Robinson her brother and his heirs, and for want of such heirs to John curtis and his heirs, and for want of such heirs to Anne Robinson, daughter of Christopher and Agatha Robinson. Witnesses: Robert Smith, Oswald Cary, John Whitham and William Daniel.

- He was made Church Warden of the Lower Church in the Middle Parish 05 Jan 1683 and served until succeeded by Oswald CARY in 1687.

- Hayden claims William Daniel ceased serving as a member of the Vestry in 1692, but this is not true. The last entry shows him in attendance at the meeting of 10 Nov 1696.

- He first appears as Captain William Daniel at the meeting of 12 Nov 1682 and all subsequent entries, except three, refer to him as Captain William Daniel.
As Church Warden, William Daniel was ordered to take possession of 100 acres of land devised by one William Gordon. This was recorded at the Vestry meeting of 05 Jan 1685. The land was to be applied toward the use of schools. The following year, 06 Dec 1686, he was paid 200 pounds of tobacco for railing in the communion table. This was the only time when he was referred to as William Daniel, Senior. He was serving as a Justice in Middlesex Co., 02 Jun 1684, and aided in taking the Military Census of that Co., 21 Dec 1686.
Whether the designation "Captain" Daniel was honorary or official is not known, but it is of record that when certain supplies and equipment were ordered for the militia in that co. in 1678, they were ordered turned over to him, 01 Jul 1680, so there is reasonable grounds for believing the title was not an honorary one.

- He was a witness to the will of [illegible] in Middlesex Co. The will was made 30 Jul 1682, proved 06 Oct 1684 (Ref 11). His name is shown as [illegible] DANIELL.

- He was a witness to the will of Christ. Robinson, made 27 Jan 1692; proved 06 Mar 1693. Robinson had married the widow of Major Robert Beverley, and the will Robinson designates him as his 'loving friend Captain William Daniell and bequeathes him a ring and designates him as one of the executors. He (Robinson) refers, also, to his 'loving God daughters, Agatha and Katherine Daniel, daughters of Captain William Daniel,' bequeathing them each Cow and one calf each.
The fact that he ceased his Church, Military and Political activities abt 1696, and that he did not appear as a witness to other Robinson's will lends support to the belief that he may have become physically inactive about that time. His will was made 08 Oct 1696, in it he styles himself William Daniel, Senior (name spelled Daniell). The original was witnessed by William Sadler, John Walker, Benjamin Thatcher, Thomas Wask and William Downing. Later (date not known) a codicil was added witnessed by Wm. Brooks, Wm. Lyell and Arthur Dunock. The will was brought into Court 03 Oct 1698. The original was proved by only John Walker and Wm. Downing; the codicil by all three of the witnesses. The council notes that Benjamin Thatcher, one of the original witnesses, had died. A copy of the will is set out herein because of its importance in getting the lineage started correctly.

- Will of Captain William Daniel, made 08 Oct. 1696, proved 03 Oct 1698. Recorded in Middlesex Co, VA. Bk 1, Pg 128-1.
In ye name of God Amen, I, Wm. Daniel [illegible] of the Co. of Middlesex being sick and weak of body, but of sound mind and memory, praised be God for same, but being sensible how soon it will please God to call me out of this world, do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner and form following: First I bequeath my soul into the hands of God who gave it hoping through the merits of my blessed Savior, Jesus Christ, to obtain pardon

remission for all my sins, and to be received unto His everlasting Kingdom, and my body to the earth from whence it was taken to be decently buryed, at the discression of my Executrix hereafter named and for such worldly goods and estate as God hath in mercy bestowed upon me, I dispose of the same as followeth: - Viz:

- *ITEM: I give to my son Wm. Daniell, 150 acres of land on which he now liveth; with all houses and appurtenances belonging to the same, being part of the 300 acres of land bought by me of Mr. Christ Robinson, deceased, being the part of the land adjoining upon the land of Daniel Long, to him and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten forever, and for want of such heirs to my loving son, Robert Daniel and his heirs forever.*

- *ITEM: I give to my loving son William Daniell, all the cattle, horses, hoggs, household goods, and one man servant named Wm. Wood, the which he is allready possessed of, and 20 shillings to buy him a ring. The before mentioned being in full part of my estate I intend to my son Wm. Daniell.*

- *ITEM: I give and bequeath to my loving son, Robert Daniell, 150 acres of land whereon he now liveth, being the other part of the said 300 acres of land joining on the Bryre Run and Thoman Cardwell's line, with all houses and appurtenances belonging to the same, to him and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten forever, and for want of such heirs to my son, Richard Daniell and to the heirs of his body lawfully begotten, and for want of such heirs to my son James Daniell & the heirs of his body lawfully begotten forever, & for want of such heirs to my daughter Agatha; Catherine, Elizabeth and Ann Daniell and their heirs forever.*

- *ITEM: I give and bequeath to my son, Robert Daniell one negro woman named Jugg and all other movables which he is possessed of, with 20 shillings to bye him a ring, which shall be in full part of my estate I intend him.*

- *ITEM: My will is that my loving wife Jocebed Daniell shall have the use and benefit of my plantation where I now live, so long as she shall live, my mind and desire being that she shall keep and imploye the negroes and servants I am now possessed of and keep the stock of cattle and horses and hoggs, and advances to improve and increase all the same to the joint and comon advantage, profitt and benefit of herself and our dear children, hereafter mentioned and expressed. That is to say, 1/3 part of all the said negroes, servants, cattle, horses and all other my personal estate to be to the proper use of myn said dear wife and all the remainder of my said personal estate, negroes, servants, cattle, horses, and the due and proportionable shair of the increase, & profit and benefit of the same. I give and bequeath to my loving sons, Richard and James Daniell and my loving daughters, Agatha, Katherine, Elizabeth and Ann Daniell to be equally divided and paid to them as they come to full age or marry; My will and mind being that my said wife at her discressions shall maintayn our said dear children out of the profits of my said estate. Provided, and my will and mind is that in case my wife shall marry, then the personal estate to be divided as aforesaid and it is also my further will and I do hereby bequeath to my said dear wife, a negro woman named Anatto, over & above her said third part of my personall estate she being contented with the use of my plantation as aforesaid in full of her Dower or third of all my lands.*

- *ITEM: I give to my loving son, James Daniell one tract or divident of land which I bought of Joseph Gore, being 1/2 of the land that David Allison dyed possessed of, in the Co. of Middlesex, to him and his heirs forever, lawfully begotten of his body, and for want of such heirs to my son James Daniell and to his heirs lawfully begotten forever; and for want of such heirs to my loving daughters Agatha, Katherine, Elizabeth and Ann Daniell and unto their heirs forever.*

- *ITEM: I give and bequeath to my loving son Ric'd Daniell the plantation whereon I now live after my loving wife's decease to him and his heirs lawfully begotten forever; and for want to such heirs to my loving daughters Agatha, Katherine, Elizabeth and Ann and to their heirs forever. It is also my will and pleasure that my son James Daniell, shall live upon the land, which I have given by this my will, to my loving son Richard Daniell, so long as my loving wife shall live, but after her decease to remove to his own.*

- *ITEM: I give and bequeath to my loving son Richard Daniell, my saddle, pistols, and houlsters.*

- *ITEM: I give and bequeath to my two youngest daughters Elizabeth and Ann, five pounds apiece, over and above their equal share.*

ITEM: I give to Benjamin E. Thatcher, 10 shillings to bye him a pair of gloves in remembrance of me.

- *ITEM: I make and authorize my dear wife Jocebed Daniell Executrix of this my last will and testament and I do desire my loving friends Maurice Cook and John Smith, Senr., overseers of this my will and testament to see it performed. Witness my hand and seal this eighth day of Oct Anno. Dom. 1694.*
Sealed and published in the presence of us 4 (The word James and Ric'd enterlined before). Will Daniell (signed), Wm. Saddler X his mark), John Walker (X his mark), Benjamin Thatcher, Thomas Vaux, Wm. Downing.
At a Court held for the Co. of Middlesex the 3rd day of Oct 1698: John Walker and Wm. Downing declared upon their oaths that they saw William Daniell. above named, sign, seal and publish the above written will to be his act and deed and he was in perfect memory. Edwin Thacker, Cl. Cur.

- *ITEM: (Added) It is my will that my son James Daniel shall have sipress timber, etc., of my son Richard Daniell land for his own use to build with.*

- *CODICIL: My loving wife being dead since this will was made leaving her a negro woman named Annato I give and bequeath this said negro to my loving daughter Katherine Daniel, to her and her heirs, in part of her portion. The 10 shillings I gave Benjamin Thatcher, he being dead, I recall back again. I propose my two sons Will and Rob. Daniell overseers with Mr. Jno. Smith Sr., of this my last will and testament witness my hand.*
(Signed) Will Daniell, Wm. Brooks (X his mark), Wm. Lyall (X his mark), Arthur Hancock. At a Court held for the county of Middlesex the 3rd day of Oct 1698, William Brooks, William Lyall, Arthur Hancock upon their oaths say they saw William Daniel, above named, sign, seal and declare the codisall to be his act and deed and that he was in perfect sense and memory. (Teste) Edwin Thacker, Cl. Cur. (Endorsed on Back) This is the last will and Testament of Captain William Daniell Senr. Return of the inventory of his estate were made by Richard and James Daniel in Oct 1715.
The family name of his wife is unknown at the present time. Some claim she was a Smith, but nothing conclusive has been submitted in support of this. His will names 4 sons and 3 daughters, and the old Register of Christ Church Parish in Middlesex Co., Va, names a daughter Mary and a son John who died young. Some claim Jocebed was his second wife and cite his will as their authority. They draw this inference from the fact that in the original will his sons William and Robert, alleged to be from his first marriage, were not named as executors or overseers; and that the will refers to the other children as ^{3}our dear children,^{2} and this list does not include either William or Robert. It is to be noted that the Codicil made after Jocebed^{1}s death does name both William and Robert as overseers with John Smith. It is obvious that Captain William was married years before the first record of his activities in Christ Church appears, for his sons William and Robert, were married before his last child was born.
The old Parish Register of Christ Church as printed is in no sense a complete one. Its age and mutilated condition might explain the absence of many records of births, deaths, and marriages. In some cases these may be proved by other records; in others we must rely on deductions. Captain William DANIEL had:

- William DANIEL, born before 1664, died 29 May 1723. - Will of John Vaus, dated Sept. 8, 1691: Names William Daniel the son of my sister Constance (by William Daniel b. 1664),

* Robert DANIEL, born bef 1666, died 27 Dec 1720.

* Mary DANIEL, died 12 Sep 1678, unmarried.

* Richard DANIEL, born 30 Sep 1678, died 1727.

* James DANIEL, born abt 1680, died 1748.

* John DANIEL, born, chr and died 20 Sep 1686.

* Agatha DANIEL, bap 06 Mar 1684, died 22 Aug 1721, married Marvel MOSELEY, 30 Aug 1704. He was the son of Marvell and Sarah MOSELEY. Their marriage and other records are found in the Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex Co., VA.

* Katherine DANIEL, married Robert PERROTT, 25 Mar 1706. He was born 25 Oct 1685, son of Richard PerrotT, who was the first male child born of English parents in the Rappahannock River Section (Ref 1). He died 13 Dec 1737.

* Elizabeth DANIEL, died 10 Dec 1720, m.George CHOWNING, 06 Feb 1714-5 (Ref 1). He died 18 Jan 1726.

* Ann DANIEL, died 16 Nov 1739, married Curtis PERROTT, 03 Sep 1714. He was born 19 Aug 1698.

CraftFinder
Fun crafts for kids!
family.com
part of The Walt Disney Company

WorldConnect Project
CONNECTING THE WORLD ONE GEDCOM AT A TIME
RootsWeb – The Oldest & Largest FREE Genealogy Site

Ancestors of Bri Governale

222 total entries, last updated Tue Feb 22 19:33:18 2000
All questions, comments or suggestions regarding information on
this page should be addressed to: Cheryl Governale <governal@wnonline.net>

Display pedigree in table format

?

```
                                     /Piers DANIELS b: 1464
                             /Thomas Daniel DE ANYERS b: 1492 d: 1550
                             |       \Julia NEWTON
                     /Thomas DANIELS b: 1524 d: 9 AUG 1574
                     |       |               /Thomas WILBRAHAM b: 1415 d: 1475
                     |       |       /William WILBRAHAM b: 1445 d: 7 AUG 1536
                     |       |       |       \Margaret SWENTENHAM b: 1413 d: 3
                     |       \Margaret WILBRAHAM
                     |               |       /Philip EGERTON b: 1435 d: 1474
                     |               \Helena EGERTON b: 1470
                     |                       \Margery MANWARING b: 1439
             /Peter DANIELS b: 1554
             |       |       /Faulk DUTTON
             |       \Alice DUTTON
     /Peter DANIELL b: 1584 d: 18 APR 1652
     |       |       /Henry MANWARING
     |       \Anna MANWARING b: 1576
     |               \Mary VENERABLES
William DANIEL b: 8 APR 1625 d: 26 AUG 1698
     \Christina GROSVENOR
```

Global Search | Index | Descendancy | Register | Ahnentafel | Download GEDCOM

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. Unlike with certain other Web sites, you have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it completely at any time and RootsWeb will never burn it onto a CD-ROM or charge others to access it.

Home | WorldConnect | Boards | Lists | Searches | Sites | Passwords | Contribute | Help

---

From Under the Unicorn - The Daniel Family

By G. Payne Daniel

http://www.geocities.com/ResearchTriangle/Facility/9483/index.html

DANIEL Genealogy Notes

Generation No. 1

NOTE: Some of this report was taken from the Ancestry.com file on-line. No proof was offered for the Ancestry data, but it was copied here for research purposes only. None of this material should be judged as truth until you prove it for yourself. A recent E-mail from Thomas R. Daniel, who has researched the Cheshire, England DANIELL family for years, indicates that some of this material is NOT correct. However, since I am presenting this line here for corrections/updates, I wanted to share some of the material he sent to me, along with the orignial LDS/Ancestry files. I am seeking the connection between the DANIEL and SHELTON families of Virginia. See more notes below, listed with Generation No. 4. If you have proof to offer for any of this material, or corrections, please do write to me.

Another researcher of this DANIEL line, Payne Daniel sent E-mail dated Jan. 29, 2000 with very helpful updated information and this URL. Clicking on the underline URL will take you to this very well researched, documented website, certainly worth several hours of reading. Payne Daniel refutes some of the data I have presented below (Ancestry.com GEDCOM), and his website offers researchers an enormous amount of DANIEL data. Thank you Mr. Daniel for sending this information.

1. PIERS^1 DANIELS was born 1464. He married JULIA NEWTON.
Notes for PIERS DANIELS:
CAUTION: the source here was the LDS Ancestral File (1996). None of the first few generations have been verified with sources other than the LDS entries. Use for research purposes only.

Child of PIERS DANIELS and JULIA NEWTON is:
2. i. THOMAS DANIEL^2 DE ANYERS, b. 1492; d. 1550.

Generation No. 2

2. THOMAS DANIEL^2 DE ANYERS (PIERS ^{1} DANIELS) was born 1492, and died 1550. He married MARGARET WILBRAHAM, daughter of WILLIAM WILBRAHAM and HELENA EGERTON.

Child of THOMAS DE ANYERS and MARGARET WILBRAHAM is:
3. i. THOMAS^3 DANIELS, b. 1524; d. August 09, 1574, Tabley, England.

Generation No. 3

3. THOMAS^3 DANIELS (THOMAS DANIEL ^{2} DE ANYERS, PIERS ^{1} DANIELS) was born 1524, and died August 09, 1574 in Tabley, England. He married ALICE DUTTON, daughter of FAULK DUTTON.

Child of THOMAS DANIELS and ALICE DUTTON is:
4. i. PETER^4 DANIELS, b. 1554.

Generation No. 4

4. PETER^4 DANIELS (THOMAS ^{3}, THOMAS DANIEL ^{2} DE ANYERS, PIERS ^{1} DANIELS) was born 1554. He married ANNA MANWARING Abt. 1576 in England, daughter of HENRY MANWARING and MARY VENERABLES.

Child of PETER DANIELS and ANNA MANWARING is:
5. i. PETER^5 DANIELL, b. 1584, Tabley, England; d. April 18, 1652, England.

The following notes are from Thomas R. Daniel, Oct. 1999. We can be thankful that people like Mr. Daniel take the time to offer this valuable data. His source was George Ormerods "History of the County Palatine and City of Chester", 2nd Edition, published 1882 (Part of page 475 Volume I of III). This work used original manuscripts of Sir

Peter Leicester of Nether Tabley. The Leicester family were neighbors of the Daniells of Over Tabley for a few hundred years. Daniel of Over Tabley's line has been traced back to 1291, but became extinct in 1726 on the death of Sir Samuel Daniell without male issue. The book notes came from the year 1666:

X. Peter Daniell of Over Tabley, esquire, son and heir of Thomas and Alice, married Anne, daughter of Henry Manwaring of Carincham in Cheshire, esquire, 1574 and had issue Peter, son and heir, six years old when his father died; Richard Daniell, second son, died without issue; Frances, married Edward Littleton, younger son of Littleton of Pillaton in Staffordshire, near Pancridge; Anne, second daughter, died without issue; Mary, third daughter, married John Woodnot of Shenton in Cheshire; after to John King of Salmondley in Lincolnshire; Jane, fourth daughter died without issue. This Peter died 3 die Augusti, 1590, ...aged 29 years. Anne his widow afterwards married Thomas Ashold parson of Swetenham in Cheshire; and she died 29 Julii, 1633, and had the wardship of her son...

XI. Peter Daniell of Over Tabley, esq., son and heir of Peter and Anne, married Christian, daughter of Richard Grosvenour of Eaton-boat, in cheshsire, esquire, and had issue Peter, eldest son; Henry; second son, married Anne duaghter of sir John Dorell of Wesstwoody, in Berkshire, but had no issue; John Daniell, third son, was an apprentice in London, and married, but died also without issue; William, fourth son, married Dorothy Forth of Wigan in Lancashire; Thomas, fifth son, slain at the battle of Brainford, near London, 1642. Margaret, eldest daughter, married Richard Green of Congleton in Cheshire, gentleman; Christian, second daughter, married George Davenport of Calveley, esq.; Mary, third daughter, married one Colonel Finch, 1651, an officer for the parliament-party against the king, and are both now living in Ireland (1666). Elizabeth, fourth daughter, died unmarried; Anne, the youngest daughter, married Robert Sanford of Sanford, in Shropshire, esquire, 1648. This Peter Daniell was on of the knights of this county for the parliament 1625, and died 18th day of April 1652, aged 68 years, and was buried at Great Budworth. Christian his wife survived, and died 1663. (Page 842 Vol. II of III: Christian, born Nov. 4, 1587, wife of Peter Daniel of Tabley, esq., married at Eccleston, Sept. 5, 1601). So, you can see that it is unlikely that the below William, listed in generation No. 6, is the William, son of Peter and Christian Grosvenor, as listed in the LDS Ancestry file. Mr. Thomas R. Daniel, of England, wrote that the William who married Dorothy Forth of Wigan, and was the son of Peter, is most likely the William Daniell listed in 1664 the 'College of Arms' granted arms to 'William Daniel of Wigan' on the basis of his descent from the Daniel family of Tabley. There were several men named William Daniel with wills listed in the Cheshire Record Office: Wm Daniel of Knutsford (2 miles max from Tabley) - 1684; Wm Daniel of Great Budworth (4 miles max. from Tabley) - 1685; Wm Daniel of Knutsford - 1686; Wm Daniel of Wigan (approx. 20 miles from Tabley in Lancashire) - 1695. The IGI files from the LDS Family History Center also show these births: Wm Daniell to Peter Daniell and Christian Grosvenor about 1616 Tabley; Wm Daniell to William Daniell and Dorothy Forth about 1645 Tabley (3 separate film sources); and Dorothy Daniell to William Daniell and Dorothy Forth about 1647.

Generation No. 5

5. PETER^{5} DANIELL (PETER ^{4} DANIELS, THOMAS ^{3}, THOMAS DANIEL ^{2} DE ANYERS, PIERS ^{1} DANIELS) was born 1584 in Tabley, England, and died April 18, 1652 in England. He married CHRISTINA GROSVENOR.
Notes for PETER DANIELL: LDS Ancestral File (1996).

Child of PETER DANIELL and CHRISTINA GROSVENOR is:

6. i. WILLIAM^{6} DANIELL, b. April 08, 1625, Essex, England; d. August 26, 1678, Middlesex Co., VA.

Rootsweb / Antecedents and Descendants / Harry Owen Martin / HOM42@aol.com / 19 Apr 2003

1 Stokeley Towles b: 1690 d: 6 JUN 1757 (son of Henry Towles 1652 Liverpool Eng. m: 1668 Accomac County Va Ann Stockley b.1647 Accomac Co. Va – Ref:)
+ Anne Vallott b: 14 AUG 1693 Middlesex Co. Va.
2 John Towles b: 5 APR 1712 d: 1781
+ Margaret Daniel b: 1711 → 4880.055
3 Thomas Oliver Towles b: 1 SEP 1736 d: 1835
+ Jane Goggans b: JUN 1748
+ Mary Chew b: 1740
4 Oliver Towles
+ Agatha Lewis b: 1774 d: 1843
5 Elizabeth Lewis Towles
+ John Blair Dabney b: NOV 1795 d: APR 1868
6 Susan Morris Dabney b: 4 AUG 1827
+ Edmund Taylor b: 1824 d: 7 JAN 1881
7 Blair Dabney Taylor
+ Mary Allen
7 Anne Montgomery "Annie" Taylor b: Abt 1848
+ James Callaway "Jim" Langhorne b: 7 MAR 1846 d: 25 JUL 1912
8 Lewis Ward Langhorne
7 Elizabeth Lewis "Bessie" Taylor
+ Charles Cleaney
7 Paraline May Taylor
+ William Gold
+ Bayliss
7 William Oliver Taylor
+ Caroline Robers
7 Agatha Bernard Taylor
+ David Walker
7 Susan Morris Taylor
3 Elizabeth Ann Towles b: 1739 d: 1805
+ John Terrell b: 1727 d: 18 JAN 1803 (Son of Robert and Mary Foster Terrill)
4 Oliver Terrell b: 1767 d: 1840
+ Susannah "Susan" Mallory b: 1770 d: 1840 (dau of Uriel Mallory and Hannah Cave)
5 John Terrell b: 1791 d: 1873
+ Elizabeth Eustace Gibson b: 1801 d: 1880
6 John Gibson Terrell b: 25 DEC 1836 d: 14 FEB 1921
+ Sarah Martha Taylor Moore b: 2 SEP 1835 d: 7 APR 1895
7 Elizabeth Taylor "Lizzie" Terrell b: 14 DEC 1868 d: 24 MAY 1961
+ William Lawson Moore b: Abt 1865
8 Sarah Taylor Moore
7 John Barbour Terrell b: 11 APR 1871 d: 20 APR 1939
+ Frances Bailey "Fanny" Kendall b: 1883 d: Abt 1973
2 Elizabeth Towles b: Abt 1721
+ Hugh Marston b: Abt 1719
3 Mary Marston b: 1741
+ James Clark b: 1737 d: 1789
4 Joseph Clark
+ Mildred Smith Jameson b: 18 JUL 1787
4 Lucy Clark b: 1761
+ Henry Sparks
4 John Clark b: 1767 d: 1852
+ Mildred Gibbs
+ Mary Gaines
2 Joseph Towles b: 23 FEB 1726
+ Sarah Terrell b: Abt 1726 (dau of Robert and Mary Foster Terrill)

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4882	13	Price	Robert		OCT 2000

BORN:DATE: / /1640 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: Virginia

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: /ca/1670 LOCATION: Virginia, middlesex Co.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /1690 LOCATION: Virginia
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Middlesex Co., Va

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
THER:	9764	
MOTHER:	9765	
SPOUSE-1	4883	Jane
SPOUSE-1 F	9766	
SPOUSE-1 M	9767	
SPOUSE-2		

Jane + Robert believed to have had at least seven children.

****

CHILD-01	2441	Margaret Price b.) 1670 - Va.
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

Family Group Record

FamilySearch® Ancestral File™ v4.19

Download GEDCOM

Husband's Name

Robert PRICE (AFN:KPJ3-QV) Pedigree

4882
4882
9764

Born: Abt 1640 **Place:** <, , , Virgina>
Died: 1690 **Place:** , , Middlesex, Virgina
Married: 1670 **Place:** , , , Virgina

Father:
Mother:

Wife's Name

Jane (AFN:KPJ3-R2) Pedigree

Born: Abt 1645 **Place:** <, , , Virgina>
Died: 27 Mar 1687 **Place:** , , Middlesex, Virgina
Buried: 29 Mar 1687 **Place:** At Home, Middlesex, Va
Married: 1670 **Place:** , , , Virgina

Father:
Mother:

Children

1. Sex Name

F Margaret PRICE (AFN:J487-TW) Pedigree

Born: 14 Aug 1670 **Place:** , Middlesex, Virginia
Christened: 12 Sep 1670 **Place:** Christ Church, Middlesex, Virginia
Died: 11 Aug 1734 **Place:** , Middlesex, Virginia

2. Sex Name

M John PRICE (AFN:C9VX-FR) Pedigree

Born: 29 Jan 1672 **Place:** , , Middlesex, Virgina
Christened: 2 Mar 1672 **Place:** Christ Church, Middlesex, Va
Died: 16 Nov 1726 **Place:** , Middlesex, Va
Buried: 19 Nov 1726 **Place:** , Middlesex, Va

3. Sex Name

M Robert PRICE (AFN:KPJ3-VK) Pedigree

Born: 19 Nov 1674 **Place:** , , Middlesex, Virgina
Christened: 22 Nov 1674 **Place:** Christ Church, Middlesex, Va
Died: Aft 1689 **Place:**

4. Sex Name

F Jane PRICE (AFN:KPJ3-WQ) Pedigree

Born: 10 Jul 1676 **Place:** , , Middlesex, Virgina
Christened: 14 Aug 1676 **Place:** Christ Church, Middlesex, Va
Died: Aft 2 1689 Dec **Place:**

5. Sex Name

F Mary PRICE (AFN:KPJ3-XW) Pedigree

Born: 3 May 1679 **Place:** , , Middlesex, Virgina
Christened: 25 May 1679 **Place:** Christ Church, Middlesex, Va
Died: Aft 1689 **Place:**

6. Sex Name

F Elizabeth PRICE (AFN:KPJ3-Z3) Pedigree

Born: 7 Nov 1681 **Place:** , , Middlesex, Virgina
Christened: 13 Nov 1681 **Place:** Christ Church, Middlesex, Va
Died: Aft 1689 **Place:**

7. Sex Name

F Katherine PRICE (AFN:KPJ4-07) Pedigree

Born:	13 Jan 1683	**Place:**	, , Middlesex, Virgina
Christened:	13 Jan 1683/1684	**Place:**	Christ Church, Middlesex, Va
Died:	Aft 1689	**Place:**	

© 1999 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use. Last updated: 3/22/1999
Privacy Policy. Last updated: 3/22/1999

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4904	13	HawkiNS	JohN	Sidney	NOV 2000

BORN:DATE: 16/Mar/1604 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: Plymouth COUNTY: DevoN
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: 27/OcT/1636 LOCATION: DarTmouth, England
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /1678 LOCATION: SlapToN, DevoN, England.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	9808	Richard HawkiNS
MOTHER:	9809	Judith Hele-Heale
SPOUSE-1	4905	Hester Richards
SPOUSE-1 F	9810	Edward Richards
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2	9811	Jane MartiN

****

CHILD-01	2452	JohN HawkiNS b) 1643
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

ID: I251 **John Sidney Hawkins**

Birth: Mar 1604 in St. Andrews, Plymouth, England

Christening: 16 Mar 1604 St. Andrews Church.

Death: 1678 in Slapton, Devonshire, England

Father: Richard Hawkins b: Abt 1562 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England
Mother: Judith Heale b: Abt 1568 in Devon, England

Marriage 1 Hester Richards b: Abt 1613 in Dartmouth, England *Married:* 27 Oct 1636 in Dartmouth, England

Children

Robert Hawkins b: Abt 1638

John Hawkins b: 24 Jun 1639 in Slapton, Devonshire, England

Judith Hawkins b: 27 Jun 1639 in Slapton, Devonshire, England

Richard Hawkins b: 25 Jan 1641 in Slapton, Devonshire, England

John Hawkins b: 21 Sep 1643 in Slapton, Devonshire, England

William Hawkins b: 6 Nov 1644 in Slapton, Devonshire, England

Hester Hawkins b: 28 Dec 1647

Mary Hawkins b: After 1647 in Slapton, Devonshire, England

Robert Hawkins b: After 1648

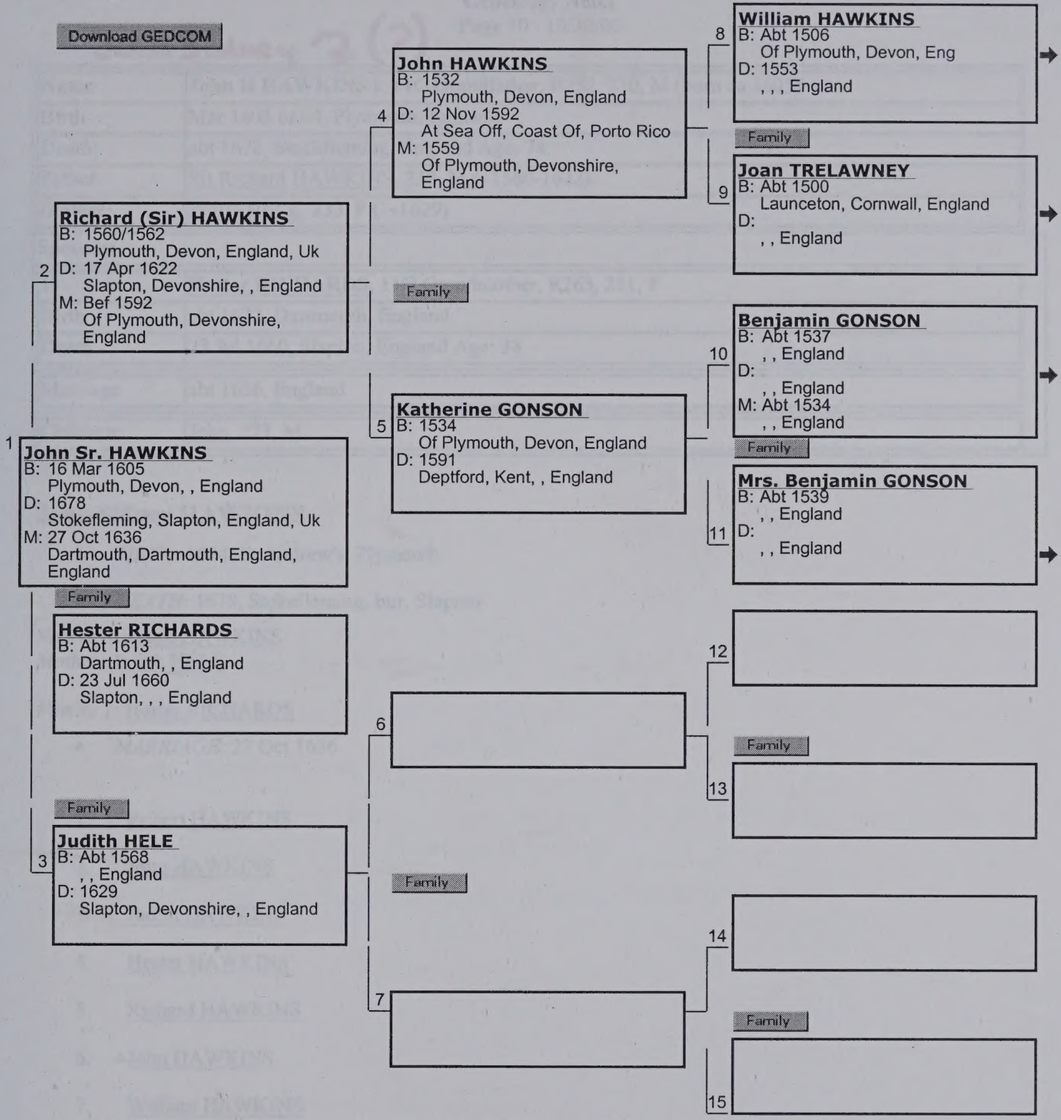
Thomas Hawkins b: After 1649 in Stokefleming, England

Nicholas Hawkins b: After 1650 in Fremington, England

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM



1 **John Sr. HAWKINS**
B: 16 Mar 1605
Plymouth, Devon, , England
D: 1678
Stokefleming, Slapton, England, Uk
M: 27 Oct 1636
Dartmouth, Dartmouth, England, England

Family

Hester RICHARDS
B: Abt 1613
Dartmouth, , England
D: 23 Jul 1660
Slapton, , , England

Family

2 **Richard (Sir) HAWKINS**
B: 1560/1562
Plymouth, Devon, England, Uk
D: 17 Apr 1622
Slapton, Devonshire, , England
M: Bef 1592
Of Plymouth, Devonshire, England

Family

3 **Judith HELE**
B: Abt 1568
, , England
D: 1629
Slapton, Devonshire, , England

4 **John HAWKINS**
B: 1532
Plymouth, Devon, England
D: 12 Nov 1592
At Sea Off, Coast Of, Porto Rico
M: 1559
Of Plymouth, Devonshire, England

Family

5 **Katherine GONSON**
B: 1534
Of Plymouth, Devon, England
D: 1591
Deptford, Kent, , England

6

Family

7

8 **William HAWKINS**
B: Abt 1506
Of Plymouth, Devon, Eng
D: 1553
, , , England

Family

9 **Joan TRELAWNEY**
B: Abt 1500
Launceton, Cornwall, England
D:
, , England

10 **Benjamin GONSON**
B: Abt 1537
, , England
D:
, , England
M: Abt 1534
, , England

Family

11 **Mrs. Benjamin GONSON**
B: Abt 1539
, , England
D:
, , England

12

Family

13

14

Family

15

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 13

John Sidney ? (?)

Name	**John H HAWKINS I**, 11G Grandfather, H252, 230, M (born ca 1605)
Birth	Mar 1603 or 04, Plymouth, England
Death	abt 1678, Stockfleming, England Age: 74
Father	Sir Richard HAWKINS, 232, M (~1560-1622)
Mother	Judith HELE, 233, F (-~1629)
Spouses:	
1	**Hester RICHARDS**, 11G Grandmother, R263, 231, F
Birth	abt 1622, Dartmouth, England
Death	23 Jul 1660, Slapton, England Age: 38
Marriage	abt 1636, England
Children:	John, 223, M

John Sidney HAWKINS

- *BIRTH*: 1604, St Andrew's, Plymouth
- *DEATH*: 1678, Stokefleming, bur. Slapton

Father: Richard HAWKINS
Mother: Judith HELE

Family 1: Hester RICHARDS

- *MARRIAGE*: 27 Oct 1636

1. Robert HAWKINS
2. John HAWKINS
3. Judith HAWKINS
4. Hester HAWKINS
5. Richard HAWKINS
6. +John HAWKINS
7. William HAWKINS
8. Hester HAWKINS
9. Mary HAWKINS
10. Robert HAWKINS
11. +Thomas HAWKINS
12. Nicholas HAWKINS

John, eldest son of Admiral Sir Richard Hawkins, was baptized March 16th, 1604, at St. Andrew's, Plymouth. In 1627, the year his mother died, he was at sea; at her death he inherited the manor of Poole, in Slapton, with the Plymouth estates. In 1637-8 he appears to have parted with his Plymouth property; for in the Receiver's Accounts for that year we find:

Itm for a present given Mr Risdon [Thomas Risdon, of Sandwell, who had married Mary Hawkins, his father's first cousin] to procure out of his hands such writings as concerned Vauter's Fee lately bought by the Town of Mr John Hawkyns and a man and two horses two journeys to fetch the said writings vli iiijs.

John Hawkins resided at Poole until he sold it, or the manor went, to the Luttrells. They sold the estates to Mr. Nicholas Paige, the daughter of whose son, William Paige, married Mr. Bastard.

ARMS OF HAWKINS, IMPALING RICHARDS.

John Hawkins, of Slapton, married Hester Richards, of Dartmouth, in 1636, by whom he had-

Judith, baptized June 27th, 1639.

Hester ,, 1640; ob. 1644

Richard ,, January, 1641.

John ,, September 21st, 1643; ob. 1670.

William ,, November 6th, 1644

Hester ,, November 19th, 1647.

All baptized at Slapton as the children of John Hawkins, Esq., and Mrs. Hester his wife. Their other children were Robert, Mary, Thomas, and Nicholas.

Hester, the wife of John Hawkins, was buried at Slapton, July 23rd, 1660.

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4905	13	Richards	Hester		NOV 2000

BORN:DATE: / /1613 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY:
COUNTY: Dartmouth
STATE: England

RELIGION:
CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1636
LOCATION: Dartmouth England
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 23/Jul/1660 LOCATION: Slapton, Devon, England.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE:
PLOT:
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	9810	Edward Richards
MOTHER:	9811	Jane Martin
SPOUSE-1	4904	John Sidney Hawkins
SPOUSE-1 F	9808	Richard Hawkins
SPOUSE-1 M	9809	Judith Hele/Heale
SPOUSE-2		

* * *

CHILD-01	2452	John Hawkins b.) 1643
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

* * *

COMMENT:

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4944	13	Christian	William	Illiam Dhone	NOV 2000

BORN: DATE: 14/Apr/1608 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Isle of Man
STATE: Britan

RELIGION: bef CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1635 LOCATION: England. (Great Harwood in Lancaster)
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 2/Jan/1662/3 LOCATION: Hango Hill Castle/Isle of Man
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	9888	Ewan Christian 'Deemster'
MOTHER:	9889	? Harrison
SPOUSE-1	4945	Elizabeth Collier 'Cockshutt'
SPOUSE-1 F	9890	William Collier
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2	9891	Jane Clarke
CHILD-01	2472	Thomas Christian (b 1636/1647)
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

`Source: http://www.hypertree.com/christian/`

John	1300s	Isle of Man
John	bef 1408-aft 1498	Isle of Man
John	bef 1448-aft 1498	Isle of Man
William	c1430-aft 1511	Isle of Man
John	1400s-1500s	Isle of Man
William	1500s	Isle of Man
Ewan	1500s	Isle of Man
William	1500s	Isle of Man
William	1500s	Isle of Man
Ewan	1579-1655	Isle of Man
William	1608-1663	Isle of Man
Patricius	1649-1677	Ireland

William Christian

Born 14 April 1608 in Isle of Man
Died 2 January 1662/63 in Hango Hill, Castletown, Isle of Man (executed)

"Illiam Dhone"

Mother: ? Harrison
Father: Ewan Christian

Married to: Elizabeth Cockshutt

Children:

Ewan, George, James, Ewan, John, **Thomas**, Charles, Patricius, William

His nickname, *Iliam Dhone*, means "Brown William". He was a patriot-martyr for the Isle of Man, celebrated in ballads and mentioned in Sir Walter Scott's *'Peveril of the Peak'*.

ID: I28028 William CHRISTIAN

Birth: 14 Apr 1608 in Ronaldsway Estate,Isle of Man,England

Death: 2 Jan 1662/1663 in Hango Hill,Isle of Man,England

Father: Deemster Ewan CHRISTIAN b: 1579 in
Mother: HARRISON b: <1586> in

Marriage 1 Elizabeth COCKSHUTT *Married:* <1638> in <,Great Harwood,Lancaster,England>

Children of William Christian and Elizabeth Cockshutt

George CHRISTIAN birth b: <1639> in

William CHRISTIAN birth b: <1641> in

Lineal CHRISTIAN birth b: <1643> in

Deemster John CHRISTIAN birth b: <1645> in

Thomas CHRISTIAN birth b: <1647> in

Prebendary Patricius CHRISTIAN birth b: 1649 in Ronaldsway Estate,Isle of Man,England

Ewan CHRISTIAN birth b: 1651 in

William CHRISTIAN (IGI reference)

Sex: M

Event(s):

Birth: 14 Apr 1608
Of Miltown, Isle Of Man, England

Parents:

Relatives:

William F. FISHER

Source Information:

Film Number:	170409
Page Number:	888
Reference Number:	36263

Dave Clarke has extracted the below from the book *'Manx Worthies'* by A. W. Moore (1901):

Popularly known as 'Illiam Dhone', (Brown William), he was the son of Deemster Ewan Christian of Milntown. Nothing is known of his early life. He was a steward of the Abbey Lands in 1640 and a member of the House of Keys (Manx Parliament) in 1643. In the same year his farther presented him with the property of Ronaldsway, which he agreed to hold from the Earl of Derby on a lease for three lives instead of by the old straw tenure. He and his family were consequently received into favour, and he was appointed to the then high office of 'receiver'.

William Christian must have thoroughly gained the earls confidence, since, when Lord Derby left the Island in August 1651 to join the Royalist forces, he not only put him in command of the insular militia, but committed his countess, the famous Charlotte de la Tremoille, to his care. It is exceedingly difficult to ascertain precisely what part William Christian played in the subsequent transactions, since the only statements that remain are conflicting and

obscure. We know that the countess, on hearing that her husband was a prisoner, made proposals to Parliament for the surrender of the Isle of Man in the hope of saving his life. It is known also that William Christian and some of the most influential Manxmen suspected she had done so, and they then excited their countrymen against her by declaring that the countess intended to save herself by sacrificing them.

This being so, it is of no surprise to learn that on the night on which the bearer of these proposals sailed, insular militia, under William Christian's command, rose and attempted to seize all the forts, but failed to take Rushen and Peel. Burton, Governor Musgrove's biographer, remarked that they plundered the earl's property and ill used all the English that fell into their hands. This statement, however, is uncorroborated. Musgrave demanded an explanation of the rising from Christian who replied that it was to procure the redress of certain grievance; and he added that the countess had sold the country into the hands of the Parliament. These grievances are known to have been connected with the 7th earl's action in depriving the people of their old system of land tenure, and there were also complaints of the free quarterage of troops upon them.

It is said that an agreement was then entered into between William Christian and the governor to defend the Isle of Man until satisfactory terms could be obtained, but, as both parties were negotiating with the Parliament, whose troops were now mustering for its capture, the agreement was, in reality, a mere pretence for the sake of gaining time. These troops arrived on the 20th October, but, being delayed by storms they did not land until the 28th. They had been assured by William Christian that they would not be opposed by the soldiers under his command.

On the 3rd of November, the countess, finding that she could not rely upon the fidelity of her soldiers, surrendered the castles of Rushen and Peel, and soon afterwards she left the Island. In December, William Christian and his brother John, the Deemster, who were described in the Journals of the House of Commons as "two of the ablest and honest gentlemen in the Island" , were summoned to London to be consulted about the Manx Laws and other matters. He was continued in his office of receiver under Lord Fairfax, and, between 1656 and 1658, he also held the office of governor. In the latter year, James Chaloner, who had then been appointed governor, ordered his arrest on the charge of having misappropriated the revenues of the sequestrated bishopric, which Fairfax intended to be used for the support of the Grammar Schools, and for the augmentation of the stipends of the poor clergy. The accusation does not seem to have been proved, and William Christian, through his son George, produced statements showing the substantial accuracy of his accounts. However, it is curious that he should have fled to England without attempting to defend himself personally..

It is not known where he spent the interval years between 1658 and 1660. In the latter year he went to London with many others to have a sight of the King. His visit however was an unfortunate one, for he was arrested for a debt of £20,000, and put into the Fleet prison, where he was kept for nearly a year until he was able to find bail. Some months after his release, being assured that the 'Act of Indemnity' secured him against all the legal consequences of his political actions, he rashly returned to the Isle of Man. His advisors forgot that his offences were not against the Crown, but against the Lord of Man, who, in September 1662 issued a mandate to his officers to proceed against him "for all his illegal actions and rebellions" in 1651, or before that year. He was thereupon imprisoned in Castle Rushen.

At the trial which followed, William Christian refused to plea. This was a fatal mistake, because he thereby subjected himself to the same judgement as if he had pleaded guilty, or had been found guilty by a jury. In consequence of this, no evidence was taken on his behalf, so that he was virtually condemned without a trial. His sentence was to be "hanged, drawn and quartered", but this was commuted by an order of the deputy-governor that he be "shot to death". This was accordingly carried out on the 2nd January 1663. An entry relating to his execution in the Parish Register of Malew states that "he died most penitently and most curragiously, made a good end, preyed earnestly, made a good speech, and next day was buried in the chancel of Kirk Malew".

According to his dying speech he protested against the charge of treason brought against him by "a prompted and threatened jury, a pretended Court of Justice, of which the greater part were by no means qualified". He appealed to those present to bear witness how unjust the accusation against him was, and he declared that "the rising of the people" in which he had engaged, "did not at all, or in the least degree, intend the prejudice or ruin of the Derby

family". During William Christian's imprisonment in Castle Rushen, he had addressed a petition to the King and Council, pleading that the proceedings taken against him by the Earl of Derby were a violation of the Act of Indemnity, and praying that his case might be heard before them, but it did not reach London until a week after his execution.

In ignorance of this event, orders were sent to Lord Derby to produce his prisoner. Illiam Dhone's sons, George and Ewan, presented petitions for redress, and , after some delay, the earl, the deemsters, and three other members of 'the pretended court of justice' were brought before the King in Council, who decided that "the Act of General Pardon and Indemnity did and ought to be understood to extend to the Isle of Man".

William Christian has been variously represented as a perjured traitor, or as the patriotic victim of a judicial murder, according to the sympathies of the writer. Whatever his faults, William Christian undoubtedly suffered for the part he took in endeavoring to protect his country men's laws and liberties. It is this that has enlisted their sympathies in his favour, while the plaintive ballad Baase Illiam Dhone "Brown William's Death" has invested his memory with the halo of a martyr.

Sources:

LaDoris Weber
Burke's Landed Gentry : Eighteen Edition, Volume 2
Encyclopaedia Brittanica, 15th edition, vol 2, page 898

Final Speech of Iliam Dhone: *(source unknown)*

Gentleman, and the rest of you who have accompanied me this day to the gate of death, I know you expect I should say something at my departure; and indeed I am in some measure willing to satisfy you, having not had the least libery, since my imprisonment, to acquaint any with the sadness of my sufferings, which flesh and blood could not have endured without the power and assistance of my most gracious and good God, into whose hands I do now commit my poor soul, not doubting but that I shall very quickly be in the arms of His mercy.

I am, as you now see, hurried hither by the power of a pretended court justice, the members whereof, as at least the greatest part of them, are by no means qualified, but very ill befitting their new places. The reasons you may give yourselves.

The cause for which I am brought hither, as the prompted and threatened jury has delivered, is high treason against the Countess Dowager of Derby; for that I did, as they say, in the year fifty-one, raise a force against her for the suppressing and rooting out that family. How unjust the accusation is, very few of you that hear me this day but can witness, and that the then rising of the people, in which afterwards I came to be engaged, did not at all, or in the least degree, intend the prejudice or ruin of that family; the chief whereof being, as you well remember, dead eight days, for thereabout, before that action happened. But the true cause of that rising, as the jury did twice bring in, was to present grievances to our honorable lady; which was done by me, and afterwards approved by her ladyship, under the hand of her since secretary, M. Trevach, who is yet living, which agreement hath send, to my own ruin and my poor family's endless sorrow, been forced from me. The Lord God forgive them the injustice of their dealings with me, and I wish from my heart it may not be laid to their charge another day!

You now see me here a sacrifice ready to be offered for that which was the preservation of your lives and fortunes, which was then in hazard, but that I stood between you and your (then all appearance) utter ruin. I wish is still may, as hitherto, enjoy the sweet benefit and blessing of peace, though from that minute until now I have still been prosecuted and persecuted, nor had I ever since found a place to rest myself in. The my God be forever blessed and praised, who hath as given me so large a measure of patience!

What services I have done for that noble family, by whose power I am now to take my latest breath, I dare appeal to themselves, whether I have not deserved better things from them then the sentence of my bodily destruction, and seizure of the poor estate of my son ought to enjoy, being purchased and left him by his grandfather. It might have een much better had I not spent it in the service of my honorable Lord of Derby and his family; these things I need

not mention to you, for that most of you are witnesses to it. I shall now beg your patience while I tell you here, in the presence of God, that I never in all my life acted anything with intention to prejudice my sovereign Lord the King, nor the late Earl of Derby, nor the next earl; yet not withstanding, being in England at the time of his sacred Majesty's happy restoration, I went to London, with many others, to have a sight of my gracious King, whom God preserve, and whom, until then, I never had seen. But I was not long there when I was arrested upon an action of twenty thousand pounds, and clapped up in the Fleet; unto which action I, being a stranger, could give no bail, but was there kept nearly a whole year. How I suffered, God He knows; but at last, having gained my liberty, I thought good to advise with several gentlemen concerning his majesty's gracious Act of Idemnity that was then set forth, in which I thought myself concerned; unto which they told me there was no doubt to be made but that all actions committed in the Isle of Man, relating in any kind to the war, were pardoned by the Act of Indemnity, and all other places within his Majesty's dominion and countries. Whereupon, and having been forced to absent myself from my poor wife and children near three years, being under persecution, I did with great content and satisfaction return into this island, hoping then to receive the comfort and sweet enjoyment of my friends and poor family. But, alas! I have fallen into the snare of the fowler; but my God shall ever be praised; though He kill me, yet will I trust in Him.

I made justly say no man in this island knows better than myself the power the Lord Derby hath in this island, subordinate to his sacred Majesty, of which I have given a full account in my declaration presented to my judges, which I much fear will never see the light, which is no small trouble to me.

It was his Majesty's most gracious Act of Indemnity gave me the confidence and assurance of my safety; on which, and an appeal I made to his sacred Majesty and privy council, from the unjustness of the proceedings had against me, I did much rely, being his Majesty's subject here, and a denizen of England both by birth and fortune. And in regard I have disobeyed the power of my Lord of Derby's Act of Indemnity, which you now look up on, and his Majesty's Act cast out as being of no force, I have with greater violence been persecuted; yet, nevertheless, I do declare, that no subject whatever can or ought to take upon them Acts of Indemnity but his sacred Majesty only, with the confirmation of Parliament.

It is very fit I should say something as to my education and religion. I think I need not inform you, for you all know, I was brought up a son of the Church of England, which was at that time in her splendor and glory; and to my endless comfort I have ever since continued a faithful member, witness several of my actions in the late times of liberty. And as for government, I was never against monarchy, which now, to my soul's great satisfaction, I have lived to see is settled and established. I am well assured that men of upright life and conversation may have the favorable countenance of our gracious King, under whose happy government God of his infinite mercy long continue these his kingdoms and dominions. And now I do most heartily thank my good God that I have had so much liberty and time to disburden myself of several things that have laid heavy upon me all this time of my imprisonment, in which I have not had time or liberty to speak or write any of my thoughts; and from my soul I wish all animosity made after my death be quite laid aside, and my death by none be called in question, for I do freely forgive all that have had any hand in my persecution; and may our God preserve you all in peace and quiet the remainder of your days!

Be ye all of you his Majesty's liege people, loyal and faithful to his sacred Majesty; and, according to your both the faith and fealty to my honorable Lord of Derby, you likewise, in all just and unlawful ways, observe his commands; and know that you must one day give an account of all your deeds. And now the blessing of Almighty God be with you all, and preserve you from violent death, and keep you in peace of conscience all your days!

I will now hasten, for my flesh is willing to be dissolved, and my spirit to be with God, who hath given my full assurance of His mercy and pardon for all my sins, of which His unspeakable goodness and loving kindness my poor soul is exceedingly satisfied.

(Here he fell upon his knees, and pased some time in prayer; then rising exceedingly cheerful, he addessed the soldiers appointed for his execution saying -)

Now for you, who are appointed by lot my executioners, I do freely forgive you.

(He requested them and all present to pray for him, adding-)

There is but a thin veil between me and death; once more I request your prayers, for now I take my last farewell.

(The soldiers wished to bind him to the spots on which he stood. He said -)

Trouble not yourselves or me; for I, that dare face in whatever form he comes, will not start at your fire and bullets; nor can the power you have deprive me of my courage.

(At his desire a piece of white paper was given him, which with the utmost composure he pinned to his breast, to direct them where to aim; and after a short prayer addressed to the soldiers thus -)

Hit this, and you do your own and my work.

(And presently after, stretching forth his arms, which was the signal he gave them, he was shot through the heart and fell.)

Ballad of Iliam Dhone: ***(source unknown, English translation from Manx, anyone have the Manx original?)***

In so shifting a scene, who would confidence place
In family, youth, power, or personal grace?
No character's proof against enemy foul;
And thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

You are Derby's receiver of patriot zeal,
Replete with good sense, and reputed genteel,
Your justice applauded by the young and the old;
And thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

A kind, able patron both to church and state
What roused their resentment but talents so great?
No character's proof against enmity foul;
And thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

Thy pardon, 'tis rumour'd, came over the main
Nor late, but conceal'd by villian in grain;
'Twas fear forced the jury to a sentence so foul;
And thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

Triumphant stood Calcott, he wish'd for no more,
When the pride of the Christians lay welt'ring in gore,
To malice a victim, though steady and bold;
And thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

With adultery stain'd, and polluted with gore,
He Ronaldsway eyed, as Lough Molly before,
'Twas land sought the culprit, like Ahab of old;
And thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

Proceed to the once famed abode of the nuns,
Call the Calcotts aloud, till you torture your lung,
Their short triumph's ended, extinct are the whole;
And thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

For years cruel Robert lay crippled in bed,
Nor knew the world peace while he held up his head,
The neighbourhood's scourge in iniquity old;
And thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

No one's heard to grieve, seek the country all through;
Nor lament for the name that Bemaccon once knew;
The poor rather load it with curses untold;
And thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

Ballalough and the Creggans mark strongly their sin,
Not a soul of the name's there to welcome you in;
In the power of the strangers is entered the whole;
And thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

The opulent Scarlet on which the sea flows,
Is piecemeal disposed of to whom the Lord knows,
It's heirs without bread or defence from the cold;
And thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

They assert then in vain, that the law sought thy blood,
For all aiding the massacre never did good;
Like the rooted up golding deprived of its mould,
They languish'd, were blasted, grew rotten and cold.

When the shoots of a tree so corrupted remain,
Like the brier or thistle, they goad us with pain;
Deep, dark, undermining, they mimic the mole;
And thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

Round the infamous wretches who spilt Cesar's blood,
Dead spectres and conscience in sad array stood,
Not a man of the gang reach'd life's utmost goal,
And thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

Perdition, too, seized them who caused thee to bleed;
To decay fell their houses; their lands and their seed
Disappear'd like the vapour when morn's flushed with gold;
And thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

From grief all corroding to hope I'll repair,
That a branch of the Christians will soon grace the chair,
With royal instructions his foes to control;
And thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

With a rock for my pillow, I dreamt as I lay
That a branch of the Christians would hold Ronaldsway;
His conquest his topic with friends o'er a bowl;
And thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

And now for a wish at concluding my song -
May th' Almighty withhold us from doing what's wrong;
Protect every mortal from enmity foul,
For thy fate, Iliam Dhone, sickens my soul.

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4976	13	Willis	William		01/2001

BORN:DATE: ca1612 / /   BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: England.

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: bef 1640 / /   LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /1683   LOCATION: Gloucester Co., Va (near Craney Creek)
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	9952	Francis Willis
MOTHER:	9953	
SPOUSE-1	4977	?
SPOUSE-1 F	9954	
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2	9955	

****

CHILD-01	2488	John Willis	b.) 1640-45
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03			
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05			
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07			
CHILD-08			
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10			
CHILD-11			
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13			
CHILD-14			

****

COMMENT:

From: Willis Family Genealogy - http://www.dragg.net/ sbrown@dragg.net 4976.0

16.) WILLIAM^2 WILLIS (FRANCIS^1) died 1663 in Craney Creek, Glouster County, Virginia. He married UNKNOWN. Notes for WILLIAM WILLIS: According to Potter's The Willis of Virginia, William Willis lived at Craney Creek in Glouster County, Virginia. He was a brother to Francis Willis who was prominent in the colonial affairs of Virginia from 1639 through 1675, at which time, he with his wife Jane returnedto England, East Greenwich, Kent County. In the Will of Francis Willis, proved April 25, 1691, is the following: "I give unto the said William Willis, the son of my brother William, all the land and plantation which his father formerly lived and held of me, with appurtenances, situate on the south side of Craney Creek." According to other information, this totaled to 100 acres.

Children of WILLIAM WILLIS and UNKNOWN are:

i. WILLIAM^3 WILLIS, m. BIRDGET ROBINSON, June 1685.
ii. JOHN WILLIS, b. 1648; d. 1715.

Willis
Robeson Intro
TOC
+
viii-1+2

The following "Willis Generations In America One Through Nine" is copied from "The A.G. Willis Family" book and is updated from 1970 to 1992.

WILLIS GENERATIONS IN AMERICA ONE THROUGH NINE

Absalom Graves Willis descended from William Willis (son of Francis Willis) who came from England and died in 1663 in Gloucester County, Virginia.

The line of descent of this family, which follows, is merely intended to trace, briefly, the generations in America from 1663 to 1970. It is taken from a chart—**The Willis Family of Virginia**, compiled by Catesby Willis Stewart who used as reference **A Sketch of the Willis Family of Virginia** by Byrd Charles and Richard Henry Willis; and ~~court records.~~ 4976.0

1 **William Willis**, who died in 1663, resided on Craney Creek, Gloucester County, Virginia. This William had three sons: William, Thomas, **John**.

2 **John Willis (1648-1715)** m. 1st, ______, the mother of his seven children;
2nd, Mathilda Thacker, of record, July 1693.
John patented land: October 7, 1669—261 acres; February 27, 1690 - 185 acres. (King George Co. Deed Book II, p. 398)
Children of John and 1st wife: John, **William**, Charles, Mary, Susannah, Catherine, ______ ,a daughter.

3 **William Willis (d. 1717)** m. ca. 1709/10 Sarah Turberville who died 1760/61.(Orange County Will Book II, p. 310, 6/28/61) Three children: **John**, William, Sarah.

4. **John Willis (ca. 1700-1762)** m. 1734/5 King George County, Elizabeth Plunkett. Will of John Willis - Orange County. Book II p. 323. Children: **William**, John, Joshua, Benjamin, Reuben, James, Frances, Moses, Lewis, Mary, Sarah, Margaret.

5 **William Willis (1743-1833)** m. Elizabeth Garnett, daughter of Anthony Garnett of Culpeper County, Virginia. William Willis received Revolutionary War Lands in Kentucky, where he and Elizabeth died. Children: Alexander ("Sandy"), **Isaac**, Benjamin, William, are given in the Catesby Willis Stewart Chart. (Other researchers working with Kentucky deeds and marriage records name 10 children.)

6 **Isaac Willis (1774-1866/67)** m. his first cousin Ann Garnett (1777-1840) daughter of Reuben Garnett of "Quiet Shade." Isaac Willis was born and died at Locust Grove, his home in Culpeper County, Virginia. Children: **Larkin**, James, Arabella, Mary ("Polly"), Robert, Benjamin, Sarah, Elizabeth.

7 **Larkin Willis (1801-1856)** m. 1st (1820) Susan Emily Fry who died (1821)
leaving one son: Edward Jefferson Willis.
m. 2nd (1823) Mary Gordon (1807 - 1881)
daughter of John Churchill Gordon and Lucy Herndon.

The 20 children of the second marriage were: John Churchill, James Addison, Mary Elizabeth, Lucy Herndon, Anne Elizabeth, **Absalom Graves**, William, Larkin, Isaac, Joseph Gordon, Reuben Garnett, Isabella Herndon, Ella Jane, Charles Augustine, Eugene Harrison, Benjamin Rush, Walter Lewis, two unnamed infants, Nora Fry.

The following "Willis Generations in America One Through Nine" is copied from "The A.G. Will Family" book and is updated from 1970 to 1992.

WILLIS GENERATIONS IN AMERICA ONE THROUGH NINE

Abraham Graves Willis descended from William Willis son of Francis Willis who came from Englan and died in 1691 in Gloucester County, Virginia.

The line of descent in this family, as shown, is merely intended to trace, briefly, the generations in America from 1663 to 1970. It is taken from a chart—The Willis Family of Virginia compiled by Catesby Willis Stewart who used as reference A Sketch of the Willis Family of Virginia by Byrd Charles and Richard Henry Willis; and court records.

William Willis who died in 1663, resided on Crany Creek, Gloucester County, Virginia. Thi William had three sons: William, Thomas, John.

John Willis (1668-1745)   m.   1st, ____, the mother of his seven children;
2nd, Matilda Thacker, of record, July 1693

John patented land: October 7, 1689—261 acres; February 27, 1690 - 185 acres. (King George Co. Deed Book II, p. 306)

Children of John and 1st wife: John, William, Charles, Mary, Susannah, Catherine, ____ a daughter.

William Willis (d. 1717)   m. - ca. 1709/10 Sarah Tutterville who died 1760/61 (Orange County Will Book II, p. 310, 6/28/61) Three children: John, William, Sarah.

John Willis (ca. 1700-1762)   m.   1734/5 King George County, Elizabeth Plunkett. Will of John Willis - Orange County Book II p. 323. Children: William, John, Joshua, Benjamin, Reuben, James, Frances, Moses, Lewis, Mary, Sarah, Margaret.

William Willis (1743-1833)   m.   Elizabeth Garnett, daughter of Anthony Garnett of Culpeper County, Virginia. William Willis received Revolutionary War Lands in Kentucky, where he and Elizabeth died. Children: Alexander ("Sandy"), Isaac, Benjamin, William, are given in the Catesby Willis Stewart Chart. (Other researchers working with Kentucky deeds and marriage records name 10 children.)

Isaac Willis (1774-1860/5?)   m.   his first cousin Ann Garnett (1777-1840) daughter of Reuben Garnett of "Quiet Shade." Isaac Willis was born and died at Locust Grove, his home in Culpeper County, Virginia. Children: Larkin, James, Arabella, Mary ("Polly"), Robert, Benjamin, Sarah, Elizabeth.

Larkin Willis (1801-1856)   m.   1st,   (1820) Susan Emily Fry who died (1821)
leaving one son: Edward Jefferson Willis
m.   2nd   (1823) Mary Gordon (1807 - 1881)
daughter of John Churchill Gordon and Lucy Herndon

The 20 children of the second marriage were: John Churchill, James Addison, Mary Elizabeth, Lucy Herndon, Anne Elizabeth, Abraham Graves, William, Larkin, Isaac, Joseph Gordon, Reuben Garnett, Isabella Herndon, Ella Jane, Charles Augustine, Eugene Herndon, Benjamin Rush, Walter Lewis, two unnamed infants, Flora Fry.

8	**Absalom Graves Willis (1831-1903)**	m.	**Sarah Lee Gordon (1838-1929)**
9	Josephine Ragland Willis (1858-1950)	m.	Franklin Pierce Robertson (1854-1927)
9	Edgar Oswald Willis (1860-1949)	m.	1. Sallie Hart Gordon (1864-1917) 2. Lelia Lewis Spotswood (1871-1967)
9	Bertha Lee Willis(1863-1938)	m.	Thomas Benjamin Norris (1863-1913)
9	John Harrison Willis (1866-1923)	m.	Sally Hart Harris (1869-1947)
9	Mary Belle Willis (1868-1968)	m.	Joseph Thomas Norman (1864-1945)
9	Lucy Harriet Willis (1870-1957)	m.	John Milton Garnett (1867-1948)
9	Annie Elizabeth Willis (1872-1967)	m.	Hillary Thomas Willis, M.D. (1873-1956)
9	Nellie Virginia Willis (1874-1915)	m.	John Churchill Lacy, M.D. (1876-1911)
9	Genevieve Brantly Willis (1877-1965)	m.	George Thornhill Harris, M.D. (1875-1936)

The tenth generation is listed following, with subsequent generations listed after each individual story.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

9 Josephine Ragland Willis and Franklin Pierce Robertson

10 Sara Lee Robertson Peters I-1
10 Absalom Willis Robertson I-7
10 Frank Woodson Robertso I-11
10 Edgar Harrison Robertson I-13
10 Harold Gordon Robertson I-14
10 John Churchill Robertson I-17

9 Edgar Oswald Willis and Sallie Hart Gordon

10 Addison Gordon Willis II-1
10 Florence Lee Willis White II-7
10 Jean Cochran Willis II-12
10 Robert Maxwell Willis II-14
10 Edgar Oswald Willis, Jr. II-19
10 Mary Hart Willis Winfrey II-25
10 Sallie Gordon Willis Glenn II-29
10 Josephine Gaskins Willis II-33

9 Bertha Lee Willis and Thomas Benjamin Norris

10 Corrie Lee Norris III-1
10 Bertha Mae Norris III-1
10 Edith Gordon Norris Pratt III-2

9 John Harrison Willis and Sally Hart Harris

10 Clodius Harris Willis IV-1
10 Anna Lee Willis Eppright IV-7
10 John Harrison Willis, Jr. IV-8
10 Absalom Graves Willis IV-10
10 Margaret Gillespie Willis IV-15

9 Mary Belle Willis and Joseph Thomas Norman

10 Edwin Stewart Norman V-1
10 Absalom Willis Norman V-1
10 Joseph Thomas Norman V-2
10 Mary Lee Norman Pennoyer V-2
10 John Thomas Norman V-3
10 James Francis Norman V-4
10 Frances Cordelia Norman Willis V-5
10 Andrew Jackson Norman V-7
10 Nellie Virginia Norman V-8
10 Sally Lewis Norman Banks V-8
10 Bertha Gordon Norman V-9

Return to normal view

2004-Weaver and Sanders Update

Entries: 310582 **Updated:** Mon Feb 9 09:56:46 2004

Contact: 037630David Weaver dave@satcover.com

- *ID:* I205947
- *Name:* Josie Ragland WILLIS
- *Sex:* F
- *Birth:* 1858
- *Death:* 1950 [1]
- *RIN:* 159914 [2]
- *Change Date:* 9 JAN 2002 at 14:54:54

1 Aug 04

Father: Absalom Graves WILLIS b: 9 NOV 1831
Mother: Sarah Lee GORDON b: 1838

Marriage 1 Frank Pierce ROBERTSON b: 1854

- *Note:* 2 _PREF Y [2]

Children

1. Sarah Lee ROBERTSON b: 1883
2. Frank Woodson ROBERTSON b: 1888
3. Absalom Willis ROBERTSON b: 1887
4. Harold Gordon ROBERTSON
5. John Churchill ROBERTSON b: 1897
6. Edgar Harrison ROBERTSON b: in Died Young

Sources:

1. Repository:
   Name: Not Given

   Title: Willis, Gordon, Garnett & Allied Familes Reunion Journal, Vol. I, Number 10, August 8, 1982
   Publication: August 8, 1982
   Abbrev: Willis, Gordon, Garnett & Allied Familes Reunion Journal, Vol. I, Number 10, August 8, 1982
   Note:
   Source Media Type: Magazine
   Page: D
   Quality: 3
2. Title: GEDCOM File : mwballard.ged
   Author: Mark Willis Ballard

Return to normal view

2004-Weaver and Sanders Update

Entries: 310582 **Updated:** Mon Feb 9 09:56:46 2004

Contact: 037630David Weaver dave@satcover.com

- *ID:* I226928
- *Name:* Edgar Oswald WILLIS
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1860
- *Death:* 1949
- *Note:*

1Aug04
+

Cousin Edgar's second wife Lelia Spotswood was his first wife's half-sister's daughter. Katie Willis remembers Cousin Edgar with a bushy white moustache and wearing a straw boater in summer.

Cousin Edgar was president of the Second National Bank of Culpeper which Katie Willis describes as a Willis Bank. Her father Turpin, brother Turpin and Uncle Gordon were all on the board at one time or another.

At one time Cousin Edgar and his second wife Lelia lived in Culpeper on one corner while Edgar Jr. and Anna lived across the street on another corner and Florence Willis White and family lived on a third corner.

1

- _RIN: 159914 [2]
- *Change Date:* 9 JAN 2002 at 14:54:54

Father: Absalom Graves WILLIS b: 9 NOV 1831
Mother: Sarah Lee GORDON b: 1838

Marriage 1 Sally Hart GORDON b: 1864

- *Note:* 2 _PREF Y [2]

Children

1. Addison Gordon WILLIS b: 1887
2. Florence Lee WILLIS b: 1889
3. Jean Cochran WILLIS b: 1891
4. Robert Maxwell WILLIS b: 1893
5. Edgar Oswald WILLIS b: 1896
6. Mary Hart WILLIS
7. Sally Gordon WILLIS b: Abt 1904
8. Josephine WILLIS b: 1910

Marriage 2 Lelia SPOTSWOOD b: 1872

- *Married:* Aft 1917 [2]

Sources:

1. Repository:
   Name: Not Given

   Title: Willis, Gordon, Garnett & Allied Familes Reunion Journal, Vol. I, Number 10, August 8, 1982
   Publication: August 8, 1982
   Abbrev: Willis, Gordon, Garnett & Allied Familes Reunion Journal, Vol. I, Number 10, August 8, 1982
   Note:
   Source Media Type: Magazine
   Page: E
   Quality: 3
2. Title: GEDCOM File : mwballard.ged
   Author: Mark Willis Ballard
   Abbrev: Mark Willis Ballard
   Abbrev: GEDCOM File : mwballard.ged
   Note:
   6928 N. Lakewood Avenue
   773-743-6663
   mwballard52@yahoo.com
   Date: 4 NOV 2003

9 Mary Belle Willis and Joseph Thomas Norman (continued)

10 Alexander Gordon Norman V-9
10 William Everett Norman V-10
10 Franklin Roland Norman V-10

9 Lucy Harriet Willis and John Milton Garnett

10 Alfred Willis Garnett VI-1
10 Alice Garnett Thomas VI-6
10 Marion Gordon Garnett VI-7
10 John Milton Garnett, Jr. VI-9

9 Annie Elizabeth Willis and Hillary Thomas Willis, M.D.

10 Virginia Churchill Willis Cowell VII-1

9 Nellie Virginia Willis and John Churchill Lacy, M.D.

10 Isabel Graham Lacy Sale (step-daughter) VIII-1
10 Sunny Lacy (step-daughter) VIII-2

9 Genevieve Brantly Willis and George Thornhill Harris, M.D.

10 Mary Gordon Harris IX-1
10 Genevieve Willis Harris Hoskins IX-3
10 George Thornhill Harris, Jr. IX-6
10 Henry Herbert Harris IX-8
10 Janet Maxwell Harris Harding IX-10
10 Edgar Thomas Harris IX-12
10 Malcolm Hart Harris IX-13
10 Garnett Gaines Harris IX-14

POEMS AND STORIES

By Mary Gordon Harris:

An Autumnal Vagery IV-9
Christmas Morn IX-2

By Mary Hart Winfrey

Sing Cucuu! II-13
Have an Apple! (story) II-27
Grandma and Grandmother II-28

Return to normal view

2004-Weaver and Sanders Update

Entries: 310582 **Updated:** Mon Feb 9 09:56:46 2004

Contact: 037630David Weaver dave@satcover.com

- *ID:* I227292
- *Name:* Mary Belle WILLIS
- *Sex:* F
- *Birth:* 1868
- *Death:* 1968 [1]
- *RIN:* 159914 [2]
- *Change Date:* 9 JAN 2002 at 14:56:56

01 Aug 04

Father: Absalom Graves WILLIS b: 9 NOV 1831
Mother: Sarah Lee GORDON b: 1838

Marriage 1 Joseph Thomas NORMAN b: 1864

- *Note:* 2 _PREF Y [2]

Children

1. Edwin Stewart NORMAN b: 1891
2. Absalom Willis NORMAN b: 1892
3. Nn NORMAN b: in Infancy
4. Joseph Thomas NORMAN b: 1895 in Infancy
5. Mary Lee NORMAN
6. John Thomas NORMAN b: 1898
7. James Francis NORMAN b: 1900
8. Frances Cordelia NORMAN
9. Andrew Jackson NORMAN b: 1903
10. Nellie Virginia NORMAN b: 1905
11. Sally Lewis NORMAN b: 1907
12. Living NORMAN
13. Living NORMAN
14. Living NORMAN
15. Living NORMAN

Sources:

1. Repository:
   Name: Not Given

   Title: Willis, Gordon, Garnett & Allied Familes Reunion Journal, Vol. I, Number 10, August 8, 1982

Return to normal view

2004-Weaver and Sanders Update

Entries: 310582 **Updated:** Mon Feb 9 09:56:46 2004

Contact: 037630David Weaver dave@satcover.com

- *ID:* I227609
- *Name:* John Milton GARNETT
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1867 in Virginia
- *Death:* 1948 [1]
- *_RIN:* 159914 [2]
- *Change Date:* 15 FEB 2003 at 11:30:30

1 Aug 04

Marriage 1 Lucy Harriet WILLIS b: 1870

- *Note:* 2 _PREF Y [2]

Children

1. Alfred Willis GARNETT b: 1897 in Virginia
2. Alice GARNETT b: 1899
3. Marion Gordon GARNETT b: 1901
4. John Milton GARNETT b: Abt 1915

Sources:

1. Repository:
   Name: Not Given

   Title: Willis, Gordon, Garnett & Allied Familes Reunion Journal, Vol. I, Number 10, August 8, 1982
   Publication: August 8, 1982
   Abbrev: Willis, Gordon, Garnett & Allied Familes Reunion Journal, Vol. I, Number 10, August 8, 1982
   Note:
   Source Media Type: Magazine
   Page: E
   Quality: 3
2. Title: GEDCOM File : mwballard.ged
   Author: Mark Willis Ballard
   Abbrev: Mark Willis Ballard
   Abbrev: GEDCOM File : mwballard.ged
   Note:
   6928 N. Lakewood Avenue
   773-743-6663

ISABEL GRAHAM LACY

Stepdaughter of Nellie Virginia Willis and daughter of John Churchill Lacy

By Lacy Willis Sale (1992)

B – July 22, 1902, Ottawa, Canada
M – March 19, 1932 Wilbur Evans Sale
R – Ottawa, Canada, Culpeper, Orange County, and Richmond
D – August 16, 1973
B – Forest Lawn Cemetery, Richmond, Virginia

After the death of her mother, Bertha Rhodes Lacy, in Ottawa, Isabel's father, John Churchill Lacy, brought his two daughters to Culpeper County by train.

John Lacy married Nellie Virginia Willis (1874-1915) in 1910. It was hard for young Isabel to accept her stepmother.

After Dr. Lacy's death Nellie and young Isabel remained in the Culpeper area until the death of Nellie.

Isabel led a very sad life during her early years. Her mother died in 1905, her sister in 1908, her father in 1911 and her stepmother in 1915.

Addison Gordon Willis Sr. of Culpeper County was appointed guardian of Isabel. The winters of 1921 and 1922 she spent at "Orange Springs" in Orange County, Virginia, and the summers were spent at "Quiet Shade" in Culpeper County, Virginia.

After spending a year at Averett College, Isabel felt she had to help care for her aunt, Isabella Herndon Willis and this she did until Aunt Bella's death in 1930. (Aunt Bella: b. October 15, 1840; d. July 30, 1930.)

Isabel went into nurses' training in Salem. She also attended the Johnston Willis Hospital Nurses Training School and received her RN degree, still caring for Aunt Bella at her small apartment on Park Avenue and employing a black woman named Dallas to help care for Aunt Bella when she attended classes.

After Aunt Bella's death, she went to live with Isabel Rowe until she married Wilbur Evans Sale on March 19, 1932 at the home of Isabel Rowe.

10 ISABEL GRAHAM LACY (1902-1973) and WILBUR EVANS SALE (1898-1970)

11 Richard Evans Sale b. 1934	m. Carolyn Ida Keith b. 1939
12 Richard Keith Sale b. 1971	m. Cynthia Marie Fortune b. 1970
13 Amanda Leigh Sale b. 1992	
11 Lacy Willis Sale b. 1936	m. Ruth Mae Nehrboss b. 1937
12 Michael Lacy Sale b. 1960	m. Cheryl Lynn Childress b. 1964
12 David Earl Sale b. 1962	m. Vickie Irene Holbrook b. 1964

SARAH RHODES LACY

Stepdaughter of Nellie Virginia Willis and daughter of John Churchill Lacy

by Lacy Willis Sale (1992)

B – March 24, 1903, Ottawa, Canada
R – Culpeper County, Virginia
D – March 23, 1908
B – Lael Baptist Church Cemetery, Lignum, Virginia

Sarah (Sunny) died after an illness that lasted several months. Her death was very hard on her sister Isabel and therefore she never would talk about her to her children or close friends. A newspaper clipping was found and I quote: (Special to the **Culpeper Exponent**)

"Batna, March 31—The grim monster has been busy in our midst with his relentless scythe cutting down the buds that grow between; on Tuesday March 23 the youngest daughter of Dr. John Lacy, familiarly known as "Sunny" (so called from her bright cheery little face) was taken to her heavenly home, after months of anxious watching. Medical skill and loving care could not restore her. She was laid to rest in the cemetery at Lignum. Rev. G. W. Hurt, officiating. How rapidly the "city of the dead" is being filled; only a short while ago it was set aside for this purpose. Thus we are forcibly reminded of the fact that we must all go hence to that bourn from whence no traveller returns. We extend to Dr. Lacy and her Aunts our heartfelt sympathy."

Lacy family history as noted by Elizabeth Garnett in 1978:

Major J. Horace Lacy m. Betty Jones
  Issue: William Jones Lacy of Chatham and Fredericksburg, Virginia
    m. Nora Fry Willis (Nov. 29, 1852-June 15, 1878 ,
      daughter of Larkin and Mary Gordon Willis of the "21")
    Issue: John Churchill Lacy (May 14,1876-December 17, 1911)
      m. Bertha Alta Rhodes (February 22, 1875-April 26, 1905)
        on September 4, 1910
      Issue: First marriage
        1. Isabel Graham Lacy
        2. Sarah Rhodes Lacy (Sunny)

Bertha Alta Rhodes was the daughter of Joseph Hackney Rhodes and Sarah Jane Casebolt. She was a cousin of Cecil Rhodes. Some of Bertha Lacy's friends said, "She was like a candle that burned so brightly she couldn't last long."

John Churchill Lacy attended the University of Virginia Medical School but studied osteopathy at Kirksville, Missouri, where he met Bertha Rhodes who was in the same class. They married and went to Ottawa on their honeymoon and stayed.

6

ıal Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

/ILLIS (AFN: K9DM-PN)

Pedigree

Family

. 1586
xford, Ware Parish, England>

r(s):

Details

cestral File:

le is a collection of genealogical information taken from Pedigree Charts and Family Group ɔmitted to the Family History Department since 1978. The information has not been verified official records. Since the information in Ancestral File is contributed, it is the responsibility of ıse the file to verify its accuracy.

ɔte:

address of submitters to Ancestral File and those who have a research interest are provided to :oordination of research. The use of this information for any other purpose, including commercial :ly prohibited.

Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
:onstitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
ast updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 13

Family Group Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

Husband's Name

Francis WILLIS (AFN:K9DM-PN) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1586 **Place:** <Oxford, Ware Parish, England>

Father:
Mother:

Children

1. **Sex Name**

M Francis WILLIS (AFN:K9DM-R1) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1612 **Place:** <Oxford, Ware Parish, England>

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 13

Genealogy Notes

Henry Willis - Spotsylvania Co., VA / *Polly Willis Gingold <marcadean@aol.com> 20 Mar 1999*

Deed Book B, p115 / 7 Oct 1730 / Spotsylvania Co., VA.

19847,

Henry Willis and John Waller, Gent., Feoffees and Trustees for the Town of Fredericksburg, sell to John Williams of the City of Bristol, England, mariner; for 2 pounds, 15 shillings, Lots #49 and 52. Witnesses: J. Mercer, John Waller, Jr. Recorded: Same date

Deed Book E, p203 / 20 June 1756 / Spotsylvania Co., VA

19919,

Henry Willis, Gent. of Spotsylvania Co.,VA, sells to Peter How, Esq. of Whitehaven in the Kingdom of Great Britain, a negro slave for 75 pounds, 10 shillings 3-1/2 pence. Witnesses: Charles Yates, William Steward. Recorded: 7 Dec 1756

****

Henry Willis - King George and Spotsylvania Co., VA / *Polly Willis Gingold <marcadean@aol.com> on Thu, 04 Mar 1999*

HENRY WILLIS Deed Book L, p404 / Spotsylvania County, VA. ?

4 JAN 1787, Henry Willis of King George Co., VA, departing to the State of Georgia gave Power of Attorney to Lewis Willis of Spotsylvania Co., VA, Gent. Recorded 3 April 1787

****

Henry Willis - Spottsylvania Co., VA / *Posted by Polly Willis Gingold <marcadean@aol.com>, 04 Mar 1999,*

Henry Willis / Spotsylvania Co., VA / Deed Book M, page 429 ?

4 Jan 1787 - Henry Willis, at present in Spotsylvania Co., VA; but intending to go to the State of Geaorgia, sells to John Whitaker Willis, slaves, cattle, etc. and mentions a tract of land called Lambs Creek coming to him from Lewis Willis, Gent. Recorded: 16 April 1787

****

Genealogy Notes
Page 12 : 01/19/01

Robert Willis - Culpeper Co., VA *by Polly Willis Gingold <marcadean@aol.com> 20 Aug 2000*

28 Sept 1838 / Culpeper Co., VA; Deed Book 4, p 141 02/03/2000 @ 1:50

?

Richard Field, executor of the estate of William Hansbrough of Culpeper County, sold John S. Terrill of Orange County two tracts of land: 607 1/4 acres on Cabin Branch adjoining P. Hutchinson, Mrs. Robertson, Elder James Garnett, Reuben Garnett and ROBERT WILLIS, and 50 acres adjoining Pollard's road.

Culpeper Co., VA; Deed Book 4, p441 ? ? not 19923

William Clarke, William Huston and Alexander Boston 15 acres, part of William Hansbrough's estate. Witnesses: ROBERT WILLIS, Samuel Wharton and William B. Webster.

****

Mary, John, Mildred, Lewis Willis, Orange County, VA / *Janelle Willis White <User090858@aol.com> on Mon, 29 May 2000*

Orange County Deed Book 1759-1765, pp. 376-377

Francis
# 14219 #14218 #7609 son of ~~#~~19901

Deed recorded 23 February 1764. I, William Daingerfield of Essex County; whereas there is a marriage shortly to be solemnized between William Daingerfield and Mary Willis, orphan of John Willis, deceased, in default of issue the slaves to be divied one moiety to Molly Beale, daughter of Richard Beale and Elizabeth Beale; the other moity to be divided between Nelly Madison, daughter of James Madison and Mildred Willis, daughter of Lewis Willis.

****

Spotsylvania Co., VA / *M. Guyette Wardlaw, Henderson, NV <marcadean@aol.com>, 25 Jul 1999*

25 March 1771, Spotsylvlania Co., VA

14219

William Daingerfield of Spotsylvania Co., VA, Esq. and Mary (late Mary Willis), his wife, to Henry Mitchell of Fredericksburg, Merchant. Whereas Henry Willis, late of Spotsylvania Co., dec'd, in his lifetime and at the time of his death being seized of 2 lots in Fredericksburg (half a square on which Lewis Willis, Esq. now lives) and being so seized died intestate leaving Elizabeth, his relict, and the aforesaid Mary, his niece and heiress, on which Mary, the inheritance of the said 2 lots descended; the said Elizabeth, the widow, being entitled to 1/3 part thereof for her lifetime as tenant in dower, and whereas the said Elizabeth being so entitled, intermarried with Reuben Thornton, now dec'd, which said Reuben during his lifetime, with the said Elizabeth, sold said Elizabeth's dower to Richard Lewis, for the life of the said Elizabeth by which means the said William Dangerfield, by right of the said Mary, is now dependent on the life of his wife for the sum of 187 10s, convey the 2 lots, that is to say 2/3 according to the bounds thereof, from day of date of these presents, and the remaining 1/3 from the death of the above named Elizabeth. Wit: John Glassell, John Steward, John Terrie. Rec 17 May 1771.

Mary niece of Henry. ?

Francis & Henry Willis - Spotsylvania Co., VA *M. Guyette Wardlaw, Henderson, NV <marcadean@aol.com> on Sun, 25 Jul 1999*

3 Nov 1757, Spotsylvania Co., VA
Robert Jackson of Fredericksburg, Gent. and Ann, his wife to Benjamin Grymes of Spotsylvania Co., Gent. 60 curr, Lot No. 17 adjoining town of Fredericksburg, purchased by said Jackson of John Grymes, Esq. and Francis Willis, Esq., Executors of last will and testament of Henry Willis, dec'd, as by Deeds 20 April 1744. Wit: James Tutt, David Meriwether, Joseph Jones

19917 19847

Genealogy Notes
Page 12 - 01/19/01

Robert Willis - Culpeper Co., VA. by [illegible] <[illegible]@aol.com> 20 Aug 2000

28 Sep 1815 / Culpeper Co., VA, Deed Book 4, p 141

Richard Field, executor of the estate of William Hansbrough of Culpeper County, sold John S. Terrill of Orange County, two tracts of land: 101 1/4 acres on Cedar Branch adjoining F. Hutchinson, Mrs. Robertson, Elder James Garnett, Reuben Garnett and ROBERT WILLIS, and 53 acres adjoining Pollard's land.

Culpeper Co., VA, Deed Book 4, p441

William Clarke, William Hanson and Alexander Brown 15 acres, part of William Hansbrough's estate. Witnesses: ROBERT WILLIS, Samuel Wharton and William B. Webster

****

Mary, John, Mildred, Lewis Willis, Orange County, VA / Lewis Willis White <[illegible]@aol.com> on Mon, 29 May 2000

Orange County Deed Book 1759-1765, pp. 375-377

Deed dated 23 February 1764, I William Daingerfield of [illegible] County, [illegible] a marriage shortly to be solemnized between William Daingerfield and Mary Willis, [illegible] deceased, in default of issue the slaves to be divided one moiety to Mary [illegible] and Elizabeth [illegible], the other moiety to be divided between Nelly Madison, daughter of [illegible] Madison and Mildred Willis, daughter of Lewis Willis.

****

① William Daingafield b) 1726
m
Mary Madison Willis.

Spotsylvania Co., VA / M. Christie Wheeling, Henderson, NV <[illegible]@aol.com>, 25 Jul 1999

23 March 1771, Spotsylvania Co., VA

William Daingerfield of Spotsylvania Co., VA, Gent. and Mary [illegible] Mary Willis, his wife, [illegible] of Fredericksburg, Merchant. Whereas Lewis Willis late of Spotsylvania Co., dec'd, in his lifetime and at the time of his death being seized of 2 lots in Fredericksburg [illegible] and being so seized died intestate leaving Elizabeth, his relict, and [illegible] Willis, Esq. now lives) [illegible] heirs, on which Mary, the [illegible] of the said 2 lots descended, the said Elizabeth, the widow, being entitled to 1/3 part thereof for her lifetime as tenant in dower, and whereas the said Elizabeth being so entitled, intermarried with Reuben Thornton, now dec'd, which said Reuben during his lifetime, with the said Elizabeth, sold said Elizabeth's dower to Richard Lewis, for the life of the said Elizabeth by which means the said William Daingerfield, by right of the said Mary, [illegible] on the life of his wife for the sum of [illegible], convey the 2 lots, that is to say 2/3 according to the bounds thereof, from day of date of these presents, and the remaining 1/3 from the death of the above named Elizabeth. Wit: John Chiswell, John [illegible], John Tarvin. Rec 17 May 1771.

Henry 7613
19919

②

Francis & Henry Willis - Spotsylvania Co., VA. M. Christie Wheeling, Henderson, NV <[illegible]@aol.com> Sat, 25 Jul 1999

3 Nov 1757, Spotsylvania Co., VA
Robert Jackson of Fredericksburg, Gent. and Ann, his wife to Benjamin Grymes of Spotsylvania Co., Gent. [illegible] Lot No. 17 adjoining town of Fredericksburg, purchased by said Jackson of John Grymes, Esq. and Francis Willis, Esq., Executors of last will and testament of Henry Willis, dec'd, as by Deeds 20 April [illegible]. Wit: James [illegible], David Meriwether, Joseph Jones

19919

Henry Willis - Virginia *M. Guyette Wardlaw, Henderson, NV* <marcadean@aol.com> *25 Jul 1999*

1749: Thomas Walker (1715/1794), s/Thomas, Susanna (Peachy) Walker of King & Queen County, VA, influential in organizing the Loyal Co. of VA (Loyal Land Co.), which received its grant 1749 and it issued to Henry Willis, Francis Thorton, Francis Thornton, Jr., Thomas Meriwether, Thomas Meriwether, Jr., Nicholas Meriwether, Francis Meriwether, Peachy Gilmer. (Early Adventurers on the the Western Waters, Kigley, Vol. I, p27).

1768 Spotsylvania Co., VA Deed Book G
Reuben Thornton and Elizabeth, his wife of Caroline Co. to William Dangerfield of Spotsylvania Co., Gent: Whereas Henry Willis, Gent. former husband of said Elizabeth was in his lifetime and during the coverture of said Elizabeth seized of a tract of land in Spotsylvania County containing 3,333 acres and is the same tract whereon said Dangerfield now lives, the said Elizabeth being entitled to 1/3 part thereof after the death of said Henry Willis. Said Thornton and Elizabeth, his wife, convey to said Dangerfield, said Elizabeth's dower in the said tract in consideration of 200 curr. Wit: James Taylor, Jr., Anthony Thornton, Richard Buchner.

* * *

Henry, John, Mildred Willis - Spotsylvania Co., VA *Records of M. Guyette Wardlaw, Henderson, NV* *<marcadean@aol.com> on Thu, 22 Jul 1999*

19847

5 Aug 1740, Spotsylvania Co., Trustees, etc. of Fredericksburg, VA by John Waller, Francis Thornton, John Allen to Henry Willis and John Willis, the son of Henry and Mildred Willis.

5 Aug 1740, Spotsylvania Co., VA; Trustees of Fredericksburg, VA by John Waller, Francis Thornton and John Allen to Henry Willis, Gent., 8 currency, Lots 9 and 10, town of Fredericksburg purchased by Francis Willis, Gent and by him assigned. Wit: Edmund Waller.

* * *

Henry Willis - Orange Co., VA *Records of M. Guyette Wardlaw, Henderson, NV* *<marcadean@aol.com> on Thu, 22 Jul 1999*

19847

July 14/15, 1735, Orange Co., deed book 1
Henry Willis sells to Jacob Funks for 100 5s, 2,030 acres commonly called Stony Lick on Tumbling Run., north side of the North Branch of Shenandoah; granted to Henry Willis, 21 Aug 1734.

* * *

Lewis and Ann Willis, King George Co., VA *Polly Willis Gingold* <marcadean@aol.com> *20 Mar 1999*

Deed Book K, p367 / 20 June 1782 / Spotsylvania Co., VA

19935

Lewis Willis, Gent., and Ann, his wife, of King George Co., VA and Benjamin Johnston of Washington Co., PA and Dorothy, his wife, sell to Robert Forsyth of Fredericksburg, VA. Whereas said Willis, being seized of a tract of land adjoining the Town of Fredericksburg, Spotsylvania Co., VA, which he purchased of the Estate of Roger Dixon, Gent., deceased, did sell 15 acres thereof to the said Johnston. But before any conveyance was made to him the said Johnston agreed to the sale of the said 15 acres to the said Forsyth for 55 pounds. Recorded: 20 June 1782.

* * *

I know that Henry WILLIS (14 Sept. 1691 in Va. - 14 Sept. 1740 in Fredricksburg) was one of the founders of Fredricksburg. I have just uncovered a bit of data on Anne Alexander, wife of Henry (Harry) Willis. She was the widow of John Smith - had one son with him, John Smith, b 1712. She married Henry Willis, 1714. Anne was the daughter of David Alexander and Anne Morgan and granddaughter of Anne Alexander.

---

by ***Polly Willis Gingold*** *<marcadean@aol.com> Mon, 08 Nov 1999*

X 1. Henry Willis, born ca 1561
X 2. Francis Willis, born 1589
X 3. Henry Willis, born 1630; died before 1689
X 4. Capt. Francis Willis, born 1666; died 1719; married 1886? Sarah Lewis, born 1668
X 5. Francis Willis, born 1689/90; died 1769; married 1715, Lady Anne Rich, St. Paul, Covent Garden, London
X 5. Henry Willis, born 1691; died 14 Sept 1740 of "Willis Hill", Fredricksburg, VA; Married 1) Anne Alexander-Smith, 2 Nov 1714; widow of John Smith; daughter of David Alexander and Anne Morgan; granddaughter of Anne Alexander.
X 6. Mary Willis, born 5 Aug 1716; died 4 Dec 1766; married 23 Jan 1733 to Hancock Lee, Jr., born 1709; died 1762

****

Hancock Lee, born 1709 in Farquier Co., VA; died October 1762 in King George Co., VA. He was the son of **Hancock Lee** and **Sarah Elizabeth Allerton**. He married **Mary Willis** January 23, 1733 in Fredericksburg, VA. **Mary Willis,** born August 05, 1716 in White Hall, Albemarle , VA; died December 04, 1766 in Farquier Co., VA. She was the daughter of **Henry Willis** and **Ann Alexander-Smith**.

Children of Hancock Lee and Mary Willis are:

i. Ann Lee, born January 30, 1734.
ii. Mary Lee, born June 04, 1735.
iii. George Henry Lee, born July 02, 1737.
iv. Hancock Lee, born April 07, 1740.
v. John Lee, born September 20, 1743.
vi. Willis Lee, born August 16, 1745.
vii. Sarah Alexander Lee, born July 02, 1749.
viii. Henry Lee, born October 28, 1750.
12 ix. Richard Lee, born July 31, 1753; died 1842; married Elizabeth Willis.
x. Mary Willis Lee, born November 09, 1757.

Richard Lee, born July 31, 1753; died 1842. He was the son of **Hancock Lee** and **Mary Willis**. He married **13. Elizabeth Willis**.

Children of Richard Lee and Elizabeth Willis are:

i. William Lee, born 1778; died 1824.
ii. Charles Lee, died 1842.
iii. Sarah Lee, born 1782 in Virginia; died in Missouri.
6 iv. Grissom Lee, born September 18, 1783 in Virginia; died October 12, 1860 in Pettis Co., MO; married Mary 'Polly' Glenn September 22, 1810.
v. Dorthy 'Dolly' Lee, born in Virginia; died January 24, 1869 in Ray Co., MO.
vi. Ann T. Lee, born 1785; died 1829.
vii. Elizabeth 'Betsy' Lee, born 1786; died 1829.

viii. David Lee, born February 09, 1786; died October 22, 1875.
ix. Noah Lee, born January 16, 1790; died February 02, 1873.
x. Matilda Lee, born 1792; died Bef. 1842.
xi. Thomas H. Lee, born December 31, 1795; died December 23, 1871.
xii. Richard Lee, born September 15, 1796; died October 05, 1882.
xiii. Mary 'Polly' Lee.
xiv. Nancy R. Lee.
xv. Margaret Lee, born 1802; died 1845.
xvi. Irvine Lee, born 1803; died 1845.
xvii. Delila Lee, born 1804.
xviii. Lucinda Lee, born 1804.
xix. James Lee, born December 26, 1807; died May 10, 1864.

Francis Willis, Gloucester Co., Va *Posted by Polly Willis Gingold <marcadean@aol.com> 13 Jan 2001*

Gloucester Co., VA / The earliest know land grants:
1635 to Augustine Warner
1640 Argoll Yeardly
1642 Thomas Curtis, John Jones, Hugh Gwinne, Richard Wyatt
1643 James Whiting
1645 John Robins
1648 Lewis Burwell, George Read ?
1649 Richard Kemp, Francis Willis
1650 John Smith, Henry Singleton, William Armistead
1653 John Page, Thomas Todd

****

FamilySearch™ International Genealogical Index v4.01 North America

IGI Record

Select record to download - (50 maximum)

☐**John WILLIS** ?

Sex: M

Event(s):

Birth: 1648
Craney Creek, Glcstr, Virginia

Parents:

Father: William WILLIS
Mother: Mrs. William WILLIS

Source Information:

Batch number:	Dates	Source Call No.	Type	Printout Call No.	Type
F812251	-	1260966	Film	NONE	
Sheet: 42					

Return to search results Prepare selected records for download

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 14

19391

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4980	13	Rozier	John		01/2000

BORN: DATE: / /1648 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION: LDS AFN suggests as late as 1658
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1665 LOCATION: Westmoreland Co. VA. LDS says 1668
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /1705 LOCATION: Westmoreland Co. VA.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	9960	John Rozier
MOTHER:	9961	Elizabeth Jane Hillier
SPOUSE-1	4981	Mary Williamson
SPOUSE-1 F	9962	James Williamson
SPOUSE-1 M	9963	Anne Underwood.
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01	2490	David Rozier	b.) 1669.
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03		Elizabeth	b.) 1665
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05		John	b.) 1671
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07		Bridges	b.) 1673
CHILD-08			
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10			
CHILD-11			
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13			
CHILD-14			

John Rozier II decedant, will 28 SEP 1705 proven 31 OCT 1705: Rozier, John, 28 September 1705; 31 October 1705. To Nathaniel Pope clerk of Stafford and practitioner at law all land which I formerly gave to my daughter Elizabeth Leftwich, 130 acres for which he to pay exx. 3500 lbs. of tobacco; rest to wife Mary Rozier, exx.

****

COMMENT:

Family Group Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

Husband's Name

John ROZIER (AFN:22FF-4H4) Pedigree

Born: 1658 **Place:** , , Virginia, No America
Died: Abt 1705 **Place:** , Westmoreland Co., Virginia, No. America
Married: Abt 1668 **Place:** Of, Westmoreland, Virginia

Father: John ROZIER (AFN:22FF-4QK) Family
Mother: Elizabeth Jane HILLIER (AFN:22FF-4RR)

Wife's Name

Mary WILLIAMSON (AFN:1GMZ-BJ0) Pedigree

Born: 1654 **Place:** , Isle Of Wight Co, Va
Died: Abt 1715 **Place:** , King George Co., Virginia
Married: Abt 1668 **Place:** Of, Westmoreland, Virginia

Father: James WILLIAMSON (AFN:GQR7-NR) Family
Mother: Anne UNDERWOOD (AFN:VH46-3N)

Children

1. **Sex Name**
F Elizabeth ROZIER (AFN:22FF-4KJ) Pedigree

Born: 1665 **Place:** , , Virginia, No America
Died: **Place:** , , Virginia, No. America

2. **Sex Name**
M David ROZIER (AFN:GT5G-BC) Pedigree

Born: 1669 **Place:** , , Virginia, No. America
Died: Abt 1748 **Place:** , , Virgina, No. America

3. **Sex Name**
M John ROZIER (AFN:22FF-4LQ) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1671 **Place:** <, , Virginia, No. America>

4. **Sex Name**
M Bridges ROZIER (AFN:22FF-4MX) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1673 **Place:** <, , Virginia, No. America>

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 13

From Rootsweb / Worldconnect site of Andrew Devore Boyd <boydfam11@msn.com>

ID: I5371 *Name:* John ROZIER *Birth:* 1648 *Death:* 1705 in Westmoreland County, Virginia

Marriage 1 Mary WILLIAMSON *ID:* I5370

Father: James WILLIAMSON
Mother: Ann UNDERWOOD b: in Isle Of Wight County, Virginia

John Rozier (1648 – 1705) was son of John Rozier and Elizabeth Hillier. Elizabeth's father was John Hillier.

19392

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4981	13	Williamson	Mary		01/2001

BORN:DATE: aft / /1652 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Isle of Wright
STATE: VA.

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1665 LOCATION: Westmoreland Co. VA.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /1715 LOCATION: King George Co., VA.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	9962	James Williamson
MOTHER:	9963	Anne Underwood.
SPOUSE-1	4980	John Rozier
SPOUSE-1 F	9960	John Rozier
SPOUSE-1 M	9961	Elizabeth Jane Hillier
SPOUSE-2		
CHILD-01	2490	David Rozier b.) 1669.
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

COMMENT:

19376

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4982	13	Sherwood	Phillip.		01/2001

BORN:DATE: / / 1635/8 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Old Rappahannock
STATE: Virginia

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1658 LOCATION: VA.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /1685 LOCATION: Old Rappahannock Co., VA.
CAUSE: before 04 SEP1685
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME	
FATHER:	9964		
MOTHER:	9965		
SPOUSE-1	4983	Martha Pendleton	
SPOUSE-1 F	9966		
SPOUSE-1 M	9967		
SPOUSE-2			

* * *

CHILD-01	2491	SArah Sherwood.	b.)1665
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03		Martha Sherwood.	b.)1662
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05			
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07			
CHILD-08			
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10			
CHILD-11			
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13			
CHILD-14			

* * *

COMMENT:

MARTHA SHERWOOD b. 1662 (daughter of Phillip Sherwood), OLD RAPPANNOCK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, m. 30 APR 1690, in WESTMORELAND CO., VIRGINIA, THOMAS MARSHALL, b. 1655, WESTMORELAND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, d. 1704, WESTMORELAND COUNTY, VIRGINIA. MARTHA died 04 JUL 1749, CULPEPPER COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

MARY IVA MARSHALL b. 1697, (daughter of Martha Sherwood) WESTMORELAND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, m. 1715, in WESTMORELAND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, THOMAS CAMP II, b. 1691, KING & QUEEN COUNTY, VIRGINIA, d. 1751, CULPEPER CO. VIRGINIA. MARY died 1757, CULPEPPER COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Phillip Sherwood, d. old Rappahannock Co before Sep 4, 1685. A court record states, "Phillips **Sherwood**, late of this county, died possessed ... found at www.tlc-gen.com/richmondco/queries.htm

---

✓Philip Sherwood Family England and Virginia by Elroy Christenson- christen@seaccd.sccd.ctc.edu

✓**Philip Sherwood** b. ? d. before 4 Sep 1685 Old Rappahanock Co., VA

Children			
✓Margaret "Mary" Sherwood	b.	d. after 1730	m. Francis James (d.1721 King George Co., VA)
✓**Martha Sherwood**	b.	d. 1752	m. **Thomas Marshall** by 1685 (d 1704 Westmoreland Co., VA) Culpepper Co., VA
✓Sarah Sherwood	b.	d.	m. David Rossier
✓Ann Sherwood	b.	d. 1752	m. James Dabney

The earliest record of Philip Sherwood is a notation in the Old Rappahannock Co., Virginia order Book 1, (1683-1686), pp. 173-174, 4 September 1685: Whereas Philip Sherwood late of this County dyed seized and possessed in Fee of a certain tract of Land lying and being on the north side of [the] Rappahannock River in the freshes therof which said land doth now lawfully come and Vest in Mary, Martha, Sarah, and Ann the four daughters & coheirs of the said Philip Sherwood and whereas Thomas Marshall who marryed Sarah one of the said coheirs did in right of his wife bring this action in this Court against Francis James who marryed Mary the Eldest of the said daughters and shows that the sd. James did marry contrary to law and without the mutual consent of the said Sisters and coheirs make division of the Land aforesaid. But it evidently made appear that Mary and Martha the two eldest daughters of the sd Philip Sherwood were of full age and did Consent to the division of the land and seriously weighing the matter have ordered that the division of the sd land already made to continue good and firme untill such time as the youngest Sister daughter of the sd Philip Sherwood shall move for a new division thereof.
[Old Rappahanock Co., VA , order Book 1, (1683-1686), pp. 173-174]

1. Welthan DABNEY b: Dec 1698

Sources:

1. Title: Terry D. & Cathleen M. Smith - Updated 18 May 2004
   Note: 1978 Miner Way, Las Vegas, Nevada, USA, 89104-5214, tdsmith@lds.net, Use Postem Notes to Contact me, http://worldconnect.genealogy.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?db=tsmith. Where I have sources, they are included and updated as new information is received. Use Post it notes (A feature of WorldConnet) to correct missing or errant information. Good luck in your own research... it never ends!!

This is a work in progress. Allow atleast 3 months for updates to get loaded. I type slow!!

Family Group Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

Husband's Name
Phillip SHERWOOD (AFN:1LLH-HV5) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1636 **Place:** <Rappahannock Co., Va.>

Father:
Mother:

Children

1. **Sex Name**
F Martha Sherwood MARSHALL (AFN:1LLH-HXK) Pedigree

Born: Abt 1662 **Place:** Rappahannock Co., Va.
Died: 4 Jul 1749 **Place:** Culpeper Co., Va.

2. **Sex Name**
F Mary Sherwood JAMES (AFN:1LLH-HZR) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1664 **Place:** <Rappahannock Co., Va.>

3. **Sex Name**
F Sarah Sherwood ROZIER (AFN:1LLH-J0X) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1666 **Place:** <Rappahannock Co., Va.>

4. **Sex Name**
F Anne Sherwood DABNEY (AFN:1LLH-J15) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1668 **Place:** <Rappahannock Co., Va.>

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 13

Frances Sherwood b. 1697 VIRGINIA

Posted by: Kristina Weiss **Date:** January 08, 1999 at 13:03:33

247 of 1357 Go

? ?

Can you help ! My 7th generation grandmother Frances SHERWOOD was b. 1697 in,Essex Co, VA that was formed from Old Rappahannoc Co,VA in 1692. Frances SHERWOOD married Robert WALTON 1715 in Essex Co, VA. Francis Sherwood Walton d.1780 VA. Is she related to any of your SHERWOODS? Scuttle is she descends from Francis SHERWOOD of MD. There was a Peceable SHERWOOD, in James City, VA in 1624 and a William SHERWOOD, in James City,VA in 1688. I need a few leads to open the door.

Following from Genforum

THOMAS MARSHALL, of Westmoreland County, Va., b. 1655; will probated 31st May, 1704; m. Martha SHERWOOD (dau. of Philip Sherwood) This information is from, Colonial families of the United States of America: Volume 1

Phillip Sherwood, b. ca 1638 Somerset, Eng. Died ca 1684 Rappahannock Cty, VA. Daughter, Ann b. ca 1666 in Rappahannock Cty. She m. James Dabney ca 1680.

Family Group Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

Husband's Name

Phillip SHERWOOD (AFN:B5X3-NF) Pedigree

Born: 1638 **Place:** Rapphannock, , Virginia, No. America
Died: 1684 **Place:** Rapphannock, , Virginia, No. America
Married: Abt 1658 **Place:** Of, Rappahannock, Va

Father:
Mother:

Wife's Name

Martha PENDLETON (AFN:GT5G-4B) Pedigree

Born: 1640 **Place:** Of, Old Rappahannock, Va
Married: Abt 1658 **Place:** Of, Rappahannock, Va

Father:
Mother:

Children

1. **Sex Name**
F Mary Margaret SHERWOOD (AFN:FSJZ-DS) Pedigree

Born: 1660 **Place:** Sittenburn Parsh, Rappahannock, Va

2. **Sex Name**
F Martha Jane SHERWOOD (AFN:B5X3-M8) Pedigree

Born: 1662 **Place:** Sittenburne Prsh, Old Rappahannock, Va
Christened: 1662 **Place:** Rappahannock Co., Virginia
Died: 4 Jul 1749 **Place:** Culpepper, , Va

3. **Sex Name**
F Mary SHERWOOD (AFN:1XR0-630) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1664 **Place:** <, Old Rappahanock, Va>

4. **Sex Name**
F Sarah SHERWOOD (AFN:FSJZ-F0) Pedigree

Born: 1665 **Place:** Sittenburne Prsh, Rappahannock, Va

5. **Sex Name**
F Anne SHERWOOD (AFN:FSJZ-G5) Pedigree

Born: 1666 **Place:** Sittenburne Prsh, Rappahannock, Va

6. **Sex Name**
U Sarah SHERWOOD (AFN:1XR0-646) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1666 **Place:** <, Old Rappahanock, Va>

7. **Sex Name**
U Anne SHERWOOD (AFN:1XR0-65D) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1668 **Place:** <, Old Rappahanock, Va>

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 17

19377

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4983	13	Pendleton	Martha		01/2001

BORN:DATE: / /1640 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Old Rappahannock
STATE: VA.

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1658 LOCATION: VA.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	9966	
MOTHER:	9967	
SPOUSE-1	4982	Phillip Sherwood.
SPOUSE-1 F	9964	
SPOUSE-1 M	9965	
SPOUSE-2		

* * *

CHILD-01	2491	Sarah Sherwood	b) 1665
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03		Martha Sherwood	b.) 1662
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05			
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07			
CHILD-08			
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10			
CHILD-11			
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13			
CHILD-14			

* * *

COMMENT: